



CORNELL
UNIVERSITY
LIBRARY

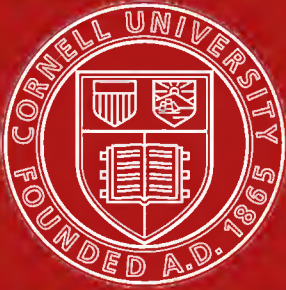


FROM

CORNELL UNIVERSITY LIBRARY



3 1924 070 695 071



Cornell University
Library

The original of this book is in
the Cornell University Library.

There are no known copyright restrictions in
the United States on the use of the text.

<http://www.archive.org/details/cu31924070695071>

RECORDS
OF
PLYMOUTH COLONY.
MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS.
1633—1689.

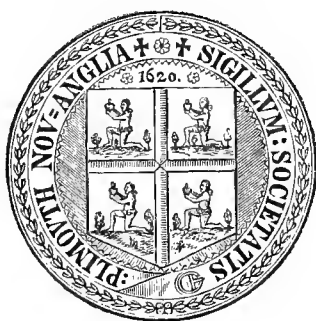
RECORDS
OF THE
COLONY
OF
NEW PLYMOUTH
IN
NEW ENGLAND.

PRINTED BY ORDER OF THE LEGISLATURE OF THE
COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS.

EDITED BY
NATHANIEL B. SHURTLEFF, M.D.,
MEMBER OF THE MASSACHUSETTS HISTORICAL SOCIETY, FELLOW OF THE AMERICAN ACADEMY OF ARTS
AND SCIENCES, MEMBER OF THE AMERICAN ANTIQUARIAN SOCIETY, FELLOW
OF THE SOCIETY OF ANTIQUARIES OF LONDON, ETC.

MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS.

1633—1689.



BOSTON:
FROM THE PRESS OF WILLIAM WHITE,
PRINTER TO THE COMMONWEALTH.

1857.

EW



REMARKS.

THE miscellaneous records appertaining to the Plymouth Colony, originally forming part of the contents of several volumes, have been printed collectively, and are comprised in this volume.

The earliest marriages on record in the colony will be found entered among the Court Orders. All the births, marriages, and deaths which were returned for record anterior to the year 1647, with the above-mentioned exception, have been lost by the decay of the first part of the original volume in which they were recorded at Plymouth.

The Treasurers' Accounts commence in 1658 and terminate in 1686, when the government of the colony was usurped by Andros. They are preserved in very good order, in connection with certain miscellaneous records, and are in the handwriting of many different persons.

The lists of freemen, taken at various times, and of those who were able to bear arms in the year 1643, are among the interesting records preserved in this volume.

Complete indexes have been prepared for the printed volume, to take the place of those in the original volumes, which were comparatively useless on account of their want of minuteness.

N. B. S.

DECEMBER, 1857.

MARKS AND CONTRACTIONS.

A Dash - (or straight line) over a letter indicates the omission of the letter following the one marked.

A Curved Line ~ indicates the omission of one or more letters next to the one marked.

A Superior Letter indicates the omission of contiguous letters, either preceding or following it.

A Caret ^ indicates an omission in the original record.

A Cross × indicates a lost or unintelligible word.

All doubtful words supplied by the editor are included between brackets, [].

Some redundancies in the original record are printed in *Italics*.

Some interlineations, that occur in the original record, are put between parallels, || ||.

Some words and paragraphs, which have been cancelled in the original record, are put between ‡ ‡.

Several characters have special significations, namely:—

@, — annum, anno.	õ, — mõ, month.
ā, — an, am, — curiā, curiam.	þ, — par, por, — þt, part ; þtion, portion.
ā, — mātate, magistrate.	p, — per, — pson, person.
þ, — ber, — numþ, number ; Roþt, Robert.	p, — pro, — pporðon, proportion.
č, — ci, ti, — acčon, action.	p̄, — pre, — p̄sent, present.
čó, — tio, — jurisdicčon, jurisdiction.	q, — qstion, question.
č, — cre, cēr, — ačs, acres.	q̄, — esq̄, esquire.
đ, — đđ, delivered.	ř, — Apř, April.
ē, — Trēr, Treasurer.	š, — š, session ; šd, said.
ē, — committē, committee.	š, — ser, — švants, servants.
ḡ, — ḡnal, general ; Georḡ, George.	ť, — ter, — neutť, neuter.
h, — chr, charter.	ť, — capť, captain.
ĩ, — begĩg, beginĩg, beginning.	ũ, — uer, — seřal, seueral.
ł, — łre, letter.	ũ, — abouũ, aboue, above.
m̄, — mm, mn, — com̄ittee, committee.	ŵ, — ver, — seřal, several.
m̄, — recořdačon, recommendation.	ŵ, — ŵn, when.
m̄, — mer, — formly, formerly.	y ^e , the ; y ^m , them ; y ⁿ , then ; y ^r , their ;
m̄, — month.	y ^s , this ; y ^t , that.
n̄, — nn, — Peñ, Penn ; año, anno.	z, — us, — vilibz, vilibus.
ñ, — Dñi, Domini.	ℓ, — es, et, — statutℓ, statutes.
n̄, — ner, — manñ, manner.	ℓč, &č, &c ^a , — et cætera.
õ, — on, — mentiõ, mention.	viz ^ſ , — videlicet, namely.
	/ — full point.

CONTENTS.

	PAGE
MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS, ...	3
TREASURY ACCOUNTS, ...	93
LISTS OF FREEMEN AND OTHERS, ...	173
INDEX, ...	211

MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS.

1633—1689.

PLYMOUTH RECORDS.

MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS OF THE COLONY OF NEW PLYMOUTH IN NEW ENGLAND.

[The following pages contain the records of Births, Marriages, Deaths, and Burials, in the several towns of the Colony of New Plymouth, as they were returned by the respective town clerks. The first portion of the manuscript part having been lost, and the first page of what remains being in a tattered condition, the original record commences in a fragmentary manner. The handwriting in the original is that of Secretary Morton. The pages of the manuscript volume are noted in the printed copy by an asterisk in the text, and by Arabic figures in the margin.]

BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, DEATHS, AND BURIALS.

* x	x	x	x	twentyeth of Nouember.	[*1.]
x	x			buried the tenth of Febrewary.	
Zebx	x	eman		buried the 23 ^d of March.	

1647. Yarmouth Regester of the Beirth of their Children.

YARMOUTH.

SUSANNA MILLER, daughter of Mr John Miller, was born the 2^{cond} of May.

Elizabeth Hedge, daughter of Mr Wilkam Hedge, was born the twenty one of May.

Samuell Matthews, the sonn of James Matthews, was born the first of May.

Jonathan Hallot, the sonn of Andrew Hallott, was born the twentyeth of Nouember.

Ruth Tayler, the daughter of Richard Tayler, was born the 29th of July.

Mary Rider, the daughter of Samuell Ryder, was born the sixt of September.

Sara Hull, the daughter of Trustrum Hull, was born the 18th of October.

Beniamin Staare, the sonn of Thõ Staare, was born the sixt of Febrewary.

x Darby, the sonn of John Darby, was born the last of Febrewary.
Joseph, the sonn of Wilkam Nicherson, born the 10 month, 1647.

YARMOUTH.

1647. Yarmouth Regester for Marriages and Burialls.

Hugh Tilby died the twenty eight of January, buried the day follōing.

Henry Wilden maied to Eedx x the twenty fift of January.

Sara Hull, the x x died x x

x x x x Winter, x x x was born on x x x

PLYMOUTH.

[1647. Plymouth Register of Births.]

[*4.] ***T**HÕ & Hanna Smith, the son & daughter of Richard Smith, being
twines, were born on the twenty third of Aprell.

Lidia Barnes, the daughter of John Barnes, was born on the twenty
fourth of Aprell.

Samuell Wood, the sonn of Henery Wood, was born the twenty fift of May.

Hanna Glase, the daughter of James Glase, was born the 2^{cond} of June.

Ann Sturtivant, the daughter of Samuell Sturtivant, was born the 4th
of June.

Lidia Bartlet, the daughter of Robert Bartlet, was born on the 8th
of June.

Rebekah Billington, the daughter of Francis Billington, was born on
the 8th of June.

Abigaill Church, the daughter of Richard Church, was born on the
22^{cond} of June.

Hanna Eedy, the daughter of Samuell Eedy, was born on the twenty
third of June.

Elizabeth Chipman, the daughter of John Chipman, was born on the
24th of June.

Hester Willet, the daughter of M^r Thõ Willet, was born on the sixt
of July.

Sara Heward, the daughter of John Heward, was born on the twentyeth
day of August.

Thomas Paddy, the sonn of M^r Wilłam Paddy, was born the sixt of
September.

 x x sonn of Wilłam Hoskins, was born the last day of
November.

 x x John Tompson, x x x

* × Rener, the daughter of M^r × Rener, was born the 26th of December. PLYMOUTH.
[*5.]

Seth Pope, the sonn of Thō Pope, was born on the 13th of January.

Elizabeth Cook, the daughter of Jakob Cook, was born on the 18th of January.

Samuell & Elizabeth Watson, being twines, the sonn & daughter of Gorg̃ Watson, were born the 18th of January.

Ephraim Morton, the sonn of Ephraim Morton, was born on the 27th of January.

Isaak Doty, the sonn of Edward Doty, was born on the 8th of Febrewary.

Isaak Cushman, the sonn of the Elder Cushman, was born the 8th of Febrewary.

Mary Atkins, the daughter of Henery Atkins, was born the 13th of March.

Elizabeth Faunce, the daughter of John Faunce, was born the twenty third of March.

1648. Plym Regester of Mariages & Burialls.

Elizabeth Spooner, the wife of Wilkam Spooner, died the twenty eight of Aprell.

John Wood, the sonn of Steuen × × × ×

Thō Smith, the sonn of Richard Smith, × × ×

Hanna Glase, the daughter of James Glase, died the 15th of June.

John Young was maied vnto × × the 13th of December.

M^r Benjamin Vermayes maied vnto M^{rs} Mercy Bradford the one and twentyeth of December.

John Barnes, the sonn of John Barnes, died the twenty fift of December.

John Smith, Junī, of Plym, was maied vnto Deborah Howland, the 4th of January.

John Tompson, the sonn of John Tompson, died the eleventh of Febrewary.

**1648. Sandwidg Regester of the Beirths of their Children.*

SANDWICH.
[*6.]

× Boatfish borne the 27th of March.

Mary Willis was born the 14th of Aprell.

Bathshenah Skiffe born the twenty one of Aprell.

SANDWICH.

Meriam Wood was born the 8th of May.
 Ezra Bourne was born the 12th of May.
 Micaell Blackwell was born the first of June.
 Caleb Allen was born the 27th of June.
 Patience Butler was born the 14th of August.
 Susanna Turner was born the 28th of September.
 Debora Wing was born the tenth of October.
 Nathaneell Fish was born the 27th of Nouember.
 Hester Allen was born the 8th of December.
 Sara Wright was born the eleuenth of Febrewary.
 Benet Elles was born the 27th of Febrewary.
 A sonn of Peeter Wright still born, the 16th of December.

1648. Sanawidg Regester for Mariages & Burials.

Wiltam Wright buried the 2^{cond} of May.
 Gorġ Allen, Senier, buried the 2^{cond} of May.
 Gorġ Knot buried the third of May.
 Meream Wood buried the 9th of May.
 Wiltam Newland maŕied to Rose Holloway the 19th May.
 John Presbery buried the 19th of May.
 Thō Burgis maŕied to Elizabeth Basset the 8th of Nouember.
 × × maŕied to Mary Vincent the 8th of Nouember.
 × × buried the eleuenth of October.
 × × buried the eleuenth of December.

p me, WILLAM WOOD.

YARMOUTH.

1648. Yarmouth Regester of the Beirth of their Children.

HANNAH, the daughter of Richard Templeare, was borne the fift of January, anno Dom̃ 1642.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Edward Sturgis, was born the twentieth of Aprell.

Mary, the daughter of Robert DAVIS, the 28th of the same.

Samuell, the sonn of Francis Baker, the first of May.

Mary, the daughter of John Marchant, the 20th of May.

Ephraim, the sonn of John Wing, the thirtieth of May.

YARMOUTH.

John, the sonne of Roger Elles, the first of December.

Ann, the daughter of Richard Tayler, the 2^{cond} of the same.

Beniamin, the sonne of John Gray, about the 7th of December.

Ann, the daughter of Wilkam Eldred, about the 16th of the same.

Samuell, the sonne of Richard Templer, the 22^{cond} of January.

The daughter of Peeter Worden, Febrewary the tenth.

Mary, the daughter of W^m Hedge, the 24^x

× × the sonn of Richard Templer, × at Yarmouth.

**1648. Yarmouth Regester of Burials.*

[*7.]

Elizabeth, the daughter of Hugh Norman, of the age of six, was drowned in a well the 28th of May.

Ruth, the daughter of Richard Tayler, was buried.

The sonn of John Winge drowned in the snow about the eleuenth of December.

1649. Plymouth Regester of the Beirth of their Children.

PLYMOUTH.

EPHRAIM TINKHAM, the sonne of Ephraim Tinkham, was born the fift of August.

Samuell King, the sonne of Samuell King, was born the twenty ninth of August.

Wybra Glase, the daughter of James Glase, was born the 9th of August.

Sara Warrin, the daughter of Nathaneell Warrin, was born the twenty ninth of August.

Thō Sheriue, the sonne of Thō Sheriue, was born on the 2^{cond} of September.

Joseph Paddy, the sonne of Mr Wilkam Paddy, was born the tenth of September.

Daniell Ramsden, the sonne of Joseph Ramsden, was born on the 14th of September.

Hanna Wood, the daughter of Steuen Wood, was born on the 14th of October.

John Young, the sonne of John Young, was born the 9th of Nouember.

Hanna Churchill, the daughter of John Churchill, was born the tweluth of Nouember.

PLYMOUTH. John Tompson, the sonne of John Tompson, was born on the 24th of Nouember.

James Willet, the sonne of Mr Thō Willet, was born the 24th of Nouember.

Sara Bonum, the daughter of Georg Bonum, was born the 4th of December.

John Morton, the sonn of John Morton, was born the eleuenth of December.

Hasadiah Smith, the daughter of John Smith, Junī, was born the eleuenth of January.

Moses Sauory, the sonne of Thō Sauory, was born the 22^{cond} of January.

Hester Wright, the daughter of Richard Wright, was born on the x

Jonathan Wood, the sonne of Henery Wood, was born the first of January.

John Wood, the sonne of John Wood, was born the 4th of March.

x Paddock, the daughter of x x

[*8.] *1649. *Plymouth Regester of Mariages & Burialls.*

Mary Atkins, the daughter of Henery Atkins, died the fifteenth of June.

Samuell Dunham maied vnto Martha Falloway the 29th of June.

Wilam Browne maied vnto Mary Murcock the 16th of July.

Samuell Watson, the sonne of Gorḡ Watson, died the twentyeth of August.

Christian Finny, the wife of John Finny, died the 9th of September.

Ephraim Hicks maied vnto Elizabeth Howland the 13th of September.

Ephraim Hicks died the 12th of December.

John Morton, the sonne of John Morton, died the twentyeth of December.

Wilam Harlow maied vnto Rebekah Bartlet the twentyeth of December

Eliezer Morton, the sonne of Nathaneell Morton, died the sixteenth of January.

Sara Bonum, the daughter of Gorḡ Bonum, died the x x

Joseph Paddy, the sonne of Mr Wilam Paddy, died the 18th of Febrewary.

Elizabeth Faunce, the daughter of John Faunce, died the third of March.

SANDWICH.

1649. *Sandwidge Regester of the Beirth of their Children.*

MARY WOOD born March the 29th.

Ephraim Winge born Aprell the 2^{cond}.

Mary Newland born Aprell the 16th.

Elizabeth Jenkins born Aprell the 30.

David Bessey born May the 23^d.

SANDWICH.

Samuell Gibbs born June the 22^{cond}.

Mary Dexter born August the 11th.

Caleb Fish born August the 18th.

Mordecai Wright born October the 30.

Jonathan Nye born November the 20th.

Encrease Kirbey, }
 × Kirbey, } twines, born February.

*Ebenezer Allen born Febrewary the 10th.

[*9.]

1649. Sandwidge Regester of Marriages and Burialls.

Wiltam Allen married to Presilla Browne the 21 of March.

Richard Chadwell married to Katheren Presberry July the 22^{cond}.

Ephraim Wing was buried December the 10th.

John Freeman married to Mary Prence Febrewary the 14th.

Caleb Fish was buried Febrewary 28th.

Abigaill Kerbey buried the 29th of Febrewary.

Mordecai Wright buried March the 20th.

Jane Kerbey, mother, and Richard Kerbey, sonn, buried March the 23^d.

Encrease Kerbey buried March the 24th.

P me, WILLAM WOOD.

1649. Yarmouth Regester of the Beirth of their Children.

YARMOUTH.

RUTH, the daughter of Richard Tayler, born Aprell the 11th.

Samuell, the sonne of Samuell Arnoll, born May the 9th.

Thō and } twines, sonn and daughter of M^r Eluerton Crow, born
 Elisabeth, } May the 9th.

Sara, daughter of James Matthewes, born July the 21.

Mary, the daughter of Robert Dennis, born September 19th.

Elizabeth, daughter of M^r Miller, born October the 13th.

Jehosaphat, sonn of M^r Thō Starre, born January the 12th.

Mathew, the sonn of John Darbey, born Febrewary the 8th.

YARMOUTH.

1649. Yarmouth Regester of Marriages and Burialls.

Hester Templer, aged five yeares and an halfe, was buried September the 13th.

[*10.] × × sonne of Robert Dennis, died at the × ×
*Ephraim Winge, of the age of one yeare and seauen months, was
buried the last of December.

Robert Eldred and Elizabeth Nicarson were married the last week of
October.

PLYMOUTH.

1650. Plym Regester of the Beirth of their Children.

JOHAN BRYANT, the sonn of Steuen Bryant, born the 7th of Aprell.
Sara Dunham, the daughter of Samuell Dunham, born the 10th of Aprell.
Mary Browne, the daughter of Wilkam Browne, born the 14th of May.
Ephraim Little, the sonn of Thō Little, born the 17th of May.
Mercy Latham, daughter of Robert Latham, born the 2^{cond} of June.
Jonathan Dunham, sonn of John Dunham, Junier, born the 12th of August.
Joseph Rener, sonn of M^r John Rener, born the 15th of August.
Hester Cook, the daughter of John Cook, born the 16th of August.
Wilkam Harlow, sonn of Wilkam Harlow, born the fift of October.
John Sturtivant, sonn of Samuell Sturtivant, born the 17th of October.
John Morton, sonn of John Morton, born the 21 of December.
Sara Bonum, daughter of Gorge Bonum, born the 12th of January.

See more in the
next page of
this yeares
beirths.

1650. Plymouth Regester of Marriages and Burialls.

Ralph James married to Mary Fuller the 17th of Aprell.

Mother Feney, aged fourscore yeares and v^pward, died the 22^{cond} of
Aprell.

Moses Savory, the sonn of Thō Savory, died the 9th of June.

[*11.] *Robert Padduk died the 25th of July.

M^{is} Sara Holmes died the 18th of August.

Jonathan Dunham, the sonn of John Dunham, died the 26 of August.

Wilkam Harlow, sonn of W^m Harlow, died the 26 of October.

John Sturtivant, sonn of Samuell Sturtivant, died the 30th of October.

Thō Lettece, sonn of Thō Lettice, died the 3^d of Nouember.

PLYMOUTH.

Grigory Armstrong died the fift of Nouember.

A daughter of Nathaniell Mortons still born the 23^d of November.

Edward Gray married to Mary Winslow the 16 of January.

Katheren Goulder died the sixteenth of March.

Thō Roberts married to Mary Padduk the 24th of March.

1650. More Children born at Plym, 1650, which were omitted in the last ymediate page.

Joane Nellson, daughter of Wilkam Nellson, born the 28th of February.

Baruch Jurdaïne, the sonn of John Jurdaïne, born the 24th of February.

Hope Warren, the daughter of Nathaniell Warren, born the sixt of March.

Mercy Bartlet, the daughter of Robert Bartlet, born the 10th of March.

Rebeckah Morton, the daughter of Ephraim Morton, born the 15th of March.

1650. Sandwidge Regester of Beirth of their Children.

SANDWICH.

MERCY WING, the daughter of Steuen Winge, was born the 13th of Nouember.

Nathaniell Fish, the sonn of Jonathan Fish, was born the 18th of December.

Dorithy Butler, the daughter of Thō Butler, born the 23^d of January.

Judah Allen, the sonn of Gorge Allen, born the 30th of January.

Adam Wright, the sonn of Peter Wright, born the 20th of March.

*Mary Skiffe, the daughter of James Skiffe, born March the 24th.

[*12.]

Mordecay Elles, the sonn of John Elles, born the 24th of March.

1650. Sandwidge Regester of Marriages.

Thomas Tobye and Marthay Knott were married the 18th of Nouember.

John Dillingham and Elizabeth Feake were married March the 24th.

N. W.

YARMOUTH

1650. Yarmouth Regester of y^e Beirthes of Children.

SARA WHILDEN born the twenty one of June.

Nicolas Eldred August the eighteenth.

Daniell Baker September the 2^{cond}.

Joseph Winge about the same time.

Wiltam Gray October the fift

Sara Eldred October the tenth.

John Hallot December the eleuenth.

Martha Tayler the eighteenth of the same.

Hester Mathues January the 8th.

Abijah Marchant 10th of the same.

Burialls at Yarmouth. 1650.

Ann Tayler was buried the 29th of March, aged about a yeare and an halfe.

Joseph Sturgis was buried the 16th of Aprell, about ten daies old.

A son of Thomas Gage was drowned in a well, aged about a yeare and an halfe.

PLYMOUTH.

[*13.]

**1651. Plym Regester of the Beirth of their Children.*

THO: POPE, son of Thō Pope, born the 25th of March.

Caleb Cook, son of Jacob Cook, born the 29th of March.

Mercy Faunce, daughter of John Faunce, born the 10th of Aprell.

Joseph Dotey, son of Edward Dotey, born the last of Aprell.

Elkanan Cushman, son of the Elder Cushman, born the first of June.

Samuell Sauory, son of Thō Sauory, born the 4th of June.

Hezekiah Willet, son of Captain Thō Willet, born the 20th of July.

Samuell Knowles, son of Richard Knowles, born the 17th of September.

Ebenezer Tinkham, son of Ephraim Tinkham, born the 30th of September.

John Smith, the son of John Smith, Junier, born the first of October.

David Wood, the son of Henery Wood, born the 17th of October.

Isack King, the son of Samuell King, born the 24th of October.

Desire Gray, the daughter of Edward Gray, born the sixt of Nouember.

Mary Sturtivant, daughter of Samuëll Sturtivant, born the 7th of December. PLYMOUTH.

Hannah Glasse, daughter of James Glasse, born the 24th of December.

Samuëll Dunham had two sonns born, which were twines, the 29 of December.

Gorge Browne, y^e son of Wilkam Browne, was born on the 16th of January.

Dorcas Hickes, the daughter of Samuëll Hickes, borne the 14th of Febrewary.

Samuëll Atkins, son of Henery Atkins, born the 24th of Febrewary.

Nathaniell Wood, son of John Wood, born the twenty fift of Febrewary.

Samuëll Dunham, son of John Dunham, Junier, born the 25 of Febrewary.

Daughter of Francis Billington born the same daie.

Jonathan Watson, the son of Gorge Watson, born the 9th of March.

**1651. Plym Regester of Marriages and Burialls.*

[*14.]

M^{is} Alice Paddy, wife of Mr Wilkam Paddy, died the 24th of Aprell.

Mary Barnes, the wife of John Barnes, died the 2^{cond} of June.

John Dickarson married to Elizabeth Hickes the 10 of July.

Hezekiah Willet, son of Captain Willet, died the 26th of July.

Richard Foster married to Mary Bartlet the 10th of September.

John Howland married to Mary Lee the 26th of October.

John Rickard married to Hester Barnes the 31 of October.

Gyles Rickard, Junier, married to Hannah Dunham the 31 of October.

A son of Samuëll Dunham, being a twine, died soone after the beirth mentioned on the other side, and the other twine died six daies after.

Audey Webb died the 4th of March.

Wilkam Spooner married to Hannah Pratt the 18th of March.

1651. Sandwidg Regester of Beirths of Children.

SANDWICH.

JOSEPH, son of Robert Botfish, born the 3^d of Aprell.

John Fish, son of Nathaniell Fish, born the 13th of Aprell.

These bee the names of Leiftenant Joseph Rogers his children, as followeth :—

SANDWICH.

Sarah was borne the sixt of August, 1633, and died the fifteenth of the same month.

Joseph was born the 19th of July, 1635.

Thomas was born the 29th of March, 1638.

Elizabeth was born the 29th of September, 1639.

John was born the 3^d of Aprill, 1642.

Mary was born the 22^{cond} of September, 1644.

James was borne the 18th of October, 1648.

Hannah was borne the 8th of August, 1652.

PLYMOUTH.

[*15.]

**1652. Plymouth Regester of the Beirth of their Children.*

JOSIAH SMITH, son of John Smith, borne the 16th of Aprill.

Elizabeth, daughter of Andrew Ringe, born the 19th of Aprill.

Eliezer, son of John Churchill, born the 20th of Aprill.

Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniell Morton, borne the 3^d of May.

Isack Wright, sonne of Richard Wright, born 26th of August.

William, sonne of M^r Wiltam Paddy, born about the 16th of September.

John, the sonne of Gyles Rickard, Jun^r, borne the

Jane, the daughter of Nathaniell Warren, borne the 31 of December.

Samuell, the sonne of Wiltam Harlow, borne the 27th of January.

John, the sonne of M^r Wiltam Bradford, born the twentieth of February.

Jonathan, the sonne of Thomas Sauory, borne the 4th of March.

Mary, the daughter of Richard Foster, borne the 8th of March.

John, the sonne of Thomas Pope, borne the 15th of March.

1652. Plymouth Regester of Marriages and Burials.

Rebeckah Willett died the 2^{cond} of Aprill.

Arther Hathaway married to Sara Cooke the 20th of Nouember.

Joseph Reyner died the 23^d of Nouember.

James Cole, Junier, married to Mary Tilson the 23^d of December.

James Shaw married to Mary Michell the 24th of December.

Wiltam Pontus died the 9th of Febrewary.

**Att the Towne of Eastham.*

EASTHAM.

[*16.]

JONATHAN SPARROW married to Rebeckah Banges the 26th of October, 1654.

Marke Snow married vnto Ann Cooke the 18th of January, 1654.

Wiltam Walker married to Sarah Snow the 25th of February, 1654.

Mehitabell, the daughter of Richard Knowles, born the 20th of May, 1652.

Rebeckah, the daughter of Job Cole, born the 26 of August, 1654.

Deborah, the daughter of Ralph Smith, born the 8th of March, 1654.

Bethyah, the daughter of Edward Banges, born the 28th of May, 1650.

Marcy and Apphyah, the daughters of Edwards Banges, which said daughters were born, being twines, *were born* the 15th of October, 1651.

Israell, the son of Daniell Cole, borne the 8th of January, 1653.

Nathaniell, the son of Thomas Williams, born the 24th of Aprill, 1655.

John, the son of Wiltam Walker, born the 24th of Nouember, 1655.

P me, DANIELL COLE, Towne Clarke.

**1653. Plymouth Regester of the Beirth of their Children.*

PLYMOUTH.

[*17.]

JACOB, the sonne of Jacob Cooke, borne the twenty sixt of March.
Joseph, the sonne of John Faunce, born the 14th of May.

Mannasses and Ephraim, twines, the sonns of John Morton, born the 7th of June.

Feare, the daughter of the Elder Cushman, borne the 20th of June.

Beniamine, the sonne of Mr John Winslow, born the 12th day of August.

Josias, the sonne of Ephraim Morton, borne the

John, the sonne of Arther Hathewey, born the 17th of September.

Mary, the daughter of Edward Gray, born the 18th of September.

Sarah, the daughter of Wiltam Spooner, born the fift of October.

Hezekiah, the sonne of Cap^t Willett, born the 16th of Nouember, or therabouts.

Mary, the daughter of James Cole, Junier, born the 3^d of December.

Sarah, the daughter of Gor^g Bonum, born the 10th of December.

Peter Tinkham, the sonne of Ephraim Tinkham, born the 25 of December.

Isacke, the sonne of John Wood, borne the 27th of February.

PLYMOUTH.

1654. Plymouth Regester of the Beirthes of their Children.

Margerett, the daughter of Samuell Hickes, born the 9th of March.

Wiltam, the son of Wiltam Browne, born the first of Aprill.

Mara Sauory, the daughter of Thomas Sauory, born the seauenth of Aprill.

Samuell Sturtivant, the sonne of Samuell Sturtivant, born the 19th of Aprill.

Eliazer Smith, the sonne of John Smith, Jun^r, born the 20th of Aprill.

[*18.]

**Plymouth Regester of Marriages and Burials.*

Thomas Gray died about the seauenth of June.

John Faunce died the 29th of Nouember.

Susanna Jenings died the 23^d of March.

1654. Plymouth Regester of Beirth of their Children. 1654.

Mary, the daughter of John Churchill, borne the first of August.

Samuell, the sonne of Wiltam Hoskins, borne the 8th of August.

Joannah, the daughter of Nathaniell Morton, was born the 9th of Nouember, 1654.

James, the son of James Shaw, born the 6th of December.

William Bradford, the sonne of William Bradford, Junior, was borne the 11 of March, 1654, and was baptized the 25 of March, 1655.

[This last entry is in the handwriting of Governor Bradford.]

Elkanan, the son of Gorg^e Watson, was born the five and twentieth day of February, 165⁵/₈.

Samuell, the son of William Brown, was born att Plymouth, the begiining of March, 165⁵/₈.

Hezkiah, the son of John Smith, Junier, born the 28th of Nouember, 1655.

Samuell, the son of Wiltam Spooner, born the 14th day of January, 1655.

Hezkiah, the son of Ephraim Tinkham, was borne the eight of February, 1655.

Sarah, the daughter of Arther Hatheway, was born the 28th of February, 1655.

Eliazer, the son of the Elder Cushman, was born the 20th of February, 1656.

Marcy, the daughter of John Cooke, was born the five and twentieth of July, x.

*M^{rs} Ann Atwood died the first of June.

PLYMOUTH.

Alice Shaw, the wife of John Shaw, died the sixt of March, 1654.

[*19.]

Rebecka, the daughter of Wiltam Harlow, was born the 12th of June, 1655.

Wiltam Shirtley married vnto Elizabeth Lettice the 18th of October, 1655.

Hannah Sturtivant, the daughter of Samuell Sturtivant, was borne the fourth of September, 1656.

Jonathan Dunham was married vnto Mary Delanoy the 29th of Nouember, 1655.

Benajah Prat married to Persis Dunham the 29th of Nouember, 1655.

Edward Dotey died the 23^d of August, 1655.

Samuell Rider married to Sarah Bartlett the 23^d of December, 1656.

James Clarke married to Abigaill Laythorp the seauenth of October, 1657.

Jonathan Dunham married to Mary Cobb the fifteenth of October, 1657.

Jonathan Shaw married to Phebe Watson the 22^{cond} of January, 1656.

Wiltam, the son of Wiltam Harlow, was born the 2^{cond} day of June, 1657.

Abraham Jackson married to Remember Morton the 18th of Nouember, 1657.

Joseph Dunham married to Mercye Morton the same day.

Samuell, the son of Samuell Ryder, was born the 18th of Nouember, 1657.

John, the son of John Rickard, born the twenty fourth day of Nouember, 1657.

Mary, the daughter of Jacob Cooke, was born the 12th of January, 1657.

John Cobb marryed to Martha Nelson the 28th of Aprill, 1658.

Abigaill, the daughter of Benajah Pratt, born the 21 of Nouember, 1657.

John, the son of Ephraim Tinkham, was born the seauenth of June, 1658.

**Names of those whoe were marryed, recorded by Leiftenant James Torrey, since hee was chosen Towne Clarke of the Towne of Scittuate, the 18th of July, 1653.*

SCITUATE.

[*20.]

JAMES TORREY married to Ann Hach, the daughter of Wiltam Hatch, the 2^{cond} of Nouember, 1643.

John Bryant married to Mary Lewis, the daughter of Gorge Lewis, of Barnstable, Nouember 14, 1643.

Ephraim Kemton married to Joanna Rawlins, the daughter of Thomas Rawlins, January 28, 1645.

Anthony Dodson married to Mary Williams the tweluth of Nouember, 1651.

SCITUATE.

Beirths of Children.

Joseph, the son of Robert Studson, born June, 1639.

Benjamine, the son of Robert Studson, born in the month of August, 1641.

Thomas, the son of Robert Studson, born the 11th of December, 1641.

James, the son of James Torrey, born the 3^d of September, 1644.

Sarah Witherell, the daughter of M^r Wiltam Witherill, was born the 10th of February, 1644.

Samuell, the son of Robert Studson, born in the month of June, 1646.

Hannah, the daughter of M^r Wiltam Witherill, born the 20th of February, 1646.

Wiltam, the son × James Torrey, born March the 15, 1646.

John, the son of Robert Studson, born Aprill, 1648.

Joseph, the son of James Torrey, born the 18th March, 1648.

Eunice, the daughter of Robert Studson, born the 28th of Aprill, 1650.

Damaris, daughter of James Torrey, born the 26th of October, 1651.

Sarah, the daughter of Anthony Dodson, born August the 26, 1652.

Lois, the daughter of Robert Studson, born in the month of February, 1652.

Samuell, the son of Walter Hatch, born December the 22^{cond}, 1653.

Robert, the son of Robert Studson, born the 29th of January, 1653.

Gershom, the son of Anthony Dodson, born February 14th, 1653.

[*21.] *Joanna, the daughter of Ephraim Kemton, was born the 29th of September, 1647.

Patience, the daughter of Ephraim Kemton, was born the 2^{cond} of October, 1648.

Ephraim Kemton, the son of Ephraim Kemton, was born the first of October, 1649.

Lydia, the daughter of John Turner, was born the 24 of January, 1652.

Mannasses, the son of Ephraim Kemton, was born the first of January, 1651.

Deborah, the daughter of Wiltam Berstow, born in August, 1650.

Wiltam, the son of Wiltam Berstow, born in Sept^r, 1652.

John, the son of Humphrey Johnson, born in March, 1653.

John, the son of John Bryant, born the 17th of August, 1644.

Hannah, the daughter of John Bryant, born the 25 of January, 1645.

Sarah, the daughter of John Bryant, born the 29th of September, 1648.

Mary, the daughter of John Bryant, born the 24th of February, 1649.

Martha, the daughter of John Bryant, born the 26th of February, 1651.

Samuell, the son of John Bryant, born the 6 of February, 1653.

Patience, the daughter of Ephraim Kemton, deceased the first of July, 1648. SCITUATE.

Mary, the daughter of John Bryant, dec^d the 8th of Aprill, 1652.

Henery Merritt deceased the last of Nouember, 1653.

Katherin Winter deceased the 28th of December, 1653.

Ʋ me, JAMES TORREY, Towne Clarke.

*A Note of the Prsons recorded since June last, p^r me, James Torrey,
Towne Clarke of Scittuate, sent to March Court, 1654.*

RESOLUED WHITE married to Judith, the daughter of M^r Wilłam Varssall, Aprill the 8th, 1640.

James Adams married to Francis, the daughter of M^r Wilłam Varssall, July the 16th, 1646.

Walter Hatch married to Elizabeth Holbrooke, May the sixt, 1650.

Nathaniell Rawlins ma^ryed to Lydia, the daughter of Richard Siluester, September the 4th, 1652.

*John Damman married to Katherin, the daughter of Henery Merritt, [*22.]
in June, 1644.

Wilłam Parker married to Mary, the daughter of Thomas Rawlins, in Aprill, 1639.

Wilłam Parker married to Mary, the daughter of Humphry Turner, Nouember the 13th, 1651.

Thomas King married to Jane Hatch, widdow, March the 31, 1653.

Beirthes of Children.

Wilłam, the son of Resolued White, born Aprill the 10th, 1642.

John, the son of Resolued White, born March the 11th, 1644.

Samuell, the son of Resolued White, born the 13th of March, 1646.

Wilłam, the son of James Adames, born May the 16th, 1647.

Samuell, the son of Wilłam Wills, born in May, 1640.

Lydia, the daughter of Wilłam Wills, born in Aprill, 1645.

Resolued, the son of Resolued White, born Nouember 12th, 1647.

Anna, the daughter of Resolued White, born June the 4th, 1649.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Resolued White, born the June 4th, 1652.

Josiah, the son of Resolued White, born September 29, 1654.

Jonáthan, the son of James Torrey, born September the 20th, 1654.

Anna, the daughter of James Adams, born Aprill the 18th, 1649.

SCITUATE. Richard, the son of James Adams, borne Aprill the 19th, 1651, and deceased the 25 of July, 1651.

Mary, the daughter of James Adams, born January the 27, 1653.

Lydia, the daughter of Wiltam Hatch, Seni^r, born January the 7th, 1654.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Nathaniell Rawlins, born March the first, 1653.

Jonathan, the son of John Turner, Seni^r, born September 20th, 1646.

Joseph, the son of John Turner, Seni^r, born January the 12th, 1647, and deceased January 15, 1647.

[*23.] *Joseph, the son of John Turner, Seni^r, born January the 12th, 1649.

Ezekiell, the son of John Turner, Seni^r, born January the 7th, 1650.

John, the son of John Turner, Seni^r, born October 30, 1654.

Thomas, the son of Thomas Pinchin, born May the 15, 1640.

Hannah, the daughter of Thomas Pinchin, born December the 4th, 1642.

Hannah, the daughter of Henery Ewill, born June the 22^{cond}, 1649.

Gershom, the son of Henery Ewill, born the Nouember 14, 1650.

Hannah, the daughter of Walter Hatch, born March the 13th, 1650.

Deborah, the daughter of John Damman, born Aprill the 25th, 1645.

John, the son of John Damman, born Nouember the 3^d, 1647.

Mary, the daughter of John Damman, born in July, 1651.

Daniell, the son of John Damman, born in February, 1652.

Zacaryah, the son of John Damman, born in February, 1649, deceased in February, 1649.

Wiltam, the son of Wiltam Randall, born in December, 1647.

John, the son of Wiltam Randall, born in Aprill, 1650.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Wiltam Randall, born in October, 1652.

Mary, the daughter of Wiltam Parker, born January the first, 1639.

Wiltam, the son of Wiltam Parker, born in December, 1643.

Patience, the daughter of Wiltam Parker, born in February, 1648.

Lydia, the daughter of Wiltam Parker, born May the 9th, 1653.

Joseph, the son of Wiltam Randall, was born in March, 1642.

Hannah, the daughter of Wiltam Randall, born in March, 1644.

Job, the son of Wiltam Randall, was born February the 8th, 1654.

[*24.] *Rhode King, the daughter of Thomas Kinge, was born Ootober the 11th, 1639.

Gorg King, the son of Thomas Kinge, born December the 24th, 1642.

Thomas, the son of Thomas Kinge, born June the 21, 1645.

Daniell, the son of Thomas Kinge, was born February the 4th, 1647.

Sarah, the daughter of Thomas King, was born May the 24th, 1650.

John, the son of Thomas Kinge, was born May the 30th, 1652.

Deaths.

SCITUATE.

Willam Hatch, Seni^r and elder, deceased Nouember the sixt, 1651.
 Mary, the wife of Willam Parker, deceased in August, 1651.
 Richard, the son of James Adames, deceased the 25 of July, 1651.
 Joseph, the son of John Turner, Seni^r, deceased January the 15th, 1647.
 Zachariah, the son of John Damman, deceased in February, 1649.
 Sarah King, the wife of Thomas Kinge, deceased June the sixt, 1652.
 John, the son of Thomas Kinge, deceased about July the 26th, 1652.
 Jane, the wife of Thomas Kinge, deceased October the 8th, 1653.

Thomas Turner married to Sarah Hiland January the sixt, 1651.
 Joseph Tilden married to Ellice Twisden Nouember the 20th, 1649.

Beirthes of Children.

Ruth, the daughter of Nathaniell Rawlins, born September the 27th, 1655.
 Nathaniell, the son of Thomas Turner, born March the first, 1654.
 Jane, the daughter of Walter Hatch, born March the 7th, 1655.
 *Joseph, the son of Humphrey Johnson, born June the 24th, 1655. [*25.]
 Nathaneell, the son of Joseph Tilden, born in September, 1650.
 John, the son of Joseph Tilden, born in December, 1652.
 Rebeckah, the daughter of Joseph Tilden, born in Febrewary, 1654.
 Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas Turner, born in July, 1656.
 Sarah, the daughter of Thomas Ingham, born January the 21, 1647.
 Joseph, the son of Joseph Tilden, born Febrewary the 12th, 1656.
 Mary, the daughter of James Torrey, born February the 14th, 1656.
 Elisha, the son of John Turner, Seni^r, born March the eight, 1656.
 Benjamine, the son of Humphrey Johnson, born August the 27, 1657.

p me, JAMES TORREY, Towne Clarke.

Of the Towne of Plymouth.

PLYMOUTH.

WILHEAM HARLOW married to Mary Faunce the 15 of July, 1658.
 M^r Samuëll Hooker married to M^{is} Mary Willett the 22^{cond} of September, 1658.

PLYMOUTH. Mr Barnabas Laythorpe was married to Susanna Clarke, the 3^d of November, 1658.

Mr John Saffin was married vnto M^{rs} Martha Willett, the 2^{cond} of December, 1658.

Mary, the daughter of Wilkam Harlow, was borne the 19 day of May, 1659.

Jonathan Morrey was married vnto Mary Foster, widdow, the 8th of July, 1659.

Lydia, the daughter of Abraham Jackson, was born the 19th of November, 1658.

John, the son of Samuell Sturtivant, borne the sixt of September, 1658.

Samuell, the son of Samuell Jenney, was borne the third of July, 1659.

Sarah, the daughter of Steuen Bryant, was borne the 28th of November, 1659.

Wilkam Clarke married to Sarah Woolcott, on the first of March, 1659.

[*26.] *Martha, the daughter of Jacob Cooke, was born the sixteenth of March, 1659.

Mary, the daughter of Stephen Bryant, was borne the 29th of May, 1654.

Stephen, the son of Stephen Bryant, was borne the 2^{cond} day of February, 1657.

Winnefred Whitney, the wife of Thomas Whitney, died the 23^d of July, 1660.

Mr Robert Marshall married to Mary Barnes, the x x x .

Benajah Dunham married to Elizabeth Tilson the 25 of October, 1660.

Edward Cobb married to Mary Hoskins the 28th of Nouemb^r, 1660.

Benamine Eaton married to Sarah Hoskins the 4th of December, 1660.

Lydia, the daughter of Samuell Sturtivant, was born the 13 day of December, 1660.

Repentance, the daughter of Wilkam Harlow, was borne the 22^{cond} of November, 1660.

Samuell Eaton married to Martha Billington the 10th of January, 1660.

Joseph Ramsden married to Mary Sauory the 16 day of October, 1661.

[*27.] *Elizabeth, the daughter of Edward Gray, was born the eleventh of February, 165x.

Sarah, the daughter of Edward Gray, was born the tweluth of August, 1659.

Name changed
after it was
entered.

‡Samuell,‡ ||John,|| the son of Edward Gray, was borne the first of October, 1661.

John Holmes married to Patience Faunce the twentyeth day of November, 1661.

Mr John Holmes married to Mary Atwood the eleventh of December, 1661. PLYMOUTH.

Daniell Wilcockes was married to Elizabeth Cooke the 28th of November, 1661.

Anthony Sprague was married to Elizabeth Bartlett the 26 of December, 1661.

Judith, the wife of Gyles Rickard, Seni^r, died the sixt day of February, 1661.

Gyles Rickard, Seni^r, married to Jone Tilson the twentyeth day of May, 1662.

Thomas Leonard married to Mary Watson the 21 of August, 1662.

John, the son of John Cobb, was borne the 24th of August, 1662.

John, the son of Wilham Harlow, was borne the 19th of October, 1662.

Francis, the son of Jacob Cooke, was borne the fift of January, 1662.

John Churchill died the first of January, 1662.

Mannasses Kemton died the 14th of January, 1662. Hee did much good in his place the time God lent him.

Edward Doty married to Sarah Faunce the 26 of February, 1662.

Lydia, the daughter of Stephen Bryant, was borne the 23 of October, 1662.

Francis Cooke died the seauenth of Aprill, 1663.

*Zachariah Eedey was married to Allice Padduck the seauenth of May, 1663. [*28.]

Samuell Rickard, the son of Gyles Rickard, Juni^r, was borne the 14th of January, 1662.

Phebe Watson, the wife of Gorge Watson, died the 22^{cond} day of May, 1663.

John Lucas, the son of Thomas Lucas, was borne the fifteenth day of July, 1656.

Mary Lucas, the daughter of Thomas Lucas, was borne the fifteenth day of March, 1658.

Benony Lucas, the son of Thomas Lucas, was borne the 30th day of October, 1659.

Samuell Lucas, the son of Thomas Lucas, was borne the fifteenth day of September, 1661.

Wilham Lucas, the son of Thomas Lucas, was borne the 13th of January, 1662.

John, the son of John Holmes, was borne the 22^{cond} of March, 1662.

PLYMOUTH. *A Register of the Age of some of the Children of Nathaniel Warren, as followeth : —*

Hope, the daughter of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the seauenth of March, 1651.

Jane, the daughter of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 10th of January, 1652.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 15 of September, 1654.

Alice, the daughter of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 2^{cond} of August, 1656.

Mercye, the daughter of Nathaniel Warren, was borne February the 20th, 1657.

Mary, the daughter of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 9th of March, 1660.

Nathaniel, the son of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 10th of March, 1661.

John, the son of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 23 of October, 1663.

James, the son of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 7th of November, 1665.

There are two other of his children recorded in this booke, elder then any of theſe heer named.

[*29.] **The Regester of the Age of the Children of Mr Wiltam Paddy is as followeth : —*

Elizabeth, the daughter of Mr Wiltam Paddey, was borne the tweluth day of Nouember, 1641.

John, the son of Mr Wiltam Paddey, was born the twenty fift of Nouember, 1643.

Samuell, the son of Mr Wiltam Paddey, was borne about the first of August, 1645.

Robert, the son of Mr Robert Marshall, was borne the fifteenth day of August, 1663.

The Register of the Age of some of the Children of Robert Paddocke, deceased. PLYMOUTH.

Imprimis, Wiltam Palmer, the son in law of the said Robert Paddocke, was borne the 27th of June, 1634.

Zachariah Paddocke, the son of Robert Paddocke, was borne the 20th of March, 1636.

Mary, the daughter of Robert Paddocke, was borne the tenth of March, 1638.

Allis, the daughter of Robert Paddocke, was borne the 7th of March, 1640.

John, the son of Robert Paddocke, was borne the first of Aprill, 1643.

There are two other that are before registered in this booke.

Wiltam Crow was married to Hannah Winslow the first of Aprill, 1664.

Francis Goulder died the 17th of May, 1664.

James, the son of Samuell Sturtivant, was borne the eleuenth of February, 1663.

Nathaniel, the son of Wiltam Harlow, was born the 30th of September, 1664.

Mary, the wife of Wiltam Harlow, dyed the 4th of October, 1664.

Jonathan Pratt was married to Abigaill Wood the 2^{cond} of Nouember, 1664.

Thomas Cushman was married to Ruth Howland the 17th day of Nouember, 1664.

James, the son of Nathaniel Warren, was born the 7th of Nouember, 1665.

**Plymouth Register.*

[*30.]

Joseph Howland was married to Elizabeth Southworth the seauenth day of December, anno 1664.

Gorge Morton was married to Joanna Kempton the 22^{cond} of December, 1664.

Julian Kempton, widdow, aged fourscore and one yeare, died the 19th day of February, anno Domini 1664, and was buried the 20th of the same; shee was a faithfull servant of God.

Joseph, the sonne of Mr Joseph Bradford, was borne the 18th of Aprill, 1665.

PLYMOUTH. Elizabeth, the daughter of Stephen Bryant, was borne the seauenteenth of October, 1665.

Sacary Eedey, the son of Sacary Eedey, was borne the tenth day of Aprill, 1664.

Willam Harlow married to Mary Shelley the 25 of January, 1665.

Mary, the daughter of Ephraim Tinkham, was borne the fift of August, 1661.

John, the son of Ephraim Tinkham, was borne the 15th of Nouember, 1663.

EASTHAM. **The Register of Eastham, of their Beirths, Marriages, & Burialls,*
[*31.] *as they came to my hand.*

JOHN FREEMAN and Mercy Prence married the 13th February, 1649.

John Freeman, son of John Freeman, was borne the 2^{cond} of February, 1650. This deceased.

Alsoe, another son, named John, borne in December, 1651.

Thomas Freeman, the son of John Freeman, was borne in Septem̃, 1653.

Edmond Freeman, the son of John Freeman, was borne in June, 1657.

Marcy Freeman, the daughter of John Freeman, was borne in July, 1659.

Nathaniel Mayo and Hannah Prence were marryed the 13th of February, 1649.

Thomas Mayo, the son of Nathaniell Mayo, was borne the 7th December, 1650.

Nathaniell Mayo, the son of Nathaniell Mayo, was borne the 16th of Nouember, 1652.

Samuell Mayo, the son of Nathaniel Mayo, was borne the 12th of October, 1655.

Hannah Mayo, the son [daughter] of Nathaniel Mayo, was borne the 17th of October, 1657.

Theophilus Mayo, the son of Nathaniel Mayo, was borne the 17th of December, 1659.

John Mayo was married to Hannah Reyecraft the first of January, 1650.

John, the son of John Mayo, was borne the fifteenth of December, 1652.

Willam, the son of John Mayo, was borne the 7th of October, 1654.

James, the son of John Mayo, was borne the third of October, 1656.

Samuell, the son of John Mayo, was borne the 2^{cond} of March, 1658.

Wiltam, the son of Wiltam Walker, was borne the 2^{cond} of August, 1659. EASTHAM.

Stephen, the son of Wiltam Twining, was borne the sixt of February, 1659.

Eliazer, the son of Thomas Paine, was borne the 10th of March, 1658.

Hannah, the daughter of John Smalley, borne att Plymouth the 14th of June, 1641.

John, the son of John Smalley, borne att Plymouth, the 8th of September: 1644.

Isacke and Mary, the son and daughter of John Smalley, were borne the 11th of December, 1647.

*Jemineth, the daughter of Robert Vixon, was borne the 30th of August, 1655. [*32.]

Titus, the son of Robert Vixon, was borne the 2^{cond} of December, 1657.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Rober Vixon, was borne the 29th of May, 1660.

Jonathan, the son of Richard Higgens, was borne att Plymouth in July, 1637.

Benjamine, the son of Richard Higgens, was borne att Plymouth in July, 1640.

John Yeates, the son of John Yeates, deceased, which said John Yeates, Junr, is son in law to the said Richard Higgens, was borne att Duxburrow the 15th of August, 1650.

Mary, the daughter of Richard Higgens, was borne the 27th of September: 1652.

Eliakim, the son of Richard Higgens, was borne the 20th of October, 1654.

Wiltam, the son of Richard Higgens, was borne the 15th of December, 1654.

Jadiah, the son of Richard Higgens, borne the fift of March, 1656.

Rebeckah, the daughter of Jonathan Sparrow, was borne the 30th of October, 1655.

John, the son of Jonathan Sparrow, was borne the 2^{cond} of Nouember, 1656.

Presilla, the daughter of Jonathan Sparrow, was borne the 13th of February, 1658.

Apthia, the daughter of Samuell Freeman, was borne the 11th of December, 1660.

Apthia, the daughter of Samuell Freeman, deceased the 19th of February, 1660.

Mary, the daughter of Daniel Cole, was borne the 10th of March, 1658.

Joseph Harding was married to Bethya Cooke the 4th of Aprill, 1660.

Joseph Rogers was married to Susanna Deane the 4th of Aprill, 1660.

EASTHAM.

Marke Snow was married to Jane Prence the 9th of January, 1660.

John Banges was married to Hannah Smalley the 23 of January, 1660.

Jonathan Higgens was married to Elizabeth Rogers the 9th of January, 1660.

Wiltam, the son of Gyles Hopkins, was borne the 9th of January, 1660.

Isacke, the son of Wiltam Merricke, was borne the 6th of January, 1660.

Wiltam Twining, Seni^r, died the 15th of Aprill, 1659.

Joseph Rogers, Juni^r, deceased the 27th of January, 1660.

SCITUATE.

[*33.]

**The Record of the Marriages, Beirthes, and Burials of Scittuate, as followeth.*

WILIAM HATCH married to Susanna Annible, the 13th of May, 1652.

Lydia, the daughter of Wiltam Hatch, was borne Aprill the 28th, 1653.

Lydia, the daughter of Wiltam Hatch, died May the 2^{cond}, 1653.

Abia, the daughter of Henery Ewill, was borne the 27th of September, 1653.

P me, JAMES TORREY, Towne Clark.

Isacke Chettenden was married to Mary Vinall in Aprill, 1646.

Sarah and Rebecka Chettenden, twines, the daughters of Isacke Chettenden, were borne the 25 of February, 1646.

Mary, the daughter of Isacke Chettenden, was borne August the 17th, 1648.

Israell, the son of Isacke Chettenden, was borne October the 10th, 1651.

Stephen, the son of Isacke Chettenden, was borne Nouember the fift, 1654.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Isacke Chettenden, was borne Septem: 9th, 1658.

Sarah, the daughter of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne the 29th of Septem: 1645.

Mary, the daughter of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne June the 9th, 1648.

Joanna, the daughter of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne the 28th of March, 1651.

Hannah, the daughter of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne December 25, 1653.

John, the son of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne the sixt of July, 1655.

Joseph, the son of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne the sixteenth of March, 1658.

Waitestill, the daughter of Rodolphus Elmes, was borne February the 9th, 1660. SCITUATE.

Bethya, the daughter of Walter Hatch, was borne March the 31, 1661.

Myles, the son of Wilham Parker, was borne June the 25, 1655.

Joseph, the son of Wilham Parker, was borne the 4th of October, 1658.

Nathaniel, the son of Wilham Parker, was borne the eight of March, 1661.

John, the son of John Cushen, was borne the 28th of April, 1662.

**Scittuate Register.*

[*34.]

Gorge Younge was married to Hannah Pinson the 15th of January, 1661.

Stephen Tilden was married to Hannah Little January the 15th, 1661.

Stephen Vinall was married to Mary Baker the 26 of February, 1661.

Thomas Pinsen, Junr, was married to Elizabeth White the 18th of September, 1662.

Edward Wright was married to Lydia Rawlins, widow, May the 25, 1664.

Hannah, the daughter of Stephen Tildin, was borne the 14th of October, 1662.

Mary, the daughter of Stephen Vinall, was borne Nouember the 29th, 1662.

Joanna, the daughter of James Torrey, was borne May the fourth, 1663.

Deborah, the daughter of Henery Ewell, was borne June the 4th, 1663.

Isacke, the son of Isacke Chettenden, was borne the 30th of Septem: 1663.

Thomas, the son of John Cushen, was borne the 26th of September, 1663.

Charles, the son of Charles Stockbridge, was borne the 4th of February, 1663.

Nathaniell, the son of Nathaniell Rawlins, was borne the 7th of Septem: 1662.

Nathaniell Rawlins, Seni^r, deceased the 23 of December, 1662.

Lydia, the daughter of Samuell Vtley, was borne December the 28th, 1659.

Margarett, the daughter of Humphery Johnson, was borne in December, 1659.

Samuell, the son of Joseph ^ was borne the 12th of Septem- This to be en-
quired.
ber, 1660.

Thomas, the son of Thomas Oldum, was borne the 30th of October, 1660.

Sarah, the daughter of James Torrey, was borne the 9th of February, 1660.

Samuell Utley was married to Hannah Hatch December the sixt, 1648.

EASTHAM.

[*35.]

**The Regester of Eastham.*

WILLIAM, the son of William Merecke, was borne the 15th of September, 1643.

Stephen, the son of William Mericke, was borne the 12th of May, 1646.

Rebeckah, the daughter of William Merricke, was borne the 28 of July, 1648.

Mary, the daughter of William Merricke, was born the 4th of November, 1650.

Ruth, the daughter of William Merricke, was borne the 15th of May, 1652.

Sarah, the daughter of William Merricke, was borne the first of August, 1654.

John, the son of William Merricke, was borne the fifteenth of January, 1656.

Isacke, the son of Henery Atkins, was borne the 14th of June, 1657.

Annah, the daughter of Marke Snow, was borne the 7th of July, 1656.

Mehetabell, the daughter of Richard Knowles, was borne the 20th of May, 1653.

Barbery, the daughter of Richard Knowles, was borne the 28th of Septem: 1656.

Anna, the daughter of Josias Cooke, and wife of Marke Snow, died the 24th of July, 1656.

TAUNTON.

Taunton Regester.

THOMAS AUGER married to Elizabeth Packer the 14th of November, 1665.

Thomas Lincoln, Seni^r, married to Elizabeth Street, widdow, the 10th December, 1665.

Patience, the daughter of John Bundey, died the 27th of March, 1665.

Johanna, the daughter of Nathaniel Thayer, was borne the 13th of Decem: 1665.

Taunton, the 28th of February, 1665.

SHADRACH WILBORE, Towne Clarke.

Plymouth Register.

PLYMOUTH.

JOHN BRYANT married to Abigaill Bryant the 23 of Nouember, 1665.

John Waterman married to Ann Sturtivant the 7th of December, 1665.

Edward Gray married vnto Dorothy Lettice the 12th of December, 1665.

John Robins married to Jehosabath Jourdain the 14th of December, 1665.

Isacke Barker married to Mistris Judith Prence the 28th of December, 1665.

Jonathan Barnes married to Elizabeth Hedge the 4th of January, 1665.

Ephraim Tilson married to Elizabeth Hoskins the 7th of July, 1666.

Isacke, the son of Ephraim Tinkham, was borne the 11th of Aprill, 1666.

Samuell, the son of John Waterman, was borne the 16th of October, 1666.

John, the son of Sachariah Eedey, was borne the 10th of October, 1666.

Hannah, the daughter of William Harlow, was borne the 28th of October, 1666.

Jacob Michell married to Sussanna Pope the 7th of Nouember, 1666.

Benjamine Bosworth married to Hannah Morton the 27th of Nouember, 1666.

Robert Barrow married to Ruth Bonum the 28th of Nouember, 1666.

Nathaniel, the son of Nathaniel Morton, died the 17th of February, 1666.

Marcy, the wife of Joseph Dunham, died the 19th of February, 1666.

John Phillips married to Faith Dotey the 14th of March, 1666.

John Cole married to Elizabeth Ryder the 21 of Nouember, 1667.

John Nelson married to Sarah Wood, the daughter of Henery Wood, the 28th of Nouember, 1667.

John Doged, of Martins Vineyard, married to Bathshebath Prat, widdow, the 29th of August, 1667.

Joseph Williams married to Elizabeth Watson the 28th of Nouember, 1667.

Nathaniel Holmes married to Marcy Faunce the 29th of December, 1667.

Edward, the son of Edward Gray, born the 31 of January, 1666.

Rowland, the son of M^r John Cotton, was borne the 27th of December, 1667.

Joseph, the son of Samuell Sturtivant, was born the 16th of July, 1666.

Gabriel Fallowell, aged fourscore and three yeares, died the twenty eight of December, 1667, and was buried the 31 of the same month with great respect and honor, and much lamented in respect of the loss of him whoe was a good old man and a faithfull servant of the Lord.

John Fallowell married to Sarah, the daughter of John Wood, the 13th of February, 1667.

PLYMOUTH. Bathshua, the daughter of William Harlow, was borne the one and twentyeth of Aprill, 1667.

[*36.] *Abigaill, the daughter of Jonathan Pratt, was born the sixteenth of June, 1665.

Bathshebah, the daughter of Jonathan Pratt, was borne the 20th of February, 1666.

Ruth, the daughter of Jacob Cooke, was borne the seauenteenth of January, 1665.

John Ivey, of Boston, was married to Marcy Bartlett, the 25th of December, 1668.

Susanna, the daughter of Edward Gray, was borne the 15th of October, 1668.

Jonathan, the son of Jonathan Pratt, was borne the 20th of March, 1668.

John Doten, the son of John Doten, was borne the 24th day of August, 1668.

Edward, the son of John Doten, was borne the 28th of June, 1671.

Jacob, the son of John Dotey, was born the 24th of May, 1673.

Elizabeth, the daughter of John Waterman, was born the fifteenth of January, 1668.

John Dunham, Seni^r, of Plymouth, aged about fourscore yeares, died the 2^{cond} of March, 1668. Hee was an approued seruant of God, and a vsefull man in his place, being a deacon of the church of Christ att Plymouth.

Gyles Rickard, Seni^r, was married to Hannah Churchill, Seni^r, the 25th of June, anno Doñi 1669.

Joseph Dunham was marryed to Hester Wormall the 20th of August, 1669.

Jacob Cooke, Seni^r, was marryed to Elizabeth Shirtliffe, widdow, the 18th of Nouember, 1669.

On the eight day of December, anno Doñi 1669, the honored Cap^t Thomas Southworth changed this life for a better, being then about the age of fifty three yeares, who was a maiestrate of this jurisdiction, and otherwise a good benifactor to both church and coñonwealth, and that which is more than all hath bine named, hee was a very godly man, and soe liued and died full of faith and comfort, being much lamented by all of all sorts, sects, and conditions of people within our jurisdiction of New Plymouth.

Eliezer, the son of Robert Barrow, was borne on the fifteenth day of September, 1669, and died on the thirteenth day of December, 1669.

Eliezer Jackson, the son of Abraham Jackson, was borne ^ ^ of October, 1669.

Hannah, the daughter of Benjamine Bosworth, was borne the one and PLYMOUTH.
twenty day of December, 1669.

Joannah, the daughter of Wiltam Harlow, was born the 24th of
March, 1669.

*On the 26 day of March, 1670, Mistris Allice Bradford, Seni^r, changed [*37.]
this life for a better, haueing attained to fourscore yeares of age, or therabouts.
Shee was a godly matron, and much loued while shee liued, and lamented,
thō aged, when shee died, and was honorably enterred on the 29 day of the
month aforesaid, att New Plymouth.

On the 12th day of December, 1671, Mistris Allice Bradford, Juni^r,
changed this life for a better, about the age of 44 yeares. Shee was a
gracious woman, liued much desired, died much lamented, and was buried on
the 14th day of the month aforesaid, att Plymouth abouesaid.

Sarah, the daughter of M^r John Cotton, was borne on the fift day of
Aprill, 1670.

Maria, the daughter of M^r John Cotton, was borne on the 14th of
January, 1671.

Hannah, the daughter of Jonathan Prate, was borne on the 28th of
June, 1671.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Zacariah Eedey, was borne the third day
of August, 1670.

Nathaniel Bosworth, Juni^r, of Nantaskett, allies Hull, was married to
Elizabeth Morton, of Plymouth, on the seauenth day of December, 1670.

Joseph Prince, of Nantaskett, alies Hull, was married vnto Joanna Morton,
of Plymouth, on the 7th of December, one thousand six hundred and seauenty.

Richard Willis was married to Patience Bonum on the 28th of De-
cember, 1670.

Lydia Bumpas, the daughter of Joseph Bumpas, was borne the 2^{cond}
of August, 1669.

Francis Curtice was married to Hannah Smith on the 28th of De-
cember, 1671.

John Laythorpe was marryed to Mary Cole, Juni^r, on the third of
January, 1671.

Nathaniel Southworth marryed to Desire Gray the tenth of January,
1671.

Joseph Churchill married to Sarah Hickes the third of June, 1672.

Thomas Faunce married to Jane Nelson the 13th of December, 1672.

*Mercye, the daughter of Joseph Warren, was borne the 23 of Sep- [*38.]
tember, 1653.

PLYMOUTH. Abigail, the daughter of Joseph Warren, was borne the 15th of March, 1655.
Joseph, the son of Joseph Warren, was borne the 8th of January, 1657.
Patience, the daughter of Joseph Warren, was borne the 15th of March, 1660.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Joseph Warren, was borne the 15th of August, 1662.

Benjamin, the son of Joseph Warren, was borne the 8th of January, 1670.

Lydia, the daughter of Joseph Bumpas, was borne the 2^{cond} day of August, 1669.

Wybra, the daughter of Joseph Bumpas, was borne the fifteenth of May, 1672.

[*39.] *Mehittabell, the daughter of Wiltam Harlow, was borne the 4th of October, 1672.

The 23th of February, 1672, M^r John Howland, Seni^r, of the towne of Plymouth, deceased. Hee was a godly man and an ancient professor in the wayes of Christ; hee liued vntill hee attained aboue eighty yeares in the world. Hee was one of the first comers into this land, and proued a vsefull instrument of good in his place, & was the last man that was left of those that came ouer in the shipp called the May Flower, that liued in Plymouth; hee was with honor interred att the towne of Plymouth on the 25 of February, 1672.

Thomas Prence, Esquire, Gou^r of the jurisdiction of New Plymouth, died the 29th of March, 1673, and was interred the 8th of Aprill following. After hee had serued God in the office of Gou^r sixteen yeares, or neare thervnto, hee finished his course iu the 73 yeare of his life. Hee was a worthy gentleman, very pious, and very able for his office, and faithfull in the discharge therof, studious of peace, a welwiller to all that feared God, and a terrour to the wicked. His death was much lamented, and his body honorably buried att Plymouth the day and yeare aboue mensioned.

Nathaniel Bosworth, the son of Nathaniel Bosworth, Juni^r, of Nantaskett, was borne the 22^{cond} of March, 1672, at Plymouth.

Elizabeth Bosworth, the wife of Nathaniel Bosworth, Juni^r, of Nantaskett, died the sixt day of Aprill, 1673, being the Lords day. Shee was a vertuous young woman; her death was much bewaitd by her husband and relations and other frinds. Shee was honorably buried att Plymouth the 8th day of Aprill, 1673, which was the same day that Gou^r Prence was interred, about two houres before him.

Samuell, the son of Zachariah Eedey, was born the 4th day of June, 1673.

John Eedey, the son of Obadiah Eedey, was borne the 22^{cond} of March, 1669.

Hasadiah Eedey, the daughter of Obadiah Eedey, was borne the 10th of Aprill, 1672.

Jabez Howland, the son of Jabez Howland, was borne on the 15th day of Nouember, anno 1669. PLYMOUTH.

Bethya Howland, the daughter of Jabez Howland, was borne on the third day of June, 1674.

John Howland, the son of Jabez Howland, was borne about the 15th day of January, 1672, and soone after deceased within the same month.

Mistris Lydia Morton, the wife of Nathaniel Morton, Seni^r, deceased on the 23 of September, 1673, after shee had liued with her said husband neare the space of 38 yeares. After much dollorous paine and sickne^s, shee ended her life with much peace and comfort. Shee was a good woman, and liued much desired, and died much lamented, especially by her poor sorrowfull husband ; shee was honorably buried on the 25th of the said monthe att Plymouth.

Mistris Elizabeth Warren, an aged widdow, aged aboue 90 yeares, deceased on the second of October, 1673, whoe, haueing liued a godly life, came to her graue as a shoke of corn fully ripe. Shee was honorably buried on the 24th of October aforesaid.

John Morton, Seni^r, of Middleberry, died on the third of October, 1673 ; hee was a godly man, and was much lamented by sundry of the inhabitants of that place. It pleased God, notwithstanding, to put a period to his life, after a longe sickne^s and soñtimes soñ x x hopes of recouery.

*Jabez Pratt, the son of Jonathan Pratt, was borne on the first of Nouember, 1673. [*40.]

Melletiah, the daughter of Jonathan Pratt, was born the eleuenth of December, 1676.

Nathaniel Morton, of Plymouth, was married to Anne Templar, of Charltowne, the 29th day of Aprill, 1674.

Judith, the daughter of Serj: Wiltam Harlow, was born the 2^{cond} of August, 1676.

Mary, the daughter of John Rickard, the son of Gyles Rickard, was borne the 27th of October, 1677.

**Taunton Regester of Beirthes, Marriages, and Burialls, p^rsented to the Court, Anno 1668.* TAUNTON.
[*41.]

SARAH, the daughter of John Bundy, borne the 4th of March, 1668.
Samuell, the son of Thomas Caswell, borne the 26 of January, 1662.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas Casewell, borne the 10th of January, 1664.

TAUNTON.

Abigaill, the daughter of Thomas Caswell, borne the 27th of October, 1666.
 Richard, the son of Richard Briggs, borne the 7th of Aprill, 1668.
 Sarah, the daughter of John Dean, born the 9th of Nouember, 1668.
 John, the son of John Lincon, borne the 11th of Octob: 1665.
 Thomas, the son of John Lincon, borne the 15th of September, 1667.
 Hannah, the daughter of Daniell Fisher, borne Febru: y^e first, 1666.
 John, the son of Daniell Fisher, born the last of Nouemb: 1667.
 John, the son of Jabez Hackett, born the 26th of December, 1654.
 Jabez, the son of Jabez Hackett, born the 12th of Septem: 1656.
 Mary, the daughter of Jabez Hackett, borne the 9th of January, 1659.
 Sarah, the daughter of Jabez Hackett, borne the 13th of July, 1661.
 Samuell, the son of Jabez Hackett, borne the 29th of July, 1664.
 Hannah, the daughter of Jabez Hackett, borne the 25 of January, 1666.
 Mary, the daughter of John Richmond, borne att Bridgwater, June
 2^{cond}, 1654.
 John, the son of John Richmond, born at Bridgwater, the 6th of June, 1656.
 Thomas, the son of John Richmond, born att Newport, on Rhode Iland,
 the 2^{cond} of February, 1658.
 Sussanna, the daughter of John Richmond, borne att Bridgwater, the
 4th of Nõember, 1661.
 Josiah Richmond, the son of John Richmond, borne att Taunton the
 8th of December, 1663.
 Edward, the son of John Richmond, borne the eight of February, 1665.
 Samuell, the son of John Richmond, borne the 23 of September, 1668.
 This was taken out of Taunton Towne Record.
 Attested by SHADRACH WILBORE, Towne Clarke.
 March 1, 1668-69.

Taunton Register of Mariages, Beirth, and Burialls, 1667.

JAMES, the son of John Bundy, borne the 29th of December, 1664.
 Patience, daughter of John Bundy, died the 27th of March, 1665.
 Hannah, the daughter of Samuell Smith, was borne the 17 of Sep-
 tem: 1662.
 Sarah, the daughter of Samuell Smith, was borne the 25 of January, 1664.
 Sarah, daughter of Samuell Smith, died the 18th July, 1665.
 Samuell, the son of Samuell Smith, borne the 15 of October, 1666.
 Steuen, the son of Thomas Casewell, borne the 15 of February, 1648.

TAUNTON.

Thomas, the son of Thomas Caswell, was born 22 of February, 1650.

Peter, the son of Thomas Caswell, was borne the last of October, 1652.

Mary, the daughter of Thomas Caswell, was borne the last of August, 1654.

John, the son of Thomas Caswell, was borne the last of July, 1656.

Sarah, the daughter of Tho: Caswell, borne the last of Nouember, 1658.

Wiltam, the son of Thomas Caswell, borne the 15 of September, 1660.

Mary, the daughter of Shadrach Wilbore, borne the 18th of March, 1661.

Saſniell, the son of Shadrach Wilbore, was borne the first of Aprill, 1663.

Rebeckah, the daughter of Shadrach Wilbore, was borne the 13 of January, 1664.

Hannah, the daughter of Shadrach Wilbore, born the 24th of February, 1667.

Saſniell, the son of Saſniell Hall, was borne the 11th of December, 1664.

John, the son of Samucl Hall, was borne the 19th of October, 1666.

Johanna Thayer, the daughter of Nathaniell Thayer, borne 13 of December, 1665.

*Edward Shoue, son of M^r Gorge Shoue, was borne the 28th of Aprill, 1665. [*42.]

Edward Shoue, the son of M^r Gorge Shoue, died, buried the 7th of August, 1665.

Elizabeth, the daughter of M^r Gorge Shoue, was borne the 10th of August, 1666.

Seeth, the son of M^r Gorge Shoue, was borne the 10th of December, 1667.

Elizabeth, the daughter of John Smith, was borne the 7th of September, 1663.

Henery, the son of John Smith, was borne the 27th of May, 1666.

Hannah, the daughter of Samucl Hallowey, was borne the first of March, 1667.

Wiltam, the son of Wiltam Briggs, was borne the 25 of January, 1667.

Gared, the son of Garett Talbutt, was borne the 20th of March, 1667.

Mary Eedy, the daughter of John Eedey, was borne the 14th of March, 1666.

Wiltam, the son of Richard Briggs, was borne the 21 of Nouember, 1663.

Rebecka, the daughter of Richard Briggs, borne the 15th of August, 1665.

Samucl, the son of John Dean, born the 24th of January, 1666.

Samucl, the son of Samucl Lincon, borne the first of June, 1664.

Hanna, the daughter of Samucl Lincon, borne the 24th of March, 1666.

Tamisen, the daughter of Samucl Lincon, born the 27th of October, 1667.

John, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the 16th of March, 1654.

TAUNTON.

Mary, the daughter of Robert Crosman, borne the 16 of July, 1655.

Robert, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the third of August, 1657.

Joseph, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the 25 of Aprill, 1659.

Nathaniell, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the 7th of August, 1660.

Eliezer, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the 16 of March, 1663.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Robert Crosman, born the 2^d of May, 1665.

Samuell, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the 25 of July, 1667.

Eliezer, the son of Robert Crosman, died the 26 of October, 1667.

Ester Allin, the daughter of Jonah Allin, Juni^r, was borne the 3 of January, 1662.

Mary, the daughter of Jonah Allin, was borne the 12 of May, 1663.

Sarah, the daughter of Jonah Allin, was borne the 4th of Nouember, 1665

Jonah Allin, the son of Jonah Allin, borne the 17th of August, 1667.

[*43.] *Thomas Auger married to Elizabeth Packer, of Bridgwater, the 14th of Nouember, 1665.

Thomas Lincone, Seni^r, married to Elizabeth Street, widdow, the 10th of December, 1665.

Agnis Smith, wife of Francis Smith, died the sixt of January, 1665.

Wiltam Briggs married to Sarah Macomber, of Marshfeild, the sixt of Nouember, 1666. .

Samuell Hallowey married to Jane Brayman the 26th of March, 1666.

Garett Talbutt married to Sarah Andrewes, the first of Aprill, 1664.

John Eedey married to Sussannah Padducke, of Dartmouth, the last of Nouember, 1665.

Richard Briggs married to Rebecah Hoskins, of Lakenham, the 15th of August, 1662.

John Dean married to Sarah Edson, of Bridgwater, the 7th of Nouember, 1663.

Joseph Gray married to Rebecka Hill the 25th of February, 1667.

Constant Allin, the wife of Jonah Allin, Seni^r, died the 22^{cond} of Aprill, 1667.

Jonah Allin, Seni^r, married Francis Hill, of Vnketey, the 14th of December, 1667.

Timothy Poole, the son of M^r Wiltam Poole, died the 15 of December, 1667. Hee was drowned in a little pond att Wesquabenansett, where it was thought hee did swime after a fowle which hee had shott.

John Parker died the 14th of February, 1667.

This is a true copy drawne out of Taunton regester the first of March, 1667 or 68, and attested by

SHADRACH WILBORE, Clarke.

Tauntō Regester of Beirthes, Marriages, and Burialls, March, 1670. TAUNTON.

ANNA BURT, the wife of James Burt, died the 17th of August, 1665.
Elizabeth Wilbore, the wife of Joseph Wilbore, died the 9th of
November, 1670.

John Dean, the son of John Deaue, died the sixt of August, 1670.

Sussanna, the daughter of Samuell Smith, was borne the 20th of July, 1669.

Samuell, the son of Samuell Bundy, was borne the 4th of October, 1670.

Easter, the daughter of Thomas Casewell, was borne the 4th of June, 1669.

Joseph, the son of Shadrach Wilbore, was borne the 27th of July, 1670.

Nicholas Hall, the son of Samuell Hall, was borne the 28th of October, 1670.

Thomas, the son of Wiltam Briggs, was borne the 9th of September, 1669.

Sarah, the daughter of Wiltam Briggs, was borne the 10th of Sep-
tember, 1669.

John, the son of John Deane, was borne the 28th of July, 1670.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas Lincolne, was borne the 24th of
Aprill, 1669.

Mercye, the daughter of Robert Crosman, was borne the 20th of
March, 1669.

Mercy Hoare, the daughter of Hezekiah Hoar, was borne the last of
January, 1654.

*Nathaniell, the son of Hezekiah Hoare, was borne the last of March, 1656. [*44.]

Sarah, the daughter of Hezekiah Hoare, was borne the first of Aprill, 1658.

Elizabeth Hoare, the daughter of Hezekiah Hoar, was borne the 26
of May, 1660.

Edward, the son of Hezekiah Hoar, was borne the 25 of September, 1663.

Lydia, the daughter of Hezekiah Hoar, was borne the 24th of March, 1665.

Mary, the daughter of Hezeka Hoare, was borne the 22^{cond} of Septem-
ber, 1669.

Mehittabell, the daughter of Joseph Gray, was borne the 21 of Feb-
ruary, 1668.

Jonathan, the son of Jonathan Briggs, was borne the 15th of March, 1668.

Dauid, the son of Jonathan Briggs, was borne the sixt of December, 1669.

Mary Lincon, the daughter of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 12 of
May, 1652.

Sarah, the daughter of Tho: Lincon, was borne the 25 of Septem-
ber, 1654.

Thomas, the son of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 21 of Aprill, 1656.

TAUNTON.

Samuell, the son of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 16th of March, 1658.

Jonah, the son of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 7th of July, 1660.

Hannah, the daughter of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 15th of March, 1663.

Constant, the daughter of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 16th of May, 1665

Marcy, the daughter of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 3 of Aprill, 1670.

Vnis, the daughter of James Leonard, Juni^r, was borne att Braintree, the 25 of Nouember, 1668.

Prudence, the daughter of James Leonard, Juni^r, was borne the 24th of January, 1669.

Edward, the son of Edward Bobbit, was borne the 15 of July, 1655.

Sarah, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 20th of March, 1657.

Hannah, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 9th of March, 1660.

Damaris, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 15th of September, 1663.

Elkana, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 15th of December, 1665.

Dorcas, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 20th of January, 1666.

Ester, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 15th of Aprill, 1669.

James, the son of James Phillipps, was borne the first of January, 1661.

Nathaniell, the son of James Phillipps, was borne the 25 of March, 1664.

Sarah, the daughter of James Phillipps, was borne the 17th of March, 1667.

Willam, the son of James Phillipps, was borne the 21 of August, 1669.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Joseph Williams, was borne the 30th of July, 1669.

Jane, the daughter of James Bell, was borne the 4th of Aprill, 1658.

John, the son of James Bell, was borne the 15th of August, 1660.

[*46.]

*James Bell, the son of James Bell, borne the 10th July, 1663.

Nathaniel, the son of James Bell, was borne the seauenth of January, 1664.

Sarah, the daughter of James Bell, was borne the 15th of September, 1666.

Elizabeth, the daughter of James Bell, was borne the 15th of November, 1668.

Mary, the daughter of James Bell, was borne the seauenth of July, 1669

John, the son of Joseph Staples, was borne the 28th of January, 1670.

This is a true copy of what was brought to mee.

Taken out of Taunton regester this sixt of March, 1671.

Attested by SHADRACH WILBORE,

The Towne Clarke of Taunton.

1677. Heer followeth diuers other registers which might haue bin more methodically, as I could desire, because the order of Court hath not bin attended in bringing in the regesters of the townes as might haue bine; and fytely alsoe in that I haue bine interupted theſin by the troubles of the late warr.

*A Coppy of the Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls of sundry P^rsons, BARNSTABLE.
p^rsented from the Record att Barnstable.*

JANE, the wife of Anthony Annible, buried about December, 1643.

The said Anthony marryed with Anne Alcocke 1 of March, 1645.

His son Samuell borne about the 2^{cond} of January, 1646.

His son Ezek

His daughter Desire about the begiñing of October, 1653.

Abraham Blush his daughter Sarah borne 2^{cond} of Decemb: 1641.

His son Joseph the 5th of Aprill, 1648.

He buried his wife Anne 16 May, 1651.

And married with Hannah Barker, vid.

His son Abraham, borne about 16 October, 54.

He buried his wife Hannah about the 16th of March, 1658.

And marryed with Alices Derby, vid, 4 January, 1658.

Joseph Benjamine and Jeremiah Lumbert, 10 June, 1671.

Nicholas Bonham and Hannah Fuller marryed January the 1, 1658.

His daughter Hannah borne the 8th of October, 1659. Mary the
4th of October, 1661.

Thomas Burman and Hannah Annible marryed March first, 1645.

His daughter Hannah borne about the end of May, 1646.

His son Thomas about the middest, 1648.

Sa^muell about the end of July, 1651.

Desire about the end of May, 1654.

Mary the middest of March, 1656.

Mehittabell the begiñing of September, 1658.

Trustrum the begiñing of August, 1661.

Sa^muell Bacon and Martha Foxwell maryed the 9th of May, 1659.

His son Sa^muell borne the 9th of March, 1659-60.

His daughter Martha the sixt of January, 1661.

Austine Beirse his daughter Mary borne 1640.

Martha, 1642.

Presilla, 10th of March, 1643.

BARNSTABLE.

Sarah the 28th of March, 1646.

Abigaill the 18th of December, 1647.

Hannah the 16th of November, 1649.

Joseph, the 25th of January, 1651.

Hester, the 2^{cond} of October, 1653.

Lydia the latter end of September, 1655.

Rebecka, September 26, 1657.

His son James the latter end of July, 1660.

[*47.] *Nathaniel Bacon and Hannah Mayo married the 4th of December, 1642.

His daughter Hannah borne the 4 of Septem: 1643.

His son Nathaniell the 5th of February, 1645.

Mary, the 12th of August, 1648.

Samuell, the 25th of February, 1650.

Elizabeth, the 28th of January, 1653.

Jeremiah, the 8th of May, 1657.

Mercye, the 8th of February, 1659.

James Cleaguehorne and Abigaill Lumbert married the sixt of January, 1654.

His son James borne the 29th of January, 1654.

Mary borne the 28th of October, 1655.

Elizabeth borne Aprill the ~ 1658.

Sarah, the third of January, 1659.

Robert, the 27th of October, 1661.

Mr Henery Cobb his son John borne att Plymouth the 7th of June, 1632.

His son James borne att Plymouth, the 14th of January, 1634.

His daughter Mary borne att Scittuate, March the 24, 1637.

His daughter Patience att Barnstable, about the 19th of March, 1641.

Gershon, the 10th of January, 1644.

Eliezer, the 30th of March, 1648.

His wife Patience buried the 4th of May, 1648.

Hee married with Sarah Hinckley, the 12th of December, 1649.

His daughter Mehittable borne in Septem: 1651.

And buried the 8th of March, 1652.

Saſmiell borne the 12 of October, 1654.

Sarah, the 15 January, 58; and buried the 25th of January, 1658.

Jonathan, the 10th of Aprill, 1660.

Mr John Chipman his daughter Hope borne August the 13th, 1652.

His daughter Lydia, the 25th of December, 1654.

His son John, the 2^{cond} of March, 56-57, and died the 29th of BARNSTABLE.
May following.

Hannah, the 14 January, 1658.

Samuell, the 15th of Aprill, 1662.

Wiltam Crocker his son, John Crocker, borne the last of May, 1637.

His daughter Elizabeth, the 22^{cond} of Septemb: 1639.

Saſiell, the 3 of July, 1642.

Job, the 9th of March, 1644.

Josiah, the 19th of Sept: 1647.

Eliezer, the 21 of July, 1650.

Joseph, 1654.

Hee buried his daughter Elizabeth, May, 1658.

His son John Crocker married with Mary Botffish, Nouem-
ber, 1659.

Elizabeth, daughter of the said John, borne October, 1660.

John Danis and Hannah Lynnitt married the 15 of March, 1648.

His son John, borne about the middest of January, 1649.

Saſiell, the middest of December, 1651.

His daughter Hannah and Mary, the 3 of January, 1653.

His son Joseph and Benjamine, June, 1656.

Symon, the middest of July, 1658.

Dolar, the begiining of October, 1660.

*Edward Fitsrandalls daughter Hannah, borne Aprill, 1649.

[*48.]

Mary, the last of May, 1651.

His son John, the 7th of October, 1653.

Joseph, the first of March, 1656.

Thomas, the 16th of August, 1659.

Hope, the 2^{cond} of Aprill, 1661.

Richard Foxwell his daughter Mary, borne the 17th of August, 1635.

Martha, the 24 of March, 1638.

Ruth, the 25 of March, 1641.

Saſiell Fuller, Seni^r, his son Thomas, borne the 18th of May, 1650.

His daughter Sarah, the 14th of Decem: 1654.

Item, a child borne 8th February, 1658, and buryed 15 dayes
after.

Roger Goodspeed and Allis Layton married December, 1641.

His son Nathaniell, borne October 6, 1642.

John, the middest of June, 1645.

His daughter Mary, the latter end of July, 1647.

BARNSTABLE.

Benjamin, the sixt of May, 1649.

Ruth, the 10th of Aprill, 1652.

Ebenezer, latter end of December, 1655.

Elizabeth, in May, 1658.

John Gorum his daughter Desire, borne att Plymouth, the 2^{cond} of Aprill, 1644.

These borne	{	Temperance, the 5 th of May, 1648.
att	{	James, the 28 th of Aprill, 1650.
Marshfeild.	{	John, 20 th of February, 1651.
	{	Joseph, borne the 16 th of February, 1653.
Att	{	Jabez, the third of August, 1656.
Yarmouth.	{	Mary, the 20 th of January, 1658.
	{	Lydia, the 11 th of Nouember, 1661.

His daughter Desire marryed att Barnstable, the 7th of October, 1661.

Sa^muell Hinckley his son Sa^muell, borne the 4th of July, 1642.

His son John, the 24th of May, 1644.

Hee buried Sarah, his wife, August 19, 1656, and married with Bridged Botfish, Decemb: 15, 1657.

Mr Thomas Hinckley married with Mary Richards the 4th of December, 1641.

His daughter Mary, borne the 3 of August, 1644.

Sarah, the 4th of Nouember, 1646.

Melletiah, 25 of December, 1648.

Hannah, the 15th of Aprill, 1651.

His son Samuell, the 14th of February, 1652.

Thomas, the 5th of December, 1654.

Bethshuah, the 15th of May, 1657.

Mehittable, the 24th of March, 16⁵⁸₉.

Hee buried Mary, his wife, the 25th June, 1659, and married Mary Glouer, viz^o, the 16 March, 59-60.

His daughter Admire, borne 28 January, 1661, and buried the 16th of February, 1661.

His son Ebenezer, borne the 22^{cond} February, 1662.

Thomas Huckens marryed with Mary Wells, 1642.

His daughter, borne about the 4th of July, 1644, and buryed the 28th of the same month, July, 1644.

His daughter Mary, borne the 29th of March, 1646.

Elizabeth, the 2^{cond} of February, 1647, and buryed the 28th of December, 1648.

His wife Mary, buried the 28 July, 1648, and hee married with Rose BARNSTABLE.
Hollier, viz^s, the 3 of Nouembr^r, 1648.

His son John, borne about the 2^{cond} of August, 1649.

*Thomas, the 25 of Aprill, 1651. [*49.]

Hannah, the 14th of October, 1653.

Joseph, the 21 of February, 1655.

Deborah Hillies, daughter of the said Rose, by her husband, Hugh

Hillies, borne att Yarmouth, October the 30th, 1643.

Sa^miell Hillies, att Yarmouth, about the 30th of July, 1646.

James Hamblen his son Bartholomew, born Aprill, 1642.

John, the 26th of June, 1644.

Sarah, the 7th of Nouember, 1647.

Eliezer, the 17th of March, 1649.

Israell, the 25th of June, 1655.

John Haddawey and Hannah Hollett married the first of July, 1656.

His first borne son, about October, 57, and buried ten dayes after.

His son John, borne about the 16th of Augst, 1658.

Trustrum Hull his daughter Mary, borne the latter end of September, 1645.

Sarah, the latter end of March, 1650.

Joseph, in June, 1652.

John, the latter end of March, 1654.

Hannah, February, 1656.

John Jenkins and Mary Ewer were marryed the 2^{cond} of February, 1652.

His daughter Sarah, borne the 15th of Nouember, 1653.

Mehitable, the 2^{cond} of March, 1654, 55.

Samuell, the 12th of September, 1657.

John, the 13th of Nouember, 1659.

Ralph Jones his son Shuball, borne the 27th of August, 1654.

Jedadiah, the 4th of January, 1656.

John, the 14th of August, 1659.

Gorge Lewis, Juni^r, marryed with Mary Lumbert, December, 1654.

His son Gorge, borne the latter end of September, 1655.

Mary, the 9th of May, 1657.

Sarah, the 12th of January, 1659.

Thomas Lewis and Mary Daus marryed the 15th of June, 1653.

His son James, borne the last of March, 1654.

His son Thomas, the 15th of July, 1656.

Mary, the 2^{cond} of Nouemb^r, 1659.

BARNSTABLE.

James Lewis and Sarah Lane married October, 1655.

His son John, borne att the latter end of October, 1656.

Samuell, the 10th of Aprill, 1659.

Thomas Lumbert, Seni^r, his son Jededia, borne the 20th of September, 16x.

Benjamin, the 26th of August, 1642.

[*50.]

*David Linuitt and Hannah Shilley married the 15th of March, 1652.

His son Samuell, borne the 15th of December, 1655.

Elisha, the 1 of June, 1658.

Hannah, the 15th of December, 1660.

Barnard Lumbert his daughter Martha, borne the 19th of September, 1640.

Jabez, the 1 of July, 1642.

Jabez Lumbert married to Sarah Darbey, the first of December, 1660.

His first borne son, borne the 18th of February, 1661, and died the same day.

Joseph Laythorp, married with Mary Ansell, the 11th of December, 1650.

His son Joseph, borne the 3th of December, 1652.

Mary, the 22^{cond} of March, 1654.

Benjamin, the 25th of July, 1657.

Elizabeth, the 18th of December, 1659.

John, the 28th of Nouember, 1661.

Joshuah Lumbert and Abigaill Linnett married the latter end of May, 1650.

His daughter Abigaill, borne the 6th of Aprill, 1652.

Mercye, the 15th of January, 1655.

Jonathan, the 28th of Aprill, 1657.

Joshua, the 16th of January, 1660.

Thomas Laythorp his daughter Mary, borne 4th of October, 1640.

Hannah, the 18th of October, 1642.

Thomas, the 7th of July, 1644.

Melletie, the 2^{cond} of Nouember, 1646.

Bethya, the 23 of July, 1649.

His daughter Mary married the 20 Nouemb: 1656.

Gorge Lewis, Seni^r, his son John, borne att Scittuate, the 2^{cond} of March, 1637.

Ephraim, the 23 of July, 1641.

Sarah, the second of February, 1643.

John Martin married to Martha Lumbert the 1 of July, 1657.

BARNSTABLE.

His son John, borne about the middle of June, 1658.

Gorge, borne in the first weeke in October, 1660.

Elisha Parker and Elizabeth Hinckley married the 15 July, 1657.

His son Thomas, borne the 15th of May, 1658.

Elisha, about the begiñing of Nouember, 1660.

Robert Parker marryed with Sarah James the 28th of January, 1656.

His daughter Mary, borne the 1 of Aprill, 1658.

The son Samuell, the latter end of June, 1660.

*John Phinney and Abigaill Coggen married the 10th of June, 1650. [*51.]

And his wife Abigaill buried the 6th of May, 16x.

And his wifes son, Thomas Coggen, buried the 26 of January, 1658.

The said John Phinney marryed to Elizabeth Bayley, the 26 of June, 1654.

His son Jonathan, born August 14, 1655.

Robert, the 13th of August, 1656.

Hannah, the 2^{cond} of September, 1657.

Elizabeth, the 15th of March, 1658-59.

Josiah, the 11th of January, 1660.

Moses Rowley and Elizabeth Fuller marryed the 22^{cond} of April, 1652.

His daughter Mary, borne the 20th of March, 1653.

His son Moses, the 10th of Nouember, 1654.

A child, that died the 15th of August, 1656.

Shuball and Mehittable, January 11, 1660.

Henery Tayler and Lydia Hatch marryed the 19th of December, 1650.

His daughter Lydia, borne the 21 of June, 1655.

His son Jonathan, the 20th of Aprill, 1658.

Robert Daus his daughter Deborah, borne in January, 1645.

Mary, in May, 1648.

Andrew, in May, 1650.

John, first of March, 1652.

Robert, in August, 1654.

Josias, in September, 1656.

Hannah, in September, 1658.

Sarah, in October, 1660.

Presented to the Court this sixt of March, 1661-62.

P me,

THOMAS HINCKLEY.

SWANSEY. *A List of such Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls, as were brought into the Towne Clarke of Swansey, to be recorded, from the 27th of February, 1672, to this p^rsent February the 27, 1673.*

Marriages.

JOHN PADDUCKE and Anna Jones were married on the one and twentyeth day of December, 1673.

Sañell Bullucke and Mary Thirber were married on the 12th day of Nouember, 1673.

Beirthes.

Anne, the daughter of Leiftenant John Browne, and of Anne, his wife, was borne the 19th of September, 1673, att 4 a clocke in the morning.

Benjamine, the son of John Crabtree, and of Mary, his wife, was borne on the 12 day of October, 1673.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas Easterbrooke, and of Sarah, his wife, was borne on the 19th of December, 1673.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Daniell Allin, and of Mary, his wife, was borne on the 28th day of September, 1673.

Hannah, the daughter of Jonathan Bosworth, was borne Nouember the 5th, 1673.

[*52.] *Hannah, the daughter of Jarrett Ingraham, was borne the 29th of December, 1673.

John, the son of Gedian Allin, and of Sarah, his wife, was borne October the 20th, 1673.

Mellatia, the son of John Martin, and of Jone, his wife, borne the 31 of August, 1673.

Margery, the daughter of Wiltam Haward, and of Sarah, his wife, was borne Sept: 10th, 1673.

Nathaniell, the son of Nathaniell Lewis, and of Mary, his wife, was borne July the 17th, 1673.

Sañell, the son of Thomas Lewis, and Hannah, his wife, was borne Aprill the 23, 1673.

Burialls.

Mistris Dorrithy Browne, the wife of M^r John Browne, Seni^r, deceased January the 27, being the 90th yeer of her life, or therabouts, and was buried on the 29th of January, 1673.

Taken out of the Booke of Records, att Swansey, by mee,

JOHN MYLES, Juni^r, Towne Clarke.

A Coppy of the Beirthes and Burialls of Swansey, from March the first, 1671, to this instant March, 1672. SWANSEY.

CALEB, the son of Caleb Eedey, and of Elizabeth, his wife, were borne on the 29th of May, 1672.

Jonathan, the son of William Haward, and Sarah, his wife, was borne on the 8th of Aprill, 1672.

Joseph, the son of Joseph Lewis, and of Mary, his wife, was borne June the sixt, 1672.

John, the son of John Cobleich, and of Mary, his wife, was borne the fift of January, 1672.

Thomas, the son of Nathaniell Chaffey, and of Experience, his wife, was borne October the 19th, 1672.

p me, JOHN MYLES, Jun^r, Towne Clarke.

Scittuates Register.

SCITUATE.

THOMAS OLDHAM, marryed to Mary Witherell, Nouember the 20th, 1656.

Jonas Pickles was married to Allice Hattee, December the 23, 1657.

John Louell, of Boston, married to Elizabeth Siluester, the daughter of Richard Siluester, the 24th of January, 1658, p M^r Hatherley.

Daniell Hickes was married to Elizabeth Hanmore, Sept: 19th, 1657.

*John Bryant was marryed to Elizabeth Witherell, December the 22, 1651. [*53.]

Mary, the daughter of Thomas Oldham, was borne August the 20th, 1658.

Jonas, the son of Jonas Pickles, was bo^rne the fift of February, 1658.

Steu^en, the son of Joseph Tilden, was borne May the 14th, 1659.

Ichabod, the son of Henery Ewell, was borne in June, 1659.

Abigaill, the daughter of Thomas Clapp, was borne January 29, 1659.

Mary, the wife of John Bryant, deceased July the 2^{cond}, 1655.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Nathaniel Rawlins, deceased February 17, 1659.

Ephraim Kempton, deceased ~ 24, 1655.

Hannah, the wife of Ephraim Kempton, deceased March 31, 1656.

p me, JAMES TORREY, Towne Clarke.

SCITUATE. *A true Lists of all Beirthes that haue bine brought in to mee, Isacke Bucke, Towne Clarke of Scittuate, in the Yeer 1674. As for marriages and burialls, there hath not one bine brought in to mee this yeer to record.*

MARCYE TILDEN, the daughter of Steuen Tilden, was borne the first of May, 1674.

John Cushen, the son of John Cushen, was borne the 14th September, 1674.

Samuell Chandeler, the son of Benjamine Chandeler, was borne the 30th of Nouember, 1674.

James Hatch, the son of Jeremiah Hatch, was borne the 4th of May, 1674.

James Perrey, the son of Thomas Perrey, was borne the 12th of March, 1673.

Sarah Leichfeild, the daughter of Josiah Leichfeild, was borne the 25 of December, 1674.

Rodulphus Hatch, the son of Thomas Hatch, was borne the 26th of December, 1674.

Hannah Cudworth, the daughter of Jonathan Cudworth, was borne the eight of May, 1674.

Transcribed out of the Records of Scittuate, p me,

ISACKE BUCKE, Towne Clarke of Scittuate.

[*54.] **Scittuate, the 3 of March, 1675. A true Lists of the Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls, that haue bine brought in to mee, Isacke Bucke, in the Yeer 1676.*

JOSEPH GARRETT married to Ruth Bucke, the 17th day of January, 1676.

Ichabod Turner, the son of John Turner, Juni^r, was borne the 9th of Aprill, 1676.

Willam Blackmore, deceased the 21 of Aprill, 1676.

Transcribed out of the Records of Scittuate,

p ISACKE BUCKE, Towne Clarke of Scittuate.

Swansey Regester of Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls, 1674.

SWANSEY.

BENJAMINE, the son of Robert Jones, was borne the 8th day of May, in the year 1674.

Edward, the son of Hezekiah Luther, was borne the 27th of Aprill, 1674.

Hephzibath, the daughter of Thomas Lewis, was borne the 15th of Nouember, 1674.

James, the son of John Myles the younger, was borne the 26th of December, 1674.

John, the son of Joseph Chafey, was borne the 16th day of Septem̃, 1673.

Israell, the son of Israell Pecke, was borne the 18th day of December, 1674.

Rachell, the daughter of Nathaniel Chafey, was borne the 7th of Septem̃, in the year 1673.

Thomas Manning and Rachell Blisse were married the 28 of October, 1674.

Mr John Faireweather and Elizabeth Dicksey were married, and not recorded.

Burialls.

Mary, the daughter of Joseph Chafey, deceased the 7th of May, 1674.

Mary, the wife of Samuell Bullocke, deceased the 4th of October, 1674.

Sollomon, the son of Joseph Carpenter, deceased the 25 of October, 1674.

Cap̃ Thomas Willett, the 3 day of August, 1674.

This is a true accompt of all the beirthes, marriages, and burialls, that haue bine to my knowlidge within the towne of Swansey, for to be returned this yeer.

Dated Swansey, the 26 of the 12th month, 1674.

NICHOLAS TANNER, Towne Clarke.

**1673. Beirthes, Marriages, and Burialls of the Towne of Rehoboth, in the Yeer of our Lord 1673.*

REHOBOTH.

[*55.]

Birthes.

ANTIPAS NEWMAN, son of Samuell Newman, borne the 29 of March.

Rachell, the daughter of Rice Leonard, the 26 of January.

REHOBOTH.

Mehittable, the daughter of William Sabin, the 10th of May.
 Israell, the son of Samuell Sabin, the 16 of June.
 Nathaniell, the son of Gorge Robinson, the 1 of Nouember.
 Judith, the daughter of Thomas Cooper, the 11th of September.
 Henry, the son of Ensigne Henery Smith, the 4th of December.
 Robert, the son of Jonathan Fuller, the 2^{cond} of March.
 Benjamine, the son of Benjamine Sabin, the 2^{cond} of December.
 Sarah, the daughter of Jeremiah Wheaten, 29th of Septem̃.
 Mary, the daughter of John Perren, Juni^r, the 16th of Aprill.
 Ruth, the daughter of John Wilmoth, the 5th of October.
 Hannah, the daughter of John Albey, the 10th of October.
 Elizabeth, the daughter of Wilam Hamon, the 24th of Septem̃, 1661.
 Elizabeth, the daughter of John Johnson, 19 of May.

1673. Marriages.

Mr James Willett married to Elizabeth Hunt, the 17th of Aprill.
 John Fuller to Abigaill Titus, 25th of Aprill.
 John Titus to Lydia Redwey, the 17th of July.
 Isack Allin to Mary Bowin, the 30th of May.
 Robert Beere to Elizabeth Bulluck, the 25 of June.
 Joseph Allin to Hannah Sabin, the 10th of Nouember.
 Peter Hunt, Juni^r to Rebeckah Paine, the 24th of December.
 Sam̃ell Fuller to Mary Iyde, the 12th of December.
 John Woodcocke, Juni^r, to Sarah Smith, the 26th of February.

1673. Burialls.

Elizabeth, the daughter of John Savage, was buried the 3th of March.
 Mary, the daughter of Jarett Ingram, the 25 of May.
 Antipas, the son of Sam̃ell Newman, the 17 of July.
 Sarah, the daughter of John Reed, Ju^r, 19 July.
 Sarah, the wife of Sam̃ell Pecke, the 27 of October.
 Daniell, the son of Leiff Peter Hunt, the 15th of Septem̃.
 Roger Annadowne, the 13th of Nouember.
 Nathaniell, the son of Gorge Robinson, the 9 of Nouember.
 Sarah, the wife of Mr Wilam Blackston, the middle of June.
 Allice, the wife of John Kinsley, the 14 of January.

Transcribed out of the Towne Records, by mee,

WILAM CARPENTER, Clarke.

**The Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls in the Towne of Rehoboth,* REHOBOTH.
in the Yeer 1674. [*56.]

JOHNS KINSLEY married to Mary Maury, the 16th of March.
 Thomas Wilmouth married to Mary Robinson, the 7th of June.
 Wilfam Blanding married to Bethya ^, the 4th of September.
 John Butterworth married to Hannah Wheaten, the 4th of September.
 Thomas Manning married to Rachell Blisse, the 28th of October.
 Steuen Burph married to Elizabeth Perry, the 29th of May.
 Thomas Jordaine married to Easter Hall, the 24th of December.

1674. Beirthes.

Mathew Buckland, son of Joseph Buckland, borne the 16 of September.
 Meriam Carpenter, daughter of William Carpenter, borne the 16th of October.

Sollomon Miller, son of Robert Miller, borne the sixt of March.

Mehittable Whittaker, daughter of Richard Whittakar, borne the 27th of December.

Elizabeth Ormsbey, daughter of John Ormsbey, borne the 27th of November.

Rebeckah Pecke, daughter of John Pecke, borne the 5th of Aprill.

Isacke Bowine, son of Obadiah Bowipe, borne the 30th of September.

Nathaniel Smith, son of Daniell Smith, borne the 7th of August.

Thomas Cooper, son of Nathaniel Cooper, borne the 12th of July.

Jacob Ormsbey, son of Jacob Ormsbey, borne the 23 of August.

Sarah Sauage, daughter of John Sauage, borne the 10th of March.

Mary Bullocke, daughter of Samuell Bullocke, borne the 5th of October.

John Fuller, son of John Fuller, borne the 8th of Septem̃.

Isacke Allin, son of Isacke Allin, borne the 3th of January.

Lydia Titus, daughter of John Titus, borne the sixt of December.

Nathaniell Gylson, son of James Gylson, borne the 24 of January.

Jonathan Sabin, son of Joseph Sabin, borne the 12th of July.

Dauid Sabin, son of Nehemiah Sabin, borne the 10th of November.

*Benjamine Beer, son of Rober Beer, borne the sixt of June. [*57.]

John Woodcocke, son of John Woodcocke, Juni^r, borne the 18th of December.

Gilbert Steuens, son of Francis Steuens, borne the 26th of February.

REHOBOTH.

1674. Burialls.

John Perren, Seni^r, buried the 13th of September.

Samuell Holmes, son of Samuell Holmes, buried the 13th of Sept.

Richard Bowine, Seni^r, buried 4th of February.

Dauid Sabin, son of Nehemiah Sabin, buried the 4th of February.

Experience Walker, daughter of Phillip Walker, buried the 10th of Nouember.

Elizabeth Reed, the wife of Thomas Reed, buried the 23 of February.

Transcribed out of the Records, by mee,

WILLIAM CARPENTER, Clarke.

TAUNTON.

To the honored Court holden att Plymouth, March, 1671 or 72.

HEER followeth the beirthes, marriages, and burialls that were brought to mee the yeer past, according to order of Court, by the inhabitants of Taunton.

Imp^r, Mehittable Dean, daughter of John Dean, borne the 9th of October, 1671.

John Austine, the son of Jonah Austine, was borne the first of July, 1671.

Hannah Leanard, the daughter of James Leanard, was borne att Braintrey, the 2^{cond} of October, 1671.

Ruth Bobbitt, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 7th of August, 1671.

Richard Wiltams, the son of Joseph Williams, was borne the 26th of Nouem^r, 1671.

Thomas Armsbee, the son of Thomas Armsbee, was borne the 23 of February, 1668.

Mary Armsbee, the daughter of Thomas Armsbee, was borne the 3th of October, 1671.

Abigaill Tisdall, the daughter of John Tisdall, was borne the 15th of July, 1667.

John Tisdall, the son of John Tisdall, borne the 10th of August, 1669.

Wiltam Hacke, the son of Wiltam Hacke, was borne the 15th of Nouember, 1663.

Richard Steuens, the son of Richard Steuens, was borne the 23 of February, 1669. TAUNTON.

John Dean, the son of John Dean, died the sixt of August, 1670.

John Tisdall, Jun^r, marryed to Hannah Rogers, of Duxburrow, the 23 of Nouember, 1664.

Taunton, the 3th of March, 71 : 72.

P me, SHADRACH WILBORE, Clarke.

**The first of March, 1674. To the honored Court.* [*58.]

HEEER followeth the marriages, beirthes, and burialls of all those that were brought to mee ; but many neglect to bringe in their names to mee.

John Pollard married to Mary Leanard, of Bridgwater, the 24th of December, 1673.

Mary Wilbore, the daughter of Shadrach Wilbore, died the 19th of January, 1674.

Nicholas Stoughton married to Elizabeth Knapp, the 17 of February, 1673.

Martha Bunday, the wife of John Bunday, died the first of May, 1674.

Sarah Hall, the daughter of Samuell Hall, borne the 14th of October, 1674.

Hopestill Shoue, the wife of M^r Gorge Shoue, died the 7th of March, 1673 or 74.

Dorcas Bobbitt, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, died the 9th of Aprill, 1674.

Joseph Bell, the son of James Bell, was borne the 27th of June, 1670.

Easter Bell, the daughter of James Bell, borne the 15th of August, 1672.

Amey Staples, the daughter of Joseph Staples, borne the 13th of Aprill, 1674.

Thomas Steuens, the son of Richard Steuens, borne the 3th of February, 1674.

Abigaill Paule, the daughter of Willam Paule, borne the 15th of May, 1673.

James Walker, Jun^r, married to Barsheba ^ , the 23 of December, 1647.

Hannah Lenard, the son [daughter] of James Leanard, died the 25th of February, 1674.

Taunton, the first of March, 1674.

Attest, by mee, SHADRACH WILBORE, Clarke.

EASTHAM. *To the honered Court holden att Plymouth, the first Tusday in March, 1670, allies 71.*

WHEREAS it is ordered by the Court, that the clarkes or register keepers of euery towne shall exhibite a true and pfect copy, fairely written, yeerly, att March Court, vnto the Court, of all the marriages, beirthes, and burialls of the yeer past, according to that trust put vpon mee, and may bee expected from mee, doe p̄sent to the honored Court a true copy of all the marriages, beirthes, and burialls recorded in the yeer 1670.

Prence Freeman, the son of Mr John Freeman, was borne the 3^d day of February, in the 1665.

Nathaniell Freeman, the son of Mr John Freeman, was borne the 20th day of March, in the yeer 1669.

Symon Crosbey, the son of Mr Thomas Crosbey, was borne the fift day of July, in the yeer 1665.

Sarah Crosbey, the daughter of Mr Thomas Crosbey, was borne the 24th day of March, in the yeer 1667.

Joseph Crosbey, the son of Mr Thomas Crosbey, was borne the 27th day of January, 1668.

Mr Thomas Crosbey had 2 children, which were borne att a beirth the 4th day of December, in the yeer 1665.

The said children, viz^s, the two last intimated of Mr Crosbeyes children, the one of them deceased the 10th day of February, 1670, and the other is named John.

[*59.] *Jonathan Banges and Mary Mayo were marryed the 16th day of July, 1664.

Edward Banges, the son of Jonathan Banges, was borne the last day of September, 1665.

Rebeckah Banges, the daughter of Jonathan Banges, was borne the first day of February, 1667.

Jonathan Banges, the son of Jonathan Banges, was borne the eleuenth of May, 1670.

Jonath Banges, the son of Jonathan Banges, deceased the 11th of May, 1670.

William Merricke and Abigaill Hopkins were married the 23 day of May, 1667.

Rebeckah Merricke, the daughter of William Merricke, was borne the 28th day of Nouember, 1668.

William Merricke, the son of William Merricke, was borne the first day of August, 1670. EASTHAM.

John Cole and Ruth Snow were married the 10th of December, 1666.

Ruth Cole, the daughter of John Cole, was borne the eleventh day of March, 1667.

John Cole, the son of John Cole, was borne the sixth day of March, 1668.

Constant Done, the son of Daniell Done, was borne the 7th day of March, 1668.

Ephraim Done and Mercye Knowles were married the 5th of February, 1667.

Patience Done, the daughter of Ephraim Done, was borne the 28th of January, 1668.

Apphiah Done, the daughter of Ephraim Done, was borne the 28th of July, 1670.

John Smith and Hannah Williams were married the 24th of May, 1670.

Elizabeth Smith, the daughter of John Smith, was borne the 24th of February, 1668.

John Knowles and Apphiah Banges were married the 28th of December, 1670.

Steuken Merricke and Mercy Banges were married the 28th of December, 1670.

From Eastham, the 4th day of March, 1670.

P me, MARKE SNOW, Towne Clark.

Jonathan Sparrow, the son of Jonathan Sparrow, was borne the 9th of July, 1665.

Richard Sparrow, the son of Jonathan Sparrow, was borne the 17th of March, 1668.

Apphiah Freeman, the daughter of Samuell Freeman, was borne the first of January, 1666.

Constant Freeman, the son of Samuell Freeman, was borne the last day of March, 1669.

*Joseph Higgins, the son of Jonathan Higgins, was borne the 14th day of February, in the year 1666. [*60.]

Nathaniell Mayo, the son of John Mayo, was borne the second day of Aprill, 1667.

Thomas Mayo, the son of John Mayo, was borne the 24th of June, 1670.

Isacke Done, the son of John Done, was borne the second of June, 1670.

EASTHAM.

Mary Smith, the daughter of Samuell Smith, was borne the 3th day of January, 1669.

Joshuah Higgins, the son of Benjamine Higgins, was borne the first day of October, 1668.

Lydia Higgins, the daughter of Benjamine Higgins, was borne the latter end of May, 1670.

Josiah Cooke, the son of Josiah Cooke, was borne the 12th of November, 1670.

Thomas Snow, the son of Marke Snow, was borne the 6th of August, 1668.

Steuken Hopkins and Mary Merricke were married the 23 day of May, 1667.

Elizabeth Hopkins, the daughter of Steuken Hopkins, was borne the last week of June, 1668.

Steuken Hopkins, the son of Steuken Hopkins, was borne the 15th day of July, 1670.

James Rogers and Mary Paine were married the 11th of January, 1670.

Joshuah Banges and Hannah Scudder were married the first day of December, 1669.

P MARKE SNOW, Towne Clarke of Eastham.

TAUNTON.

*Beirthes, Marriages, and Burialls, from the Towne of ‡Swansey,‡
||Taunton.||*

ANDREW SMITH married to Mary Bunday, the 5th of January, 1673.
Elizabeth Briggs, the daughter of Wilham Briggs, borne the 4th of November, 1672.

Thomas Crosman, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the 6th of October, 1671.

Sussanna Crosman, the daughter of Robert Crosman, was borne the 14th of February, 1672.

Eliezer Fisher, the son of Daniell Fisher, was borne the 12th of May, 1673.

John Richmond, the son of John Richmond, was borne the 5th of December, 1673.

Joseph Gray, the son of Joseph Gray, was borne the 31st of December, 1673.

Hannah Leanard, the *son* [daughter] of James Leanard, Juni^r, borne at TAUNTON. Braintrey, the 2^{cond} of October, 1671.

*James Leanard, the son of James Leanard, Juni^r, borne att Taunton, the [*61.] first of February, 1672.

Ephraim Gray, the son of Joseph Gray, bōne the 20th of June, 1673.

Deliuerance Bobbitt, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 15 of Decem^b, 1673.

Judith Armbey, the daughter of Thomas Armesbey, borne the 8th of January, 1673.

Anna Tisdall, the daughter of John Tisdall, Juni^r, borne the 27th of January, 1672.

Steuens Casewell, the son of Steuens Casewell, was borne the 11th of December, 1673.

Elizabeth Cobb, the daughter of Agustine Cobb, was borne the 10th of February, 1670.

Morgan Cobb, the son of Agustine Cobb, was borne the 29th of December, 1673.

Taunton, the 2^{cond} of March, 1673.

By mee, SHADRACH WILBORE.

Heer followeth the beirthes, marriages, and burialls of such as are brought in to mee, Shadrach Wilbore, Clarke.

Mr Gorge Shoue married to Hopestill Newman, of Rehoboth, the 12th of July, 1664.

Lydia Smith, the wife of John Smith, Seni^r, died the 21 of July, 1672.

Mr John Poole married to Mistris Elizabeth Brenton, the 28th of March, 1672.

Thomas Deane married to Katheren Steuens, the 5th of January, 1669.

Stephen Casewell married to Hannah Thrasher, the 29th of December, 1672.

John Smith, Seni^r, married to Jaell Packer, of Bridgwater, the 15th of Nouember, 1672.

Ester Smith, the daughter of Samuell Smith, borne the sixt of January, 1671.

Shadrah Wilbore, the son of Shadrach Wilbore, borne the 5th of December, 1672.

Mary Hall, the daughter of Samuell Hall, borne the 3th of October, 1672.

TAUNTON. Nathaniell Shoue, the son of M^r Gorge Shoue, borne the 29th of January, 1668.

Samuell Shoue, the son of M^r Gorge Shoue, was borne the 16th of June, 1670.

Sarah Shoue, the daughter of M^r Gorge Shoue, was borne the 30 of July, 1671.

Mary Talbutt, the daughter of Jarudd Talbutt, was borne the 14th of December, 1671.

Samuell Fisher, the son of Daniell Fisher, was borne the 3^d of December, 1669.

Sarah Richmond, the daughter of John Richmond, was borne the 26 of February, 1670.

James Leanard, the son of James Leanard, was borne the first of February, 1672.

[*63.] *Rebeckah Armesbey, the daughter of Thomas Armsbey, was borne the 26 of May, 1672.

Mary Steuens, the daughter of Richard Steuens, was borne the 8th of June, 1672.

Anna Wilbore, the daughter of Joseph Wilbore, was borne the 7th of May, 1672.

Hannah Jones, the daughter of Thomas Jones, was borne the third of October, 1675.

Lydia Jones, the daughter of Thomas Jones, was borne the 26th of July, 1659.

Thomas Jones, the son of Thomas Jones, was borne the 4th of May, 1662.

Joseph Jones, the son of Thomas Jones, was borne the 5th of May, 1664.

James Paule, the son of William Paule, borne the 7th of Aprill, 1657.

John Paule, the son of William Paule, borne the 10th of July, 1660.

Edward Paule, the son of William Paule, borne the 7th of February, 1664.

Mary Paule, the daughter of William Paule, borne the 8th of February, 1667.

Sarah Paule, the daughter of William Paule, borne the 5th of July, 1668.

Thomas Dean, the son of Thomas Deane, was borne the first of February, 1670.

Thomas Dean, the son of Thomas Dean, died the 26th of February, 1670.

Hannah Dean, the daughter of Thomas Dean, was borne the 14th of February, 1671.

Taunton, the first of March, 72 or 73.

Attested p^r me, SHADRACH WILBORE, Clarke.

Swansey, the 4th of March, 1675. In obeidience to an order of Court, SWANSEY.
I haue sent an accountp of beirthes, and marriages, and burialls which were
this last yeer : first, beirthes.

Christian, the daughter of Daniell Allin, was borne the 26 of January, 1674.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas Barnes, was borne the 14 of February, 1674.

Experience, the daughter of Samuell Luther, was borne the 3^d of March, 1674-75.

Elisha, the son of Nathaniel Pecke, was borne the 19th of Aprill, 1675.

John, the son of John Martine, was borne the 15 of March, 1674-75.

John, the son of Cap^t John Browne, was borne the 28th day of Aprill, 1675.

Margeritt, the daughter of Joseph Carpenter, was borne the 4th of May, 1675.

*Nathaniel, the son of William Lohun, was borne the 2^{cond} of February, 1674. [*64.]

Sibill, the daughter of Joseph Lewis, was borne the 18th of March, 1674.

Samuell, the son of Caleb Eedy, was borne the 15th of July, 1675.

Hezekiah Willett and Andia Browne were married the 7th day of January, 1675.

Burialls.

Deliuerance, the wife of Nathaniell Pecke, died the 30th of Aprill, 1675.

Gershom Cobb buried the 24th of June, 1675.

Joseph Carpenter was buried the 6th of May, 1675.

Joseph Lewis was buried the 24th of June, 1675.

John Salsbury was buried the 24th of June, 1675.

John Jones was buried the 24th of June, 1675.

John Fall buried the 24th of June, 1675.

John Druce was buried the 2^{cond} of July, 1675.

Cap^t John Gorum was buried the 5th of February, 1675.

Nehemiah Allin was buried the 24 of June, 1675.

Robert Jones was buried the 24th of June, 1675.

William Lohun was buried the 24 of June, 1675.

Wiltam Salsbury was buried the 24th of June, 1675.

Wiltam Hamon was buried the 29th of June, 1675.

By mee, NICHOLAS TANNER,

Towne Clarke of Swansey.

REHOBOTH. *Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls, att Rehoboth, in the Yeers 1675 and 1676.*

SAMUELL BULLOCKE married to Thankfull Rouse, the 26 of May, 1675.

Thomas Read marryed to Anna Perren, the 16th of June, 1675.

John Woodward married to Sarah Crosman, the 11th of Nouembr, 1675.

Beirthes.

Dauid Carpenter, the son of Samuell Carpenter, borne the 17th of Aprill, 1675.

Mary Sabin, the daughter of Wilkam Sabin, borne the 18th of Septem: 1675.

Dauid Buckland, the son of Benjamine Buckland, borne the 22^{cond} of March, 1675.

Thomas Wilmouth, the son of Thomas Wilmouth, was borne the 7th of July, 1665.

Mary Kinsley, the daughter of Eldad Kinsley, was borne the 7th of October, 1675.

Sibell Newman, the daughter of M^r Noah Newman, x the 31 of March, 1675.

Ellice Sauage, the daughter of John Sauage, the eleuenth of January, 1675.

Mehittabell Wilmoth, the daughter of John Wilmoth, the 19th of June, 1675.

Jeremiah Woodcocke, the son of John Woodcock, the sixt of June, 1675.

Nathaniell Chaffey, the son of Nathaniell Chaffey, the 8th of February, 1675.

[*65.] *Experience Sabin, the daughter of Samuell Sabin, was borne the 5th of October, 1676.

Ellice Wilmoth, the daughter of Thomas Willmoth, the first of Septem: 1676.

Ebinezer Walker, the son of Phillip Walker, the 15th of Nouember, 1676.

Ebinezer Smith, the son of M^r Daniell Smith, the 29th of July, 1676.

Abiell Fuller, the son of John Fuller, the 30th of December, 1676.

Abiell Smith, the son of Ensigne Henery Smith, the 24th of Decem-ber, 1676.

Elizabeth, the wife of Francis Steuens, was buried the fourth of March, 1675.

Deliverance, the wife of Nathaniell Pecke, buried the first of May, 1675. REHOBOTH.

Widdow Bowine buried in , 1675.

Sibill New: the daughter of M^r Noah Newman, the 24th of September, 1675.

Isacke Kenricke, the son of Gorge Kenricke, the 13th of January, 1675.

Martha, the wife of Noah Mason, the sixt of February, 1675.

Sarah, the daughter of John Read, in January, 1675.

Nathaniell, the son of John Perren, the third of September, 1675.

John Read, Juni^r, buried in Aprill, 1676.

John Fitch, Juni^r, buried in Aprill, 1676.

Robert Beares, the 29th of March, 1676.

Sarah Woodcocke, the wife of John Woodcocke, the 10th of May, 1676.

Nathaniel Woodcocke, the 28th of Aprill, 1676.

John Hyde, the middle of December, 1676.

Experience Sahon, the daughter of Samuell Sahon, the 28th of Nouember, 1676:

John Read, the son of Thomas Read, the 4th of December, 1676.

James Redway was buried the 28 of October, 1676.

The wife of Nicholas Hyde buried the third of Nouember, 1676.

Nathaniel Wilmoth, the 12th of Nouember, 1676.

Ensigne Henery Smith, the 24th of Nouember, 1676.

Lydia Titus, the wife of John Titus, the 25th of Nouember, 1676.

Rachell Man, the wife of Thomas Man, in June, 1676.

Ellice Willett, the wife of James Willett, in July, 1676.

Nathaniell Sahen, in the latter end of May, 1676.

Nathaniell Pecke, the 25th of August, 1676.

Elizabeth Skaffe, the 25 of June, 1676.

*Samuell Fuller, the 15th of August, 1676.

[*67.]

John Fuller, the 23 of August, 1676.

Mary Hunt, the 23 of August, 1676.

Peter Hunt, Juni^r, the 25th of August, 1676.

Tabithay Hunt, the 14 of October, 1676.

Jasiell Perry, in September, 1676.

Mehittable Perry, in September, 1676.

Sampson Mason, in September, 1676.

Sarah Fuller, the wife of Robert Fuller, the 14th of October, 1676.

Jeremiah Fitch, the 15th of October, 1676.

A younge child of Nicholas Pecke, in August, 1676.

The wife of Thomas Wilmouth, Seni^r, in February, 1676.

Elizabeth Smith, the daughter of M^r Henery Smith, the first of March, 1676.

REHOBOTH.

Sarah Leanard, the daughter of Krie Leanard, the 16th of March, 1676.
 Nehemiah Buckland, the son of Joseph Buckland, buried in May, 1677.
 Thomas Graunts child buried in September, 1676.
 Thomas Mans child buried in June, 1676.
 Jacob Ormsbey, ‡Seni^r,‡ son, buried the 2^{cond} of March, 1676.
 Jacob Ormsbey, Juni^r, buried the 16th of February, 1676.

By mee, WILIAM CARPENTER, Clarke.

SANDWICH.

[*Sandwich : Births, Marriages, and Deaths.*]

JOHN REDDING and Mary Bassett were marryed the 22 of the eight month, 1676.

Job Gibbs, the son of John Gibbs, was borne the 27th of Aprill, ann^o Doñ one thousand six hundred seaenty and six.

Michaell Blackwell, the son of John Blackwell, was borne the 16th of the 9th, 1676.

Thomas Tupper, Seni^r, deceased the 28th of March, anno Doñ one thousand six hundred seaenty and six ; hee died in the 98th yeer of his age, and 2^{cond} month.

Anne Tupper deceased the 4th of June, anno Doñ one thousand six hundred seaenty and six, whoe deceased in the 90th yeer of her age.

Transcribed out of the Regester of Sandwich, this fift of the first, 1676.

p THOMAS TUPPER, Clarke for the Towne of Sandwich.

PLYMOUTH.

[*Plymouth : Deaths.*]

[*68.] *MARTHA NELSON, the daughter of John Nelson, died the 19th of February, 1675.

Sarah, the wife of John Nelson, died the 4th of March, 1675.

John, the son of John Nelson, died the fift of June, 1676.

[*Taunton : Births, Marriages, and Deaths.*]

TAUNTON.

***T**O the honored Court to be holden att Plymouth the first Tusday in March, 1676 or 77 : but there be many that doe neglect to attend the Court order. [*69.]

Imprimis. Elias Irish married to Dorrethy Witherill, the twenty-sixt of August, 1674.

Hannah Wilbore died the 3th of December, 1675.

Mistris Hopstill Shoue, the wife of M^r Gorge Shoue, died the 7th of March, 1673 or 74.

M^r Gorge Shoue married to Mistris Walley, the 18th of February, 1674, or 75.

Mary Shone, the daughter of M^r Gorge Shoue, borne the 11th of August, 1676.

John Bunday married to Ruth Surney, of Mendum, this 9th of January, 1676.

Jonah Austine died the 10th of May, 1676.

John Wilbore, the son of Shadrach Wilbore, borne the second of March, 1674-75.

Sa^muell Hallowwey, the son of Sa^muell Hallowey, born the 14th of September, 1668.

Nathaniel Halloway, the son of Sa^muell Hallowey, was borne the 2^{cond} of July, 1670.

Easter Hallowey, the daughter of Samu^{el}l Hallowey, was borne the 14th of May, 1673.

John Hallowey, the son of Samu^{el}l Hallowey, was borne the 24th of February, 1674.

Mary Briggs, the daughter of William Briggs, was borne the 14th of August, 1674.

Mathew Briggs, the son of William Briggs, was borne the 5th of February, 1676.

Ebenezer Richmond, the son of John Richmond, borne att Newport, on Rhode Iland, the 12th of May, 1676.

James Leanard, the son of James Leanard, died the 30th of December, 1674.

James Leanard, Juni^r, married to Lydia Calipher, of Milton, the 29th of October, 1675.

Mehittable Williams, the daughter of Joseph Williams, borne the 7th of June, 1676.

TAUNTON. Samuell Cobb, the son of Augustine Cobb, was borne the 9th of Nouember, 1675.

John Hall married to Hannah Peniman, the 4th of February, 1667.

John Hall, the son of John Hall, borne the 27th of June, 1672.

Joseph Hall, the son of John Hall, borne the 7th of Aprill, 1674.

James Hall, the son of John Hall, borne the 8th of December, 1675.

John Pollard, the son of John Pollard, was borne the 20th of March, 1675.

Mary Smith, the daughter of Andrew Smith, borne the third of October, 1675.

John Williams, the son of Nathaniell Williams, was borne the 27th of August, 1675.

Taken out of the Regester Booke of the Towne of Taunton, the 5th of March, 1677. By mee,

SHADRACH WILBORE, Towne Clarke.

REHOBOTH. **The Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls of Rehoboth, in the Yeer 1677.*
[*71.]

DANIELL REED married to Hannah Pecke, August 20th.

Isacke Williams married to Judith Cooper, the 13 of Nouem̃.

Samuel Pecke married to Rebeckah Hunt, the 21 of Nouember.

Moses Read married to Rebeckah Fitch, December the sixt.

Noah Mason married to Sarah Fitch, December the sixt.

Abrah Perren married to Sarah Walker, the 27th of December.

Nicholas Iyde, Juni^r, married to Mary Ormsbey, the 27th of December.

John Titus married to Sarah Miller, the 3 of July.

Beirthes.

Sollomon Carpenter, the son of Samuell Carpenter, borne the 23 of December.

Mary, the daughter of John Ormsbey, borne the 4th of Aprill.

Dorethy, the daughter of Preserued Abell, was borne the 16 of Nouember.

Ebenezer, the son of Jeremiah Wheaton, was borne the 7th of March.

Mary, the daughter of John Butterworth, was borne the 20th of October.

Mehittable, the daughter of John Perren, was borne the 19th of Aprill.

Amose, the son of John Carpenter, was borne the 19th of Nouember.

REHOBOTH.

Nathaniel, the son of John Wilmoth, was borne the 29th of September.

Joseph, the son of John Johnson, was borne the third of October.

John, the son of Thomas Gaunt, was borne the 21 of January.

Anne Pecke, the *son* [daughter] of John Pecke, borne the 17th of July.

Abijah Cooper, the *daughter* [son] of Nathaniel Cooper, was borne the first of May.

Burialls.

Samuell, the son of Mr Noah Newman, was buried the second of October.

Steuens Paine buried the 24th of January.

Michell Walker buried the 16th of February.

Peter Cooper buried the 28th of February.

Abijah Cooper buried the 22^{cond} of May.

John Buckline buried the 20th of June.

Nehemiah Buckliue buried the 19th of May.

Transcribed out of the Towne Records, p me,

WILLIAM CARPENTER, Towne Clarke of Rehoboth.

[*Plymouth : Births, &c.*]

PLYMOUTH.

ELIZABETH, the daughter of John Drew, of Plymouth, borne the fifth day of February, 1673.

Bethyah, the daughter of Jonathan Pratt, was born the eight of August, 1679.

Mary, the daughter of Samuell Sauory, was born the third of July, 1678.

*John, the son of Joseph Churchill, was borne on the 22^{cond} of July, 1678. [*72.]

Hannah Churchill, the daughter of Eliezer Churchill, was borne the 23 of August, 1676.

Joannah Churchill, the daughter of Eliezer Churchill, was borne the 25 of Nouember, 1678.

Thomas, the son of Thomas Doten, was borne the 22^{cond} of July, 1679.

Jabez Howland, the son of Jabez Howland, was borne the 15 of September, 1669.

PLYMOUTH. Josia Howland, the son of Jabez Howland, was borne the sixt of August, 1676.

John Howland, the son of Jabez Howland, was borne the 26 of July, 1679.

Mary, the daughter of John Rickard, Seni^r, was borne the 27th of October, 1677.

Lydia, the daughter of John Rickard, Seni^r, was borne the 12th of December, 1679.

Joseph Faunce married to Judith Rickard, the third January, 1677.

Hannah, the daughter of Joseph Faunce, was borne the 12th of June, 1679.

Elisha Cobb, son of John Cobb, was borne the third of Aprill, anno 1678.

TAUNTON.

[*73.]

**Tauntons Register of Beirthes of their Children.*

IMPR NATHANIELL SMITH, son of Samuell S., borne the 26th of July, 1675.

Sarah Hall, the daughter of Samuell Hall, died the 26 of May, 1677.

Samuell Talbott, the son of Jared Talbott, was borne the 29th of February, 1675.

Josiah Talbot, the son of Jared Talbot, was borne the 21 of October, 1678.

John Briggs, the son of Richard Briggs, borne the 13th of February, 1672.

Joseph Briggs, the son of Richard Briggs, was borne the 15th of June, 1674.

Benjamin Briggs, the son of Richard Briggs, was borne the 15th of September, 1677.

John Dean, the son of John Deane, was borne the 18th of Septem: 1674.

Elizabeth Dean, the daughter of John Dean, was borne the 15th of March, 1676.

Ebinezer Lincolne, the son of Samuell Lincolne, was borne the 15 of October, 1673.

Rachell Lincolne, the daughter of Samuell Lincolne, was borne the sixteenth of Septem: 1677.

Mary Fisher, the daughter of Daniell, borne the 30th of May, 1675.

Mercye Fisher, the daughter of Daniell Fisher, was borne the 12th of December, 1677. TAUNTON.

Tamsen Steuens, the daughter of Richard Steuens, was borne the 3 of July, 1677.

Samuell Smith, the son of Andrew Smith, was borne the 15 of May, 1678

John Cobb, the son of John Cobb, was borne the 31 of March, 1678.

John Woodward, the son of John Woodward, was borne the second of March, 1678.

Wiltam Hoskins marryed to Sarah Casewell, the 3 of July, 1677.

Anne Hoskins, the daughter of Wiltam Hoskins, borne the 14 February, 1678.

Edward Rew died the 16th of July, 1678.

Elizabeth Walker, the wife of James Walker, Seni^r, died the 30th of July, 1678.

James Walker, Seni^r, marryed to Sarah Rew, the 4th of Nonem: 1678.

Attest, by SHADRACH WILBORE, Clarke.

Eliezer Wilbore, the son of Shadrach Wilbore, was borne the first of July, 1677.

Ebenezer Hall, the son of Samuell Hall, was borne the 19th of March, 1677.

James Leanard, the son of James Leanard, was borne the 11th of May, 1677.

Mary Staple, the daughter of Joseph Staple, borne the 26th of January, 1677.

Remember Tisdall, the daughter of John Tisdall, borne the 8th of July, 1675.

Benjamin Hall, the son of John Hall, borne the sixt of December, 1677.

Israell Woodward married to Jane Godfrey, the 4th of Augst, 1670.

Elizabeth Woodward, the daughter of Israell Woodward, borne the fifteenth of June, 1670.

Israell Woodward died the 15th of June, 1674.

Israell Woodward, the son of Israell Woodward, was borne the 4th of October, 1674.

John Tisdall, Seni^r, killed by the Indians, the 27th of June, 1675.

Sarah Tisdall, the wife of John Tisdall, Seni^r, died in December, 1676.

*Richard Marshall marryed to Easter Bell, the 11th of February, 1676. [*74.]

John Cobb marryed to Jane Woodward, the 13th of June, 1676.

Hannah Paule borne the 4th of October, 1657.

TAUNTON.

John Bunday, the son of John Bunday, borne the sixt of October, 1677.

Ephram Gray, the son of Joseph Gray, died the 21 of June, 1675.

Rebeckah Gray, the wife of Joseph Gray, died the 13th of May, 1676.

Nathaniel French married to Mary Tisdall, the 9th of January, 1676.

Nicholas White, Jun^r, married to Vrsilla Maycomber, of Marshfeild, the 9th of December, 1673.

Nicholas White, the son of Nicholas White, borne the 25th of October, 1676.

Samuell Phillipps married to the widdow Cobb, the 15th of May, 1676.

Mehittable Phillipps, the daughter of Samuell Phillips, borne the 9th of January, 1676.

John Gould married to Mary Crossman the 24 August, 1673.

Mary Gould, the daughter of John Gould, borne the 19th of June, 1674.

Hannah Gould, the daughter of John Gould, borne the 9th of November, 1677.

Isack Dean married to Hannā Leanard, the 24th of January, 1677.

Thomas Gilbert married, att Boston, to Anna Blacke, of Milton, the 18 of December, 1676.

Hannah Gilbert, the daughter of Thomas Gilbert, was borne the 28th of Septem: 1677.

Taunton, the 4th of March, 1677.

Attested by SHADRACH WILBORE, Clarke.

REHOBOTH. *Beirthes, Marriages, and Burialls of the Towne of Rehoboth, in the Yeer 1678.*

NEHEMIAH BUCKLAND, son of Joseph Buckland, born the 31 of March, 1678.

Obadiah Carpenter, son of Wilkam Carpenter, borne the 12th of March, 1678.

Noah Pecke, the son of Samuell Pecke, borne the 21 of August, 1678.

Jonathan Ormsbey, son of John Ormsbey, borne the 26th of August, 1678.

Noah Mason, son of Noah Mason, was borne the 17th of December, 1678.

Nathaniel Kingsley, the son of Eldad Kingsley, was borne the 5th of February, 1678.

James Reddaway, son of John Reddaway, was borne the 10th of January, 1678.

John Titus, son of John Titus, Juni^r, was borne the 12th of March, 1678. REHOBOTH.

Abigaill Sabin, daughter *the daughter* of Joseph Sabin, was borne the 16th August, 1678.

Jonathan Chaffey, son of Nathaniell Chaffey, was borne the 7th of Aprill, 1678.

Hannah Read, daughter of Daniell Read, was borne the 30th of June, 1678.

*Thomas Read, son of Thomas Read, was borne the 25th of March, 1678. [*75.]

Mary Sauage, the daughter of John Sauage, was borne the 5th of June, 1678.

Mary Wilmoth, daughter of Thomas Wilmoth, Juni^r, was borne the 29 of Decemb: 1678.

Judith Smith, the daughter of Daniell Smith, was borne the 7th February, 1678.

Elizabeth Fuller, the daughter of Jonathan Fuller, was borne the 12 of May, 1678.

Nathaniell Ide, the son of Nicholas Ide, Juni^r, was borne the 14th of Nouember, 1678.

Nathaniell Ide, the son of Nicholas Ide, Juni^r, was borne the 14th of Nouember, 1678.

Hannah Ormsbey, daughter of Thō Ormsbey, was borne the 23 of September: 1678.

Ephraim Whittacar, the *daughter* [son] of Richard Whittacar, was borne the 27 of January, 1678.

Zacheriah Read, the son of Moses Read, was borne the 25th of October, 1678.

Marriages.

Enacke Hunt married to Mary Paine, the 29th of October, 1678.

Sañiell Perry married to Mary Miller, the 12th of December, 1678.

John French married to Mary Palmer, the 27th of Nouember, 1678.

Tho: Wilmoth, Seni^r, married to Rachell Read, the 27th of June, 1678.

Thomas Man married to Mary Wheaton, the 9th of Aprill, 1678.

Burialls.

The Reuerend Mr Noah Newman was buried the 18th of Aprill, 1678.

Julian Sutton buried the 4th of June, 1678.

John Kingsley buried the sixt of January, 1678.

Mary Kingsley buried the 29th of January, 1678.

John Sauage buried the 22^{cond} of August, 1678.

Zacheriah Read, son of Moses Read, buried in January, 1678.

Transcribed out of the Records of Rehoboth,

P me, WILLAM CARPENTER, Clarke.

PLYMOUTH.

[*76.]

**New Plymouth Register.*

JOSIAH COTTON, the son of M^r John Cotton, was borne the eight of January, 1679.

James Warren, the son of Richard Warren, was borne the 13th of January, anno 1679.

Hugh Cole was married January the 8th, 1654.

The Beirthes of the Children of Hugh Cole, now of Swansey, whoe was soñtimes inhabitant of the towne of Plymouth, in this jurisdiction of New Plymouth.

James Cole, the son of Hugh Cole, was borne in the yeer 1655, Nouember the 8th.

Hugh Cole, the son of Hugh Cole, was borne the 15th of March, 1658.

John Cole, the son of Hugh Cole, Seni^r, was borne the 16th of May, 1660.

Martha Cole, daughter of Hugh Cole, was borne the 14th of Aprill, 1662.

Anna Cole, the daughter of Hugh Cole, was borne on October the 14th, 1664.

Ruth Cole, the daughter of Hugh Cole, borne on the 17th of January, 1666.

Joseph Cole; the son of Hugh Cole, was born the 15th of May, 1668.

Patience Faunce, daughter of Thomas Faunce, was borne the seauenth of Nouember, 1673.

John, the son of Thomas Faunce, was borne the 16th day of September, 1678.

Martha, the daughter of Thomas Faunce, was borne the 17th day of December, 1680.

REHOBOTH.

[*78.]

**1680. Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls in the Towne of Rehoboth, as followeth.*

Marriages.

SAMUELL PALMER married to Elizabeth Kingsley, 12th of January.

Gorge Robinson married to Elizabeth Gaille, 12 of Nouember.

Jonathan Wilmouth married to Ester Pecke, the 29th of December.

Joseph Browne married to Hannah Fitch, the 10th of Nouember.

Joseph Rockett married to Mary Wilmouth, the 5 of January.

Beirthes, 1680.

REHOBOTH.

Zacheriah Carpenter, son of Samuell Carpenter, born the first of July.

Margarett Sabin, daughter of William Sabin, was born the 10th of Aprill.

Jaell Pecke, the daughter of Samuell Pecke, was born the 14th of June.

Sarah Fuller, the daughter of Jonathan Fuller, was born the 23th of Aprill.

John Mason, son of Noah Mason, was born the 28th of Nouember.

Nathaniel Shepherdson, son of Daniell Shepherdson, was born the 28 of October.

Nathaniell Read, son of Thomas Read, born the 30th of March.

Nathaniel Pecke, the son of John Pecke, born the sixt of July.

Rebeckah Smith, the daughter of Mr Daniell Smith, born the 20th of Aprill.

Jacob Ormsbey, the son of Thomas Ormsbey, was born the 13th of September.

Presillah Carpenter, the daughter of John Carpenter, was born the 20th of January.

Dorithy Wilmouth, the dāghter of John Wilmouth, borne the 26th of August.

Samuel Titus, son of John Titus, Jun^r, born the 29 of July.

David Chaffey, the son of Nathaniell Chaffey, was born the 22^{cond} of August.

Daniell Read, the son of Daniel Read, was born the 20th of January

Samuell Blandinge, the son of William Blanding, was boře the 11th of Aprill.

Mehittable Perry, daughter of Samuell Perry, was born the 30th of Aprill.

Mary Man, daughter of Thomas Man, was born the 11th of January.

Mary Miller, the daughter of Robert Miller, was borne the 14th of June.

Martha Ormsbey, the daughter of John Ormsbey, was born the 7th of May.

Presilla Shaue, daughter of John Shaue, was boře the 22 of June.

Lydia Buckland, the daughter of Joseph Buckland, was borne the 5th of September.

Sarah Penfeild, the daughter of Thomas Penfeild, was born the 20th of February.

*Burialls att Rehoboth, 1680.

[*79.]

Jaell Pecke, the daughter of Samuell Pecke, buried July the 6th.

Elizabeth Cooper, the wife of Deacon Cooper, was buried the first of February.

REHOBOTH. Elizabeth Miller, the wife of John Miller, Seni^r, was buried the 18th of Aprill.

[*80.] *Lett none maruell att the promiscuous and disorderly setting downe of the names of such as are or may be married, or doe or may be born, or may dye; for they are sett as they were brought to mee, as disorderly as they are sett downe. If the Courts order had bin minded respecting this matter, they had bine otherwise placed then they are.

PLYMOUTH.

Plymouth Register.

JOHN RICKARD, the son of John Rickard, Juni^r, was born on the 26 day of February, 1679.

Hugh Cole, Seni^r, was married in January the 8th, 1654.

James Cole was born in the yeer 1655, Nouember the third.

Hugh Cole, Juni^r, was born in the yeer 1658, the 8th of March.

John Cole was borne in the yeer 1660, the 15 of May.

Martha Cole was borne in the yeer 1662, the 16 of Aprill.

Annah Cole was borne in the yeer 1664, the 14 of October.

Ruth Cole was borne in the yeer 1666, the 8th of January.

Patience Faunce, the daughter of Thomas Faunce, was borne the 7th of Nouember, 1673.

John Faunce, the son of Thomas Faunce, was borne the 16th of September, 1678.

Martha Faunce, the daughter of Thomas Faunce, was borne the 17th of December, 1680.

Hannah, the daughter of Gorge Morton, was borne the 27th of Nouember, 1668.

Mannasses, the son of Gorge Morton, was borne the third of February, 1668.

Ephraim Morton, son of Gorge Morton, was borne the 12th of Aprill, 1670.

Joannah, the daughter of Gorge Morton, was borne the 27th of June, 1673.

Ruth Morton, the daughter of Gorge Morton, was borne the 20th of December, 1676.

Gorge Morton, son of Gor̃ Morton, was borne the 8th of July, 1678.

PLYMOUTH.

Timothy Morton, the son of Gorge Morton, was born the 12th of March, 168 $\frac{1}{2}$.

James Cobb, the son of John Cobb, was born the 20th of July, 1682.

Mary, the daughter of John Rickard, son of Gyles Rickard, was borne the 27th of October, 1677.

Lydia, the daughter of John Rickard, son of Gyles Rickard, was born the 12 of December, 1679.

John, the son of John Rickard, the son of Gyles Rickard, was born the 29 of December, 1681.

John, the son of Francis Curtice, was born the 26 of July, 1673.

Benjamin, the son of Francis Curtice, was born the 11th of August, 1675.

Francis, the son of Francis Curtice, was borne about the middle of Aprill, 1679.

*†William Hoskins, the son of Wiltam Hoskins, was borne the 30th of June, 1681.† [*81.]

Elizabeth, the daughter of Francis Curtice, was borne the fifteenth day of June, 1681.

Elisha Curtice, son of Francis Curtice, was borne in March, 1683.

James, the son of Richard Warren, was born in January, 1682.

Samuell Warren, the son of Richard Warren, was borne the seauenth of March, 168 $\frac{3}{4}$.

Samuell Gaurdiner was married to Susannah Shelley, the 20th of December, 1682.

Samuell Gardiner, the son of Samuell Gardiner, was born the 27 of September, 1683.

Mercye, the daughter of John Rickard, the son of John Rickard, deceased, was borne the 12th of February, 1682.

John Rickard, the son of John Rickard, deceased, was born the 12th of February, 1684.

[The following entries are in an unknown chirography.]

Zechariah Eedey, y^e son of Zachariah Eedy, born Aprill y^e 10th, 1664.

John, the son of Zachariah Eedey, was borne the 10th of October, 1666.

Samuel Eedy, the sone of Zachariah Eedey, Sen^r, late of Plimouth, was borne the 3^d day of June, anno 1673.

Ebenezer, the son of said Zachariah, was borne the 8th of Febr^y, 1675.

Caleb, the son of s^d Zachariah, was borne the 21 of Septembr^r, 1678.

Joshua, the son of s^d Zachariah, was borne the 21th of February, 1680.

Obadiah, the son of s^d Zachariah, was borne the 2^d day of Septembr^r, 1683.

PLYMOUTH. Alice, the daughter of Zachariah Eedey, Jun^r, was borne y^e 28th of Novemb^r, 1684.

Elinor, the daughter of s^d Zachariah Eedy, Jun^r, was borne y^e 16th day of May, anno 1686.

[The records follow in the handwriting of Secretary Morton.]

REHOBOTH. **The Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls in the Towne of Rehoboth,*
[*83.] *in the Yeare 1681.*

Marriages.

THOMAS KENRICKE married to Marye Perrey, the 17th of June, 1681.
 Samuell Walker married to Martha Iyde, the 11th of Nouember, 1681.
 Daniell Thurston married to Hannah Miller, the 16th of December, 1681.
 Joseph Brooman married to Sarah Sauage, the 29 of Septem^r, 1681.
 John Martin married to Marcy Billington, the 27 of June, 1681.

Beirthes.

Ames Angeir, son of the Reuerend M^r Samuell Anger, was borne the 29 of June, 1681.

Elizabeth Paine, the daughter of M^r Nathaniel Paine, was born the sixt of Nouem^r, 1681.

Ephraim Carpenter, the son of Wiltam Carpenter, was borne the 25 of Aprill, 1681.

Rebecka Pecke, the daughter of Samuell Pecke, was borne the 22^{cond} of October, 1681.

Mary Fuller, the daühter of Jonathan Fuller, was borne the first of October, 1681.

Joannah Abell, the daughter of Preserued Abell, was born the 11th of January, 1681.

Peter Hunt, the son of Enocke Hunt, was borne the 22 of Septem^r, 1681.

Mehittabell Wilmouth, the daughter of Thomas Wilmouth, was borne the 4th of March, 1681.

Mehittabell Wheaton, the daughter of Jeremiah Wheaton, was borne the 2^{cond} of Aprill, 1681.

Hannā Graunt, the daughter of Thomas Graunt, was borne the 4th of Aprill, 1681.

Thankfull Bullocke, the daughter of Samuëll Bullocke, was borne 1681. REHOBOTH.

John French, the son of John French, was borne the 13 of Aprill, 1681.

Rachell Johnson, the daughter of John Johnson, was born the 23 of December, 1681.

Experience Sabine, the daughter of Joseph Sabine, was borne the 14 of March, 1681.

Elizabeth Perren, the daughter of Abraham Perren, was born the 3^d of December, 1681.

Zacheriah Read, the son of Moses Read, was borne the 20th of October, 1681.

Jacob Iyde, the son of Nicholas Iyde, was borne the 4th of July, 1681.

*Ester Wilmouth, the daughter of Jonathan Wilmoth, was borne the 28th of Nouember, 1681. [*84.]

John Robinson, the son of Gorge Robinson, was born the fift of September, 1681.

Joseph Browne, the son of Joseph Browne, was borne the 21 of Nouember, 1681.

Hannah Browne, the daughter of Joseph Browne, was borne the 21 of Nouember, 1682. . . . 1681.

Richard Euens, the son of Richard Euens, was born the 10th of August, 1681.

Elizabeth Bosworth, daughter of Joseph Bosworth, was born the 17th of Nouember, 1681.

Mary Titus, the daughter of Syllas Titus, was born the 30 of March, 1681.

Jane Woodcocke, the daughter of Deborah Woodcocke, was borne the 11th of March, 1681.

Burialls att Rehoboth.

Experience Sabin, the daughter of Joseph Sabine, buried the 13th of May, 1681.

Peter Hunt, the son of Enocke Hunt, buried the 12th of October, 1681.

Amos Carpenter, the son of John Carpenter, was buried the sixt of July, 1681.

Judith Pecke, the daughter of Samuëll Pecke, buried the 20th of February, 1681.

Transcribed out of the Towne Records,

P WILIAM CARPENTER, Clarke.

REHOBOTH. *The Beirthes, Marriages, and Burialls in the Towne of Rehoboth, Anno 1682.*

Beirthes.

HANNAH ANGIER, the daughter of M^r Samuell Angier, was borne the 10th of August, 1682.

Abraham Carpenter, the son of Samuell Carpenter, was borne the 20th of September, 1682.

Noah Whittacar, the son of Richard Whittacar, was borne the 31 of January, 1682.

Jacob Ormsbey, the son of John Ormsbey, the 16th of March, 1682.

Elizabeth Hunt, the daughter of Enoch Hunt, was borne the 2^{cond} of October, 1682.

Hannah Read, the daughter of Thomas Read, was borne the 12th of Aprill, 1682.

Daniell Perren, the son of John Perren, was borne the 18th of March, 1682.

Bethya Ormsbey, the daughter of Thomas Ormsbey, was borne the 15th of Aprill, 1682.

[*85.] *Sarah Willmoth, the daughter of John Willmouth, was borne the 21 of December, 1682.

John Redway, the son of John Redway, was borne the 10th September, 1682.

Hannah Titus, the daughter of John Titus, Juni^r, was borne the 10th of Nouember, 1682.

Joseph Saben, the son of Joseph Saben, was borne the 18th of Nouember, 1682.

Jaciell Perrey, the son of Samuell Perrey, was borne the sixt of May, 1682.

Anne Shaw, the daughter of John Shaw, was borne the fifteenth of March, 1682.

Elizabeth Butterworth, the daughter of John Butterworth, was borne the 15th of January, 1682.

John Palmer, the son of Samuell Palmer, borne the 25 of March, 1682.

Jasiell Kennericke, the son of Thomas Kennericke, borne the 23 of March, 1682.

John Martin, the son of John Martin, was borne the 10th of June, 1682.

Elizabeth Paine, the daughter of John Paine, was borne the 12th of July, 1682.

Samuell Walker, the son of Samuell Walker, was borne the 11th of REHOBOTH.
Nouember, 1682.

Experience Brayman, the daughter of Joseph Brayman, was born the
10th of Nouember, 1682.

Jonath Johnson, son of John Johnson, was borne the 20th of Feb-
ruary, 1682.

Mary Mason, the daughter of Noah Mason, was borne the 12th of De-
cember, 1682.

John Read, the son of Daniell Read, was borne the 25th of February, 1682.

Dauid Graunt, the son of Thomas Graunt, was born the 2^{cond} of Feb-
ruary, 1682.

Marriages.

Samuell Mason married to Elizabeth Miller, the second of March, 1682.

Samuell Miller married to Ester Bowin, the 20th of July, 1682.

John Thompson marryed to Sarah Smith, the 19th of Septem̃, 1682.

[Burials.]

*Samuell Carpenter, Seni^r, buried the 20th of February, 1682.

[*86.]

Rebeckah Pecke, the daughter of Samuell Pecke, buried the 2^{cond} of
Nouember, 1682.

Anthony Perrey, buried the first day of March, 1682-83.

John Read, the son of Daniel Read, buried the first of March, 1683.

Rachell Johnson, the daughter of John Johnson, buried in Aprill, 1682.

Transcribed out of Towne of Rehoboth theire Records,

P me, WILLAM CARPENTER, Clarke.

Taunton Register followeth, vid: of all such as were brought to the TAUNTON.
Clarke.

DEBORAH SMITH, the daughter of John Smith, was borne the 7th of
March, 1676.

Hannah Smith, the daughter of John Smith, was borne the 22 of
March, 1678.

John Smith, the son of John Smith, was borne the sixt of Decem-
ber, 1680.

TAUNTON. John Lincon, the son of Samuell Linecon, was born the 15 of September, 1679.

Lydia Leanard, the daughter of James Leanard, was borne the 10th of March, 1679.

Stephen Leanard, the son of James Leanard, borne the 14th of December, 1680.

Joseph Caswell, the son of Stephen Caswell, borne the 18 of May, 1678.

Ephraim White, the son of Nicholas White, was borne the 8th of February, 1678.

Dorcas White, the daughter of Nicholas White, borne the 24th of September, 1680.

Thomas Gilbert, the son of Thomas Gilbert, was borne the 11th of July, 1681.

Israell Woodward, the son of John Woodward, was borne the 30th of July, 1681.

Sarah Hoskins, the daughter of William Hoskins, was borne the 31 of August, 1679.

[*87.] *Wiltam Hoskins, the son of Williams Hoskins, was borne the 30th of June, 1681.

John White, the son of John White, was borne the 16 of August, 1681.

Mary Leanard, the daughter of Joseph Leanard, was borne the second of October, 1680.

Thomas Maycomber, the son of John Maycomber, was borne the 30th of Aprill, 1679.

William Witherell, Juni^r, married to Elizabeth Newland, the 14th of March, 1681.

Nathaniel Hoare married to Sarah Wilbore, the 2^{cond} of February, 1681.

SWANSEY.

Swansey Regester.

MARGARETT, the daughter of James Browne, Juni^r, was borne the 28 of June, 1682.

Ruth, the daughter of Thomas Thurbur, was borne the 16th of July, 1682.

Jotham, son of Benjamine Carpenter, was borne the first of June, 1682.

Dorithy, the daughter of Joseph Chaffey, was born Septem^r the 4th, 1682.

Hezekiah Bowin, son of Obadiah Bowin, Juni^r, was borne Nouember the 19, 1682.

Zacheryah Eedey, son of Caleb Eedey, was borne January the 28, 1682. SWANSEY.

M^r John Myles, pastour of the church of Swansey, deceased February the third, 1682.

Zacheryah Eedey, son of Caleb Eedey, died February the 26, 1682.

This is a true copy or accompt as aboue expressed and written by

WILEAM INGRAHAM,

Towne Clarke of Swansey.

**A List of the Names of all the Children that haue bin brought in to the Register that haue bine born in the Yeare 1675.* SANDWICH. [*88.]

ELDAD TUPPER, the son of Thomas Tupper, was borne the last day of May, anno Doñ 1675.

Elizabeth Psuall, the daughter of James Pursuall, was born the 10th of Septem̃, anno Doñ 1675.

Mercy Harper, the daughter of Robert Harper, was born the 12th of June, anno Dominie 1675.

Bethiah Nye, the daugter of Ebenezer Nye, was borne the 5th of October, anno Doñ 1675.

Bethyah Gibbs, the daugter of Thomas Gibbs, Junier, was borne the 10th of December, anno Doñ 1675.

Sandwich Register of Marriages in Sandwich in the Yeer 1675.

Elisha Bourne and Patience Skiffe were married the 26 of October, 1675.

Taunton Marriages and Burialls that were brought in as followeth. TAUNTON.

GORGE HALL, the son of Samuell Hall, born the 25 of January, 1680.
Joann Shoue, the daughter of M^r Gorge, was born the 28 of Septem̃, 1678.

John Briggs, the son, born the 19 of March, 1680.

Sarah Briggs, the wife of William Briggs, died the 20 of March, 1680.

Nathaniell Talbut, the son ^ Jared Talbutt, born the 21 of February, 1679.

TAUNTON.

Benjamin Briggs, the son of Richard Briggs, born the 15th Septem̃, 1677.

Joseph Staple, the son of Joseph Staple, born the 12th March, 1680.

Nathaniel Steuens, the son of Richard Steuens, born the 30 July, 1680.

Mercy Cobb, the dāghter of Augustine Cobb, bōne the 12th of August, 1680.

Sussannah Smith, the daughter of Andrew Smith, borne the 2 of November, 1680.

Sarah and Mary Gilbert, the dāghters of Thomas Gilbert, born the 11th of August, 1679.

Sarah Leonard, the daughter of Benjamin Leonard, borne the 21 of May, 1680.

Israell Thrasher, the son of Christopher Thrasher, born the 15th of Septem̃, 1648.

Israell Thrasher marryed to Mary Caswell, the 15th Aug^t, 1676.

Mary Thrasher, the daughter of Israell Thrasher, born the 7 of August, 1677.

Henery Hodgis marryed to Hester Gallop, the 17 of December, 1674.

Mary Hodgis, the daughter of Henery Hodgis, born the 3^d of February, 1675.

Ester Hodgis, the daughter of Henery Hodgis, born the 17 of February, 1677.

William Hodgis, the son of Henery Hodgis, born the 18 of March, 1680.

Samuell Pitts married to Sarah Bobitt, the 25 of March, 1680.

Samuell Ryder marryed to Lydia Tilden, of Plymouth, the 14 of June, in Taunton, by James Walker, Seni^r, 1680.

Benjamin Deane ma^rried to Sarah Williams, the sixt of January, 1680.

Thomas French, the son of Joseph French, born the 12 of Dece^{m̃}, 1680.

Thomas French, the son of Joseph French, buried the 29 of December, 1680.

Mary Leanard, the daughter of Joseph Leonard, born the 2 of October, 1680.

Taunton, the 28th of February, 1680.

Attest by SHADRACH WILBORE, Towne Clarke.

[*89.]

*Joseph Bundy, the son of John Bundy, born the 1 of January, 1679.

Sarah Hall, the *son* [daughter] of Samuell Hall, Seni^r, the 2^{cond} of March, 1679.

John Eedey married to Sussanah Padducke, of Dartmouth, the 12th of Nouember, 1665.

Mary Eedy born the 14th of March, 1666 or 67.

TAUNTON.

John Eedy was born the 19th of January, 1670.

Susannah Eedy, the wife of John Eedy, died the 14 of March, 1670.

John Eedy married to Delivuerance Owin, of Braintrey, the first of May, 1672.

Marcy, the daughter of John Eedy, borne the fift of July, 1673.

Hañah Eedy, borne the 5 of July, 1676.

Ebenezer Eedy, the son of John Eedy, born the 16 of May, 1679.

Abigaill Richmond, the daughter of John Richmond, born the 26 of February, 1678.

Hezekiah Hoare, the son of Hezekiah Hoare, was borne the 10 of November, 1678.

Joseph Williams, the son of Joseph Williams, born the 13 February, 1678.

Bethya Cobb, the daughter of Augustine Cobb, born the 5th of Aprill, 1678.

Nathaniel Woodworth, the son of John Woodworth, was born the 31 of July, 1679.

Isacke Negus married to Hannah Andrewes, the 7th of Aprill, 1679.

Robert Crosman, Juni^r, married to Hannah Brooks, the 21 of July, 1679.

Benjamin Leonard married to Sarah Thrasher, 15 January, 1678.

Hañah Stoton, the daughter of Nicolas Stoton, born the 4 of July, 1679.

Joseph Wood married to Hester Walker, January the first, 1679.

Richard Godfrey, Juni^r, married to Mary Richmond, 1 January, 1679.

Esra Dean married to Bethyah Edson, of Bridgwater, 17 Decem^r, 1678.

Bethya Dean, the daughter of Esra Dean, born the 14 of October, 1679.

Bethya Dean, daughter of Esra Deane, died 27 of November, 1679.

John White married to Hañah Smith, 24 of February, 1679.

Attested by SHADRACH WILBORE, Town Clarke.

*To the honored Court att Plymouth, the first Tusay in March.
Heer followeth the Names of the Beirth, Marriages, & Deathes
that have bin in Taunton in the Year past; all that are brought in
to mee, but many doe neglect to bring them to mee to be recorded.*

JONAH AUSTIN, Seni^r, died the 30 day of July, 1683.

Benjamin Wilbore, the son of Shadrach Wilbore, born the 23 of July, 1683.

Henery Hoskins, the son of William Hoskins, born the 13 of March, 1683.

TAUNTON.

Benjamin Leonard, the son of Benjamin Leonard, born 25 January, 1683.

Seth Dean, the son of Esra Dean, born the third day of June, 1683.

William Maycomber, the son of John Maycomber, born the 31 of January, 1683.

Hugh Brigg, of Taunton, married to Martha Euerson, of Plymouth, the first day of March, 1683.

Taunton, the third of March, 1683.

Attest by SHADRACH WILBORE, Towne Clarke.

SWANSEY.

[*90.]

Swanseys Register of Marriages, Beirthes, and Burials.*J**OHN CRABTREE was married to Mary, his wife, the 1st of November, 1683.

Thomas Birch was married to Bathshebah Sanford, the 24 of January, 1683.

Zacheriah Eedey, Jun^r, was married to Mercye Baker, the 13th of February, 1683.

An Account of Beirthes.

Marcye, the daughter of William Haward, and Sarah, his wife, was born January 30, 1680.

Joanna, the daughter of John Martin, and Joan, his wife, was born the 15 of February, 1682-83.

John, the son of Nathaniel Togood, and Elizabeth, his wife, was borne the 20th of Aprill, 1679.

Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel Togood, and Elizabeth, his wife, was born the 25 of July, 1682.

Elizabeth, the daughter of John Thurber, and Mary, his wife, was born the 24th of August, 1678.Rachell, the daughter of John Thurber, and Mary, his wife, was born the 5th of March, 1682-83.Jeremiah, the son Jarr^t Ingraham, and Rebecka, his wife, was born the 12th of July, 1683.Benjamin, the son of John Medbery, and Sarah, his wife, was born the 5th of March, 1682.

Sarah, the daughter of Humphery Tiffeny, and Elizabeth, his wife, was born the sixt of July, 1683.

William, the son of John West, and Mehitabel, his wife, was born the 11th of September, 1683. SWANSEY.

Mary, the daughter of John Thurbery, and Mary, his wife, was born July the 10th, 1674.

Thomas, the son of John Thurbery, and Mary, his wife, was borne the 24th of Nouember, 1676.

Abigail, the daughter of Thomas Thurbē, & of Ruth, his wife, was born the last day of October, 1683.

Bethyah, the daughter of Israell Pecke, and Bethyah, his wife, was born the second of January, 1683.

Mary, the daughter of John Crabtre, and Mary, his deceased wife, was born the 25th day of May, 1683.

Richard, son of Richard Johnson, and Elizabeth, his wife, was born the 21 of January, 1683.

Samuell, the son of Samuell Wheaton, and Elizabeth, his wife, was born the 21 day of July, 1683.

Jeremiah, the son of Jeremiah Child, and Martha, his wife, was born the second of Septem̃, 1683.

An Account of Burialls.

Mary Crabtre, wife of John Crabtree, deceased the 31 of May, 1683.

Nathaniel Lewis, deceased the 13th of October, 1683.

Samuell Wheaton, Seni^r, deceased the 2^{cond} of February, 1683.

WILLIAM INGRAHAM,

Clarke of the Towne of Swansea.

**Taunton Register of the Marriages, Beirthes, and Burieles that were brought in to mee att Taunton.* TAUNTON. [*91.]

MISTRIS ALLICE PAINE died the 5th of December, 1682.

Edward Bundy, the son of John Bundy, born the 13th of August, 1681.

Mistris Margery Peacocke, the mother of M^r Gorge Shoue, buried the 17 day of Aprill, in the yeare 1680.

Edward Shoue, the son of ^ Shoue, born in October, 1680.

Eliezer Eedy, the son of John Eedy, born the 16 of October, 1671.

Yett Mercye Shoue, the daughter of Gorge, born the 7 of Nouember, 1682.

TAUNTON.

Eliezer Eedy, the son of John Eedy, born the 16th of October, 1671.

Israel Fisher, the son of Daniell Fisher, born the 27 of Mareh, 1680.

Nathaniel Fisher, the son of Daniell Fisher, was born the 9th of February, 1681.

Hannah Staples, the daughter of Joseph Staples, born the 17th of May, 1682.

Jeremiah Ormsbey, the son of Thomas Ormsbey, born the 25 Nouẽm, 1672.

Andrew Smith, the son of Andrew Smith, born the 2^{cond} of Aprill, 1683.

Esra Dean, the son of Esra Dean, born the 14 of October, 1680.

Samuell Dean, the son of Esra Dean, born the 11th of Aprill, 1681.

Samuell Dean, the son of Esra , died the 16 of February, 1682.

Hannah White, the daughter of John White, born the 19th of Aprill, 1683.

Charity Hodges, the daughter of Henery Hodgis, born the 5 of Aprill, 1682.

Ebinezer French, the son of Joseph French, born the 27 of June, 1682.

Edward Cetill married to Susanna Godfree, the 10th of July, 1682.

Mary Cettle, the daughter of Edward Cettle, born the fift of Aprill, 1683.

Anthony Newland, son of Jeremiah Neũ, born the first of August, 1657.

Anthony Newland married to Easter Austin, the 16 of December, 1682.

Abigaill Hoar, the daughter of Nathaniel Hore, born the 2 of Nouẽm, 1682.

Walther Mery married to Martha Cotterell, the 17th of February, 1682.

James Reed married to Susaņa Richmon, the 18th of Aprill, 1683.

Attest by SHADRACH WILBORE, Town Clarke.

Taunton, the 5th of June, 1683.

REHOBOTH. **The Beirthes, Marriages, and Burialls, in the Towne of Rehoboth,*
[*92.] *Anno 1679.*

Beirthes, Anno 1679.

MARY SABIN, daughter of Samuell Sabin, born the 4 of Mareh.

Mary Hunt, daughter of Enoch Hunt, born the 7th of Septem̃.

John Butterworth, son of John Butterworth, boř the 7th of May.

Noah Perram, son of John Perram, born the 24 of Deeember.

Eliphilett Carpenter, son of John Carpenter, born the 17th of April.

Hannah French, the son [daughter] of John French, born the 19 of October.

Rebeekah Johnson, daughter to John Johnson, born the 17th of November.

Sarah & Rebeckah, daughters of Abraham Perram, born the 11th of October.

Rachell Man, daughter of Thomas Man, born the 15th of Aprill.
 Bethya Reed, daughter of Moses Reed, born the 2^{cond} of Nouember.

REHOBOTH.

Anno 1679. Marriages.

Mr Thomas Medselfe married to Mistris Ann Paine, 2 of December.
 Thomas Cushman married to Abigaill Fuller, the 16th of October.

Anno 1679. Burialls.

Mr Stephen Paine, Seni^r, buried the 21 of August.
 Decon Philip Walker, the 21 of August.
 Rebeckah, the daughter of Abraham Perram, buried the 14 of October.
 Eldad Kingsley buried the 30 of August.

Transcribed out of the Towne Records, by mee,

WILLIAM CARPENTER, Towne Clarke of Rehoboth.

The Records of the Beirth, Marriages, and Burialls.

Beirthes.

NATHANIEL WEATON, son of Jeremiah Wheaton, born the sixt of March.

Abigaill Pecke, daughter of John Pecke, born the 12 of March.

Experience Chaffey, the daughter of Nathaniel Chaffey, born the 24 of March.

Martha Iyde, daughter of Nicholas Iyde, Junier, borne the 18 of March.

Bethya Man, daughter of Thomas Man, born the 12th of March.

Elisha Pecke, son of Leif Nicholas Pecke, born the 4th of Aprill.

Noah Fuller, son of Jonathan Fuller, born the 12th of February.

Nathaniell Peren, the son of John Peren, born the 9th of February.

Obadia Blanding, son of William Blanding, born the 14th of Aprill.

Samuell Robinson, son of Gorge Robinson, Junⁱ, born the 16 of Nouember.

Jabez Browne, son of Joseph Browne, born the 30th of December.

John Penfeild, son of Samuell Penfeild, born the 30th of May.

Sillas Titus, the son of Silas Titus, bourn the 12 of August.

*Samuell and John Palmer, sonnes of Samuell Palmer, borne the 4th of January. [*93.]

Joseph Bosworth, son of Joseph Bosworth, borne the 27 of September.

REHOBOTH.

Robert Marten, son of John Marten, born the 9th of September.

Samuell Mason, son of Samuel Mason, born the 9 of June.

Enos Hunt, son of Enoch Hunt, born the 28 of January.

Peter Hunt, son of John Hunt, borne the 7th of February.

Anne Willmouth, daughter of Thomas Willmouth, Junr, born the 22 of August.

Mary Rockett, the daughter of Joseph Rockett, deceased, borne the 14th of December.

Dorethy Carpenter, daughter of John Carpenter, born the 9 of February.

Katheren Allin, the daughter of Isacke Allin, born the 18 of January.

Sarah Thurston, daughter of Daniell Turston, deceased, born the 2^{cond} of January.

Rebeckah Reed, daughter of Moses Reed, born the 14th of Stember.

Mary Kendrick, daughter of Thomas Kenericke, born the 2^{cond} of January.

Ester Miller, daughter of Samuell Miller, born the 4th of Aprill.

Rebeckah Wilmoth, daughter of Jonathan Wilmouth, borne the 30 of August.

Marriages.

Nathaniel Pery married to Sarah Carpenter, the 17th of May.

Samuell Tharsher, of Taunton, married to Bethya Brookes, of Rehoboth, the 4th of December.

Benjamin Onion, of Deadham, married to Deborah Woodcocke, of Rehoboth, the 24th of May.

Samuel Carpenter married to Patience Hyde, the 8th of January.

Richard Bowine marryed to Mary Titus, the 9th of January.

David Freeman, of Rehoboth, married to Margaret Inghram, of Swansey, the 4th of Aprill.

James Welch, of Swansey, married to Mercye Sabin, of Rehoboth, the 9 of Nouember.

Burialls.

Elizabeth Hunt, the daughter of Enocke Hunt, buried the 29 of March.

Joseph Sabine, son of Joseph Sabin, buried the 8th of May.

John Palmer, the son of Samuell Palmer, buried the 15th of July.

Joseph Rocked buried the 21 of July.

William Buckland buried the first of Septem̃.

John Palmer, son of Samuel Palmer, buried the 5th of January.

Nathaniell Peren, the son of John Peren, buried the 24th of February.

Ephraim Hawner buried the 27 of August.

By mee, WILLIAM CARPENTER, Senr, Towne Clarke.

[In an unknown handwriting.]

**Marshfeild, An^o 1687.*

MARSHFIELD.

[*94.]

JOHNS BESBEY and Joanna Brookes were marreyed September the 13th, 1687.

Martha, the daughter of John Besbey, was borne October y^e 13th, 1688.

John, y^e son of John Besbey, was borne September 15, 1690.

Elijah, the son of John Besbey, was borne the 29th of January, 169½.

Mary, y^e daughter of John Besbey, was borne March y^e 28th, 1693.

Moses, the son of John Besbey, was borne October 20th, 1695.

Elisha, the son of John Besbey, was borne the third of May, 1698.

[The following entries are in a handwriting of a more modern date, and are crossed out in the original volume. The persons mentioned were of the town of Plymouth.]

Josiah Cotton & Hannah Sturtevant were married at Plymth, by M^r PLYMOUTH.
Eph^m Little, January 8th, 170½.

The Birth of y^r Children.

Hannah Cotton, y^r daughter, born Ap^l 3, 1709.

Mary Cotton, y^r daughter, born August 14, 1710.

John Cotton, y^r son, born April 5, 1712.

Bethiah Cotton, y^r daughter, born June 8, 1714.

Theophilus Cotton, y^r son, born March 31, 1716.

Lucy Cotton, y^r daughter, born February 19th, 17½.

Josiah Cotton, y^r son, was born January 19th, 17½.

TREASURY ACCOUNTS.

PLYMOUTH RECORDS.

TREASURY ACCOUNTS OF THE COLONY OF NEW PLYMOUTH
IN NEW ENGLAND.

[The following pages include that portion of the Plymouth Colony Records generally known as the Treasurer's Accounts. The original manuscript volume contains about one hundred and twelve pages, a large portion of the writing being on one side of the paper only. Originally it comprised the third part of the volume in which were recorded a portion of the Laws, the Indian Deeds, the Treasurer's Accounts, and the fourth volume of Court Orders. The first record is that of the tenth of June, 1658, and the last, that of the fifth of June, 1686, the whole covering a period of twenty-eight years. The writing is by various hands.]

*CAPT: JOSIAS WINSLOW, Leiftenant Thomas Southworth, Mr Edmond Hawes, and Josias Cooke, being ordered to take an account of the Tresurer this 10th of June, 1658.

1658.
10 June.
[*1.]

Iť, the Tresurer is debter by money of the countrey, alreddy receiued, ...	} 79:16:00
Iť, by fines not yett levied, ...	30:06:00
Iť, p ^r more, four barrells of oyle, ...	08:00:00
Iť, by money due on Kenebecke, it the yeare 1656, . . .	04:07:03
Iť, more, for one yeare and an halfe rent now dew, . . .	052:10:00
In totall due, . . .	174:19:06

We haue not heerin meddled with fines about the oath of fidelitie, nor any fines condemned by this psent Court, held June the fift, 1658. Att which Court, Rob Harper, Ralph Allin, Seni^r, John Allin, Thomas Greenfeild, Edward Perrey, Richard Kerbey, Juni^r, Wiltam Allin, Thomas Vre, Wiltam Gifford, Mathew Allin, Daniell Wing, Francis Allin, and John Jenkins, all of Sandwich, for refusing to take the oath of fidelitie, fined euery of them the some of £10, in all, ... 130:00:00

1658.

10 June.

George Webb, for refusing to take the oath of fidelitie with-
in the time prefixed, fined, ... } 05 : 00 : 00

The said Gorge Webb engageing to depart the goufment, in case hee soe
doe, the other five pound is remitted.

Gorg Allin, takeing the matter about the oath into considerať, is like-
wise for p̄sent not required to pay the one halfe of his fine, which is five
pound ; neverthelese, for his refusing to take the said ōth within the time
p̄fixed in the order, is fined, ... 05 : 00 : 00

Anthony Loe, of Warwick, for selling a pistoll to an In-
dian, was fined the sume of } 03 : 00 : 00

Moses Rowley and Robert Parker, for striking each other,
fined each, ... } 00 : 03 : 04

[*2.]

*The Tresurer is p^r contra credit by seuerall disburšments, 69 : 10 : 11

By debts now owing.

Imp ^r , to the Gou ^r , by the appointment of the countrey, .	10 : 00 : 00
To M ^r John Howland, ...	01 : 00 : 00
To the marshall, ...	02 : 00 : 00
To Mistris Bradford, ...	15 : 01 : 04
To Cap ^t Winslow, ...	04 : 10 : 00
To M ^r Constant Southworth, ...	04 : 00 : 00
To M ^r John Barnes, ...	04 : 07 : 06
	40 : 18 : 10
It̄, more to bee alowed to him for his two yeares seruice, .	12 : 00 : 00
	52 : 18 : 10
	69 : 10 : 11
The totall of the Tresurers credit̄t, ...	122 : 09 : 09

Rest to the countrey on ballence due from the

Tresurer, ... 52 : 09 : 06

It̄, by mistake in one barrell of oyle, lesse . . 02 : 00 : 00

This is a trew account, errors excepted.

The countrey haue alowed more to the Tresurer, ... 04 : 00 : 00

Soe that now remaines due to the countrey, ... 46 : 09 : 06

Att the Court held att Plymouth the 29th of September, 1658.

1658.

29 September.

THE Court of Majestrates and Deputies ordered a smale gratuity of ten pounds vnto Major Josias Winslow, in some pte of consideration of some emergent charges that hee should bee att in journeyes and otherwise, for the discharge of his said cheife milletary office in this jurisdiction.

**Att the Court holden att Plymouth the 3^d of December, 1658.*

3 December.

[*3.]

THOMAS GREENFEILD, for striking of Gorg Barlow, the marshall of Sandwich, &c, in the execution of his office, fined three pounds.

Thomas Greenfeild, Daniell Wing, and Richard Kerbey, Junr, for refusing to aid the said marshall in the execution of his office, fined each twenty shillings.

Wiltam Newland, for being att the meeting of those called Quakers eighteen times, fined nine pounds; and for his wife being att the said meetings twenty times, fined ten pounds; and for entertaining of John Copeland, and another of those called Quakers, fined five pounds.

Att the Generall Court holden att Plymouth, for the Jurisdiction of New Plymouth, the first of March, 1658-9.

1658-9.

1 March.

JOHAN SMITH, JUNI^R, of Plymouth, Goodwife Howland, the wife of Henery Howland, Zoeth Howland and his wife, John Soule and Goodwife Soule, the wife of Gorge Soule, of Duxburrow, Arther Howland and his wife, of Marshfeild, M^{is} Cudworth, Goodwife Coleman, Wiltam Parker, and his wife, of Scituate, haueing bine p^rsented for frequently absenting themselves from the publicke worship of God, were sentenced by the Court to pay, according to order of Court, each ten shillings, to the collonies vse.

Richard Beare, for laciuiouse and filthy practices, was adjudge^d by the Court worthy of corporall punishment answarable to his demeritts; notwithstanding

1658-9. standing, vpon some speciall considerations, hee was sentanced by the Court
1 March. to pay a fine of fīue pounds to the vse of the collonie.

Wiltam Newland, for his contempt of the Courts order, in neglecting to bring his two daughters to the Court, to answare for theire miscarriages toward the marshall Barlow in the execution of his office, the said Wiltam Newland is fined the sume of forty shillings, twenty shillings wherof hee is to pay to the said Barlow, the other twenty to the Treasurer.

And the said Wiltam Newland, for telling of a lye in the Court, fined ten shillings.

1659.
June.
[*4.]

**The Fines of Jue Court, 1659.*

For the refusing to take the oath of fidelitie.

	ll	s	d
EDWARD PERREY, ...	05	: 00	: 00
John Newland, ...	05	: 00	: 00
Ralph Allin, Seni ^r , ...	05	: 00	: 00
Wiltam Gifford, ...	05	:	
Wiltam Allin, ...	05	: 00	: 00
Mathew Allin, ...	05	: 00	: 00
John Allin, ...	05	: 00	: 00
Tho ^r Ewer, ...	05	: 00	: 00
Rich Kerbey, Juni ^r , ...	05	: 00	: 00
Rob ^t Harper, ...	05	: 00	: 00
John Jenkins, ...	05	: 00	: 00
Gorg ^e Allin, ...	05		

For being drunke.

Daniell Mockenney, fined, ...	00	: 05	: 00
Jeremiah Newland, for being drunke, ...	00	: 05	: 00
Joseph Burgis, for takeing away a beast attached for the country, fined, ...	} 01 : 00 : 00		
Henery Dillingham, fined, ...	02	: 10	: 00
‡Experience Michell, fined,‡	02	: 10	: 00

Remited by
the Court.

The Fines of October Court, 1659.

1659.

	ll	s	d
E DWARD PERREY, ...	05	00	00
John Newland, ...	05	00	00
Ralph Allin, ...	05	00	00
Wiltam Allin, ...	05	00	00
Mathew Allin, ...	05	00	00
Gorge Allin, ...	05	00	00
Joseph Allin, ...	05	00	00
Daniell Winge, ...	05	00	00
†Thō Ewer,†	05	00	00
Rob Harper, ...	05	00	00
John Jenkins, ...	05	00	00
Wiltam Gifford, ...	05		
Thō Pope, ...	00	10	00
Thō Butler, ...	02	10	00
Rich Kerbey, Juni ^r , ...	05	00	00
Steuen Winge, ...	01	00	00
Edward Perrey, ...	01	00	00
Thō Burgis, Juni ^r , ...	00	10	00
Edmond Freeman, Juni ^r , ...	00	10	00
Thō Lucas, ...	00	10	00
Joseph Billington, ...	00	05	00

October.

Thō Butler was fined ten shillings att March, 1658, which I can not vnderstand was taken into the former account.

**Att the Court held att Plymouth the seauenth of March, 1659.*

1659-60.

	ll	s	d
T HŌ LUCAS was fined, ...	01	10	00
Thō Sauory, ...	00	05	00

7 March.

[*5.]

Att this Court, Hailstones fine was remitted, and likewise Experience Michell his fine.

1660. *Att the Court holden att Plymouth the first of May, 1660.*

1 May.

HENERY HOWLAND was fined, ... 07 : 00 : 00
John Smith, the younger, of Plymouth, ... 02 : 00 : 00

8 June. *Att the Court held att Plymouth the 8th of June, 1660:*

THOMAS BURGIS, Jun^r, fined, ... 01 : 10 : 00
Henery Dillingham, ... 00 : 15 : 00
Thō Butler, and Dorithy, his wife, fined, ... 02 : 00 : 00
Joseph Allin, ... 02 : 10 : 00

About the oath of fidelitie were fined,

Edward Perrey, ... 05 : 00 : 00
John Newland, ... 05 : 00 : 00
Ralph Allin, ... 05 : 00 : 00
William Gifford, ... 05 : 00 : 00
William Allin, ... 05 : 00 : 00
Mathew Allin, ... 05 : 00 : 00
Gorge Allin, ... 05 : 00 : 00
Joseph Allin, ... 05 : 00 : 00
Daniell Winge, ... 05 : 00 : 00
Thō Ewer, ... 05 : 00 : 00
Richard Kerbey, Jun^r, ... 05 : 00 : 00
Robert Harper, ... 05 : 00 : 00

[*6.]

*M^r Constant Southworth debter to the countrey.

ll. s. d.

Pr Kennebecke, Aprill, 59, ... 07 : 07 : 10
Pr wampam, ... 00 : 08 : 00
Pr a bill of Jn^o Sprague, ... 04 : 10 : 00
Pr a bill of Thō Turner, ... 02 : 05 : 00
Pr a bill of James Doughty, ... 01 : 15 : 00
Pr a debt from Edw Jenkins, ... 05 : 10 : 00
Pr a debt from Will^{am} Shirtlife, ... 03 : 04 : 00
Pr a house bought of Cap^t Willett, ... 20 : 00 : 00
Pr 2 heiffers of M^r Aldins, ... 04 : 10 : 00
Pr a horse receiued of M^r Aldin, ... 08 : 00 : 00

Pr a mare and coult of Wiltam Newland, ...	14:00:00	1660.
Pr a mare and a coult of Wiltam Allins, ...	14:00:00	8 June.
Pr a horse coult, ...	05:15:00	
Pr by money in Barlows handes, cash, ...	04:00:00	
Pr a debt in the hands of Thō Tupper, ...	04:00:06	
Pr tarr of Gorge Barlows, ...	03:12:00	
Pr a house and land of Thō Johnsons, ...	10:00:00	
Pr an house and land of Robbert Harppers, ...	10:00:00	
Pr a paire of wheeles att Plymouth, ...	01:08:00	
Pr oyle in Jn ^o Ellices hand, ...	06:15:00	
More oyle in Jn ^o Ellices hand, ...	09:07:06	
Pr sheepe in Gorge Barlowes hand, 7 ewes & fine lambes, ...	11:10:00	
Pr 4 cows att Wiltam Barstowes, ...	12:00:00	
Pr a debt from Wiltam Barstow, wherof thirty shillings } money, ...	11:10:00	
Pr 2 great oxen att Barstowes, ...	12:00:00	
Pr 4 steers of 4 yeares old att Barstowes, ...	16:00:00	
Pr a cow att Billingtons, ...	03:05:00	
Pr a cow att Will ^{am} Shirtliffes, ...	03:10:00	
2 cow att Sañ Sturtivants, ...	07:00:00	
Pr a cow and steer att Wiltam Clarkes, ...	06:10:00	
Pr 7 cowes, 2 yearlings, one bull, and one steer, att Capt } Thomas house, ...	30:05:00	
Pr a debt of Gorge Barlow, ...	01:02:00	
Pr 15 cattle, still att Sandwich, vallued att	40:00:00	
Pr 27 yards of trading cloth, att 8 shilling p yard, ...	10:16:00	
Pr a yard and halfe of broadcloth, att 18 ^s p yard, ...	01:02:06	
Pr 3 yards and an halfe of Red Rowle, att 6 ^s p yard, ...	01:01:00	
Pr fines att Sandwich, alreddy judged, and warrants out } with Gorge Barlow, ...	116:04:09	
*Pr a fine of Jn ^o Smith, Jun ^r , of Plymouth, ...	00:10:00	[*7.]
Pr a fine of Jn ^o Soule, ...	00:10:00	
Pr a fine of Zoeth Howland and his wife, ...	01:00:00	
Pr a fine of Arther Howland and his wife, ...	01:10:00	
Pr a fine of Wiltam Parker, ...	00:10:00	
Pr a fine of Mistris Cudworth, ...	00:10:00	
Pr a fine of Goodwife Coleman, ...	00:10:00	
Pr a fine of Richard Beare, ...	05:00:00	

1660.
13 June.

Pr a fine of Arther Howland, ...	04:00:00
Pr a fine of Jn ^o Barnes, ...	05:00:00
Pr a fine of Wiltam Hailstones, ...	01:00:00
Pr a fine of Edw ^o Holman, ...	00:12:06
Pr Crosman, of Taunton, ...	00:05:00
Pr Young Gilbert, of Taunton, ...	00:10:00
Pr a fine of Nicholas Lyde, ...	02:10:00
Pr a debt of Gorge Bonum, ...	00:04:00
Pr a debt from Nicholas Hodgis, for a heiffer, ...	01:04:00

This is a true account, errors excepted.

JOSIAS WINSLOW, Juni^r,
THO: SOUTHWORTH,
JOSIAS WINSLOW.

[*8.]

*The countrey is deb^t.

	ll	s	d
To the Gou ^r , ...	11	00	00
To M ^r John Aldin, ...	16	00	00

More for moneyes disbursed of his own estate.

To Josias Winslow, Juni ^r , to pay money, ...	03:00:00
To Josias Winslow, Juni ^r , more, ...	10:00:00
To Nicholas Hodgis, Jn ^o Smith, Jn ^o Holmes, each 15 ^s , ...	02:05:00
To Walter Brigges, for a woulfe, ...	00:15:00
To Jn ^o Phillippes, for a woulfe, ...	00:15:00
To James Cole, Seni ^r , ...	01:10:00
To the charge of M ^r Tildens jury, ...	03:04:00
To Duxburrew, for two men 2 daies service, £ ten pound of powder, ...	} 01:10:00
To Gyles Rickard, Seni ^r , ...	
To Cap ^t Willett, for trading cloth, ...	08:04:10
To Wiltam Harlow, ...	01:00:00
To Gorge Partrich, ...	00:03:00
To Constant Southworth, in (58) due by booke, ...	03:00:00
To Constant Southworth, in money disbursed, and horse hier to Secunke, ...	} 01:09:06
To him more, for the majestrates table, 9 daies ourplusse, ...	

To Mistris Bradford, for 9 daies ouerplusse, ...	04 : 18 : 00	1660.
To the Gou ^r , for (58)	03 : 07 : 04	<u>8 June.</u>
	80 : 10 : 05	

This is a true account, as taken October 7, (59.) Errors excepted.

JOSIAS WINSLOW, Jun^r,
THOMAS SOUTHWORTH,
JOSIAS WINSLOW.

*THE Court haueing appointed Major Josias Winslow, M^r Josias Winslow, Sen^r, and Nathaneell Bacon, wee, by examination of the accountps, doe find —

[*9.]
13 June.

The Treasurer is debter.

Impriñ, by moneys of the countreys, by him receiued, . . .	401 : 1 : 5
More by moneyes of the countreyes, that is, debts made by him, and by goods and cash in his hands, . . .	114 : 2 : 1
More by fines not yett leuiud, att Sandwich and elſwhere, . . .	227 : 4 : 5
More due to the countrey in oyle, att Sandwich and Yar- mouth, ...	03 : 4 : 0
More in debt of Goodman Tupper, ...	4 : 0 : 6

In all amounting to 749 : 12 : 5

*The Treasurer is p^r contra cred^t; by moneyes paid by him to the countreyes vse, and by theire order.

[*10.]

Imp ^r , to the Gou ^r , for what was due to him formerly, and for this last yeare, ...	22 : 7 : 4
To M ^r Collyare, by the countreyes order, ...	10 : 00 : 0
To M ^r Aldin, in reference to seruice as Treasurer, ...	16 : 00 : 0
To Major Winslow, for what the countrey orders him for horses, and expenses on the co ^m ission yoya ^g , & mon- eyes due to him before, ...	29 : 00 : 00
To Leif ^t Southworth, by the countreyes order, and for expen ^c e on the co ^m ission, ...	21 : 00 : 00
To Mistris Bradford, for the majestrates table, ...	16 : 18 : 00
To himselfe, on account of prouiding for the Court, ...	14 : 14 : 03
To James Cole, by the countreyes order, &c, ...	11 : 12 : 00

1660.

13 June.

To two barrells of powder bought for the countrey, . . .	13 : 10 : 00	
To moneyes to the comiſſioners, ...	10 : 00 : 00	
To moneyes by order for woulues, ...	12 : 07 : 10	
To Thomas Sauory, by the countreyes order, ...	14 : 10 : 00	
More paid by him for charges of takeing up, driueing, grasing of the countreyes cattle, for horse hier att seu- erall times, for money paid on account of trooping horses, and seuerall other charges p̃ticularly appeering in his accounts, ...	} 214 : 13 : 4	
In all amounting to	406 : 12 : 9	
Rest due to the countrey on ballence, ...	342 : 19 : 8	

Out of which ballence there is in debts that the countrey doe owe as followeth.

Imp ^r , to the Gour, yet vnpaid, ...	2 : 0 : 0
To Constant Southworth, cash, ...	5 : 0 : 0
More to him for 4 daies charge of this Court, ...	4 : 10 : 00
More to Mistris Bradford, for 4 daies of this Court, . .	1 : 18 : 08
To Gor̃g Bonum, ...	00 : 07 : 00
To Goodman Rickard, ...	00 : 16 : 05
To Gor̃g Barlow, allowed by this Court, ...	03 : 00 : 00
To trooping horses, not yett paid, ...	39 : 00 : 00
For woulues, more to pay, ...	09 : 00 : 00
More to Thomas Sauory, by the countres order, ...	20 : 00 : 00
	85 : 12 : 1

[The following is out of place on page *9.]

Besides the ballence, the countrey haue an house bought of Captaine Willett.

The house and land of Thō Johnson, and the house and land of Robert Harper.

And the oyle soñtimes resting in the hand of John Ellis, being now released ; the fines for which it was taken are yett due, and not in the formencioned.

We haue taken notice that the Treasurer hath bine att much more charge and trouble then any formerly, and therefore doe allow him twenty fue pounds, a great p̃te wherof is expended by him.

A true account, errors excepted. Taken this 13th of June, 1660, by

JOSIAS WINSLOW, Jun^r,
JOSIAS WINSLOW,
NATHANEEL BACON.

**The Fines of the Court of Assistants held in August, 1660.*

1660.

W ILIAM PARKER, of Scituate, fined, ...	^{ll} 07 : ^s 00 : ^d 00	August.
Wiltam Newland, fined, ...	05 : 00 : 00	[*11.]

The Fines of October Court, 1660.

October.

S AQUATAM, an Indian, fined, ...	01 : 00 : 00
Quachevenett, fined, ...	00 : 10 : 00

Fined for being att Quakers meetings.

Robert Harper and his wife,	
Joseph Allin,	Peter Gaunt,
Benjamin Allin,	Dorothy Butler,
John Newland and his wife,	Obadiah Butler,
Wiltam Allin,	John Jenkins,
Wiltam Gifford,	Rich Kerbey, Seni ^r ,
Mathew Allin,	Rich Kerbey, Juni ^r ,
The wife of Henery Dillingham,	Jone Swift,
Wiltam Newland and his wife,	John Smith, of Plymouth, &
John Soule,	Deborah, his wife.
Rodolphus Elmes,	Lydia Hickes, of Plymouth.
Henery Howland, fined, ...	04 : 00 : 00

This following convicted for refusing to take the oath of fidelitie att this Court.

Robert Harper,	Joseph Allin,
John Newland,	Rich Kerbey, Juni ^r ,
Wiltam Gifford,	John Jenkins,
Mathew Allin,	Ralph Allin.
Teague Jones, fined, ...	6 ^u
Thomas Jones, of Taunton, fined, ...	10 ^s
Thomas Lucas, ...	00 : 10

1660-1.

The Fines of the Court held the fift of March, 1660.

5 March.

	ll	s	d
R OBERT WHETCOMB, fined, ...	10	00	00
Ezekiell Mayne, fined, ...	01	00	00
Thomas Lucas, fined, ...	02	00	00
James Cole, Seni ^r , fined, ...	00	10	00
Gyles Rickard, Seni ^r , fined, ...	00	10	00
*Ephraim Done, ...	02	10	00
Thō Ridman, ...	02	10	00

[*12.]

1661.

**The Treasurers Account, giuen into the Court held att Plymouth, the 10th of June, 1661, for the Yeare 1660, is as followeth.*

10 June.

[*13.]

The Treasurer is debter.

I MP ^R , p ^r the ballence of the last yeare, ...	342	19	08
P ^r the fines of June Court, (60)	81	05	00
P ^r the fines of August Court, ...	12	01	00
P ^r the fines of October Court, ...	67	10	00
P ^r the fines of March Court, ...	35	00	00
P ^r the fines of May Court, ...	18	00	00
P ^r debts & fines of Cap ^t Thomas, Henry Howland, & Wil-	} 08	02	00
lam Bassett, ...			
P ^r oyle of the townes, ...	30	00	00
P ^r a horse in Trustrum Hulls hand, ...	10	00	00
P ^r a mare and coult sold to Taunton, ...	16	00	00
P ^r a horse taken from Joshua Copall, ...	12	00	00
P ^r nailes in the Treasurers hand, ...	00	08	06
P ^r oyle resting to the countrey att Eastham, ...	01	06	00
	634	12	02

P ^r a horse giuen to the troop, ...	07	00	00
P ^r goods and chattles in his hand, ...	28	01	00

In the totall, ... 669 : 13 : 02

*The Treasurer is per contra cred.

		1661.
P ^r seuerall disburſments paied by the Treasurer for the	} 273:14:01	10 June. [*14.]
countreyes vse, ...		
P ^r abatement of fines to Teage Jones, W ^m Parker, and a	} 08:16:00	
steer returned to Edw Perrey, ...		
P ^r debt and fines that wee judge to bee current, ...	32:08:01	
P ^r fines that wee thinke are dcperate, ...	288:09:09	
In the totall, ...		603:07:11
Rests due to ballence due to the countrey, ...		66:05:03

Out of which ballence the countrey doth yett owe —

To Major Winslow, ...	10 : 00 : 00
To Mr Bradford, an old account, ...	02 : 10 : 09
To Ralph Smith, ...	00 : 15 : 00
To himselfe, for six dayes ouerplus of the Courts siſing, .	06 : 14 : 06
To Mistris Bradford, for ouerplusse, ...	02 : 05 : 04
To Thomas Sauory, yett vnpayed, ...	05 : 18 : 01
To charge of the Kinges proclamation, ...	01 : 05 : 09
	29 : 08 : 08

Besides which, the countrey haue a house bought of Captaine Willett, the house and land of Thomas Johnson, and the house and land of Thomas Harper.

Wee haue allowed to the Treasurer for his care and paines this yeare, twenty pound.

A true account, errors excepted, taken the tenth of June, 1661.

p^r JOSIAS WINSLOW,
JAMES TORREY,
JOSIAS COOKE,
NATHANIELL BACON,
NATHANIELL WARREN.

1662.

*June the 9th, 1662.June the 9th, 1662.

9 June.

[*16.]

THE Treasurer is debtor to stocke
publicke, as appeers by his ac-
counte.

Debitor, ... 277 : 16 : 10

Pro contra credit, . . . 208 : 13 : 04

Remaines upon reduction, 69 : 03 : 06

The Treasurer is pro contra cred^r to
stocke publicke by disburſments
and debts appeering by his ac-
count current att large.

Reduction upon reduction for
the Treasurers sallary, conclud-
ed to bee twenty pound . . . } 49 : 03 : 06, remainder.

To which wee aded twenty pounds, or therabouts, in peage, now in the
Treasurers hand, which makes the ballence due to the countrey, 69 : 03 : 06

It is agreed that Mr Aldin haue five pound allowed by the Treasurer for
his last yeares more then ordinary trouble.

More to debts due.

Imp ^r , to Major Winslow for comiſſioners horses, . . .	01 : 00 : 00
To one barrell of powder att the Treasurers, ...	0
To a barrell spent att the Kinges proclamation, ...	0
To 40 ^{ll} of Barnestb ^e spent att the generall training, ...	0
To Rehoboth, for woulues, ...	06 : 08 : 00
To Eastham, for woulues, ...	02 : 13 : 00
To Yarmouth, 2 woulues, & Taunton, 1 wolffe, ...	01 : 16 : 00
To James Walker, for transportation of letters, and other charges, ...	} 00 : 09 : 00
To Bridgwater, one wolffe, ...	00 : 12 : 00
To Sauory, for whipping, ...	00 : 18 : 00

Signed by vs vnderwritten.

JAMES TORREY,
JOHN FREEMAN,
WILLAM BRITT,
THOMAS HOWES,
PERIGRINE WHITE,
JOHN MORTON.

*June the fift, 1663.

1663.

5 June.

[*18.]

THE Treasurer is debter to the
country, as appeers by this
account, . . . $\begin{smallmatrix} \text{ll} & \text{s} & \text{d} \\ 343 & : 00 & : 11 \end{smallmatrix}$

The Treasurer per contra creditor to
the country by disburſments and
debts, as appeers vpon this account,
 $\begin{smallmatrix} \text{ll} & \text{s} & \text{d} \\ 367 & : 16 & : 00\frac{1}{2} \end{smallmatrix}$

Soe there rests due to him, to ballence the account, . . . $\begin{smallmatrix} \text{ll} & \text{s} & \text{d} \\ 24 & : 15 & : 01 \end{smallmatrix}$

Debts due to the country in fines and otherwise.

	$\begin{smallmatrix} \text{ll} & \text{s} & \text{d} \end{smallmatrix}$
Pr Samuell Howland, ...	00 : 10 : 00
Pr Willam Foard, Seni ^r , ...	00 : 05 : 00
Pr Kanelme Winslow, Juni ^r , ...	00 : 10 : 00
Pr Timothy Hallowey, ...	00 : 10 : 00
Pr John Palmer, Juni ^r , ...	05 : 00 : 00
Pr Nathaniel Church & Elizabeth Soule, ...	10 : 00 : 00
Pr Josias Hallott, ...	02 : 10 : 00
Pr Thomas Starr, ...	02 : 10 : 00
Pr Elisha Hedge, ...	01 : 10 : 00
Pr Samuell Sturgis, ...	01 : 10 : 00
Pr Ephraim Done, ...	01 : 05 : 00
Pr Thomas Ridman, ...	01 : 05 : 00
Pr John Knowles, ...	01 : 05 : 00
Pr John Wilson, ...	01 : 05 : 00
Pr Ephraim Done, ...	02 : 10 : 00
Pr Thomas Ridman, ...	02 : 10 : 00
Pr Abraham Sampson, ...	00 : 10 : 00
	35 : 05 : 00

Due in rates not yett payed.

	$\begin{smallmatrix} \text{ll} & \text{s} & \text{d} \end{smallmatrix}$
From Taunton, ...	06 : 14 : 08
From Cushenah, ...	03 : 10 : 00
From the farmes, ...	01 : 10 : 00
	11 : 14 : 08
More for a horse, ...	04 : 00 : 00

The country is debter vpon the old account, and otherwise.

To a barrell of powder due to the countreyes stocke.

1663.
5 June.

To 40 pound of powder to Barnstable.	ll	s	d
To the Goſ, vpon the account of woulues, ...	00	09	00
To Leift Freeman, ...		04	00
To Rehoboth, for woulues, ...		08	00
To the Goſ, due to him of what the countrey allowed him the last yeare, ...	} 06 : 02 : 02		

The Court doe allow vnto the Treasurer, for his charge and trouble this last yeare, twenty fue pounds sterlinge.

JAMES TORREY,
JOSIAS COOKE,
NATHANIELL WARREN,
JOHN CHIPMAN.

June.
[*19.]

**The Fines of June Court, 1663.*

ITEM, Joseph Rogers, of Namassakesett, ...	s	d
Item, Christopher Winter, ...	05	00 : 00
Item, John Shilley, ...	00	10 : 00
Item, John Shilley, ...	01	00 : 00
Item, Nathaniel Fitsrandall, ...	10	00 : 00
Item, Edward Sturgis, Seni ^r , ...	06	00 : 00
Item, Timothy Hallowey, ...	00	05 : 00
Item, Gorge Vaughan, ...	00	10 : 00
Item, Wilſam Paule, of Taunton, ...	00	10 : 00
Item, more the said Wilſam Paule, ...	00	03 : 04
Item, more the said Wilſam Paule, ...	01	00 : 00
Item, John Hatheway, of Taunton, ...	00	03 : 04
John Doged, of Rehoboth, ...	01	00 : 00

4 August.

The Fine of the Court of Assistants, August 4th, 1663.

JOSEPH ANDREWS, ...	00 : 05 : 00
---------------------------	--------------

The Fines of the Court held att Plymouth, the fift of October, 1663.

1663.

5 October.

J OSEPH ROGERS, ...	02 : 10 : 00	
Willam Tubbs, ...	02 : 10 : 00	
Willam Norkett, ...	05 : 00 : 00	
Nehemiah Bessey, ...	00 : 05 : 00	This fines of Berry and the rest were remitted att March Court, 1663. See booke of orders, and passages of the Court.
Thomas Ingham, ...	00 : 10 : 00	
Ralph Earle, ...	01 : 00 : 00	
Richard Berry, ...	2 : 00 : 00	
Willam Griffin and his wife, ...	04 : 00 : 00	
Richard Michell and his wife, ...	04 : 00 : 00	

Att the Court of Assistants held the first of December, 1663.

1 December.

GYLES RICKARD, Seni^r, and Thomas Pope, each fined . . 3^s : 4^d

**The Fines of March Court, 1663.*

1663-4.

J OHN BRIGGS, of Taunton, ...	00 : 10 : 00	ll s d March.
Timothy Hallowey, of Taunton, ...	01 : 00 : 00	["20.]
Ensigne Williams, ...	00 : 03 : 04	
John Bayley, of Scittuate, ...	00 : 03 : 04	
Richard Willis, ...	00 : 03 : 04	
Joseph Sauory, ...	00 : 03 : 04	
Ann, the wife of Willam Hoskins, ...	01 : 00 : 00	
Hester, the wife of John Rickard, ...	01 : 00 : 00	
Richard Willis, ...	00 : 10 : 00	
Francis Baddow, ...	00 : 10 : 00	
Robert Ransome, ...	00 : 10 : 00	
Abraham Hedge, ...	02 : 10 : 00	
Henery Green, of Taunton, ...	00 : 03 : 04	

1664.

Att the Court held the 3th of May, 1664.

3 May.

FIUE Indians, att or neare Acushena, namely, Woomham, Poganatowam, Weesunka, Sucquatamacke, and Chachapaquin, were fined, to the vse of the collonie, each twenty shillings.

16 June.
[*23.]

**June the 16th, 1664.*

THE account giuen in by the Treasurer vnto M^r Hawes, Cornett Studson, Nathaniel Bacon, Richard Bourne, M^r Paine, Ensigne Eames, Leifř Freeman, Wiltam Britt, Nathaniel Warren, James Walker, and Benjamine Bartlett, whoe were appointed by the Court, is as followeth.

The Treasurer is debter to the coun-	The Treasurer, pro contra creditt to
trey, as appeers by his account,	the countrey by disburřments and
310 : 04 : 01	debts, as appeers vpon his account,
	339 : 9 : 2
Soe rests due to him, to ballence the account, ...	29 : 5 : 1

Debts due by fines and otherwise to the countrey.

Item, by Samuell Howland, ...	00 : 10 : 00
Item, Wiltam Foard, Seniř, ...	00 : 05 : 00
Item, Kenelme Winslow, ...	00 : 10 : 00
Item, John Palmer, ...	03 : 10 : 00
Item, Nathaniel Church & Eliz: Soule, ...	10 : 00 : 00
Item, Thomas Starr, ...	02 : 10 : 00
Item, Ephraim Done, ...	01 : 05 : 00
Item, John Knowles, ...	01 : 05 : 00
Item, Christopher Winter, ...	00 : 10 : 00
Item, Edward Sturgis, ...	04 : 00 : 00
Item, Wiltam Paule, ...	00 : 10 : 00
Item, more for Wiltam Paule, ...	01 : 00 :
Item, John Hathewey, ...	00 : 03 : 04
Item, Joseph Andrews, ...	00 : 05 : 00
Wiltam Tubbs, ...	02 : 10 : 00
Joseph Rogers, ...	02 : 10 : 00

Thomas Ingam, ...	00 : 10 : 00	1664.
Ralph Earle, ...	01 : 00 : 00	16 June.
Thomas Pope, ...	00 : 03 : 04	
Item, Gyles Rickard, ...	00 : 03 : 04	
‡John Briggs,‡ this is remited, ...	00 : 10 : 00	
Item, Timothy Hallowey, ...	01 : 00 : 00	
Item, John Bayley, ...	00 : 03 : 04	
Item, Richard Willis, ...	00 : 03 : 04	
Item, Joseph Sauory, ...	00 : 03 : 04	
Item, the wife of William Hoskins, ...	01 : 00 : 00	
Item, Richard Willis, ...	00 : 10 : 00	
Item, Abraham Hedge, ...	02 : 10 : 00	
Item, Henery Green, ...	00 : 03 : 04	
Item, Samuell Palmer, ...	03 : 00 : 00	
Item, by fue Indians, ...	05 : 00 : 00	

The country debter vpon old accounts and otherwise.

Item, one barrell of powder yett due to the countrey stocke.

Item, by Leiff Freeman, ... 4^s.

Wee doe alow to the Treasurer, for his charges and trouble this last yeare, twenty fue pounds.

Debts to the countrey.

	ll	s	d
From Taunton, ...	00	18	00
By the farmes, ...	01	10	00
By a cow in the Treasurers hands, ...	03	14	0
In peag now in the Treasurers hands, ...	08	00	

**The Fines of June Court, 1664.*

[*24.]

	ll	s	d	This is re-
ITEM, ‡Wiltam Paybody,‡	05	00	00	mitted.
Item, ‡Leiftenant Nash,‡	03	00	00	Remited,
Item, John Sprague, ...	03	00	00	May, 1665.
Item, Gyles Gilbert, ...	01	00	00	
Item, Wiltam Witherell, ...	01	00	00	
Item, Samuell Linkorne, ...	01	00	00	
Item, Joseph Gray, ...	01	00	00	
Item, Gorge Barlow, for Dorcas Presberry, ...	05	00	00	

1664.

June 17, 1664.

17 June.

WARRANTS were issued out for a rate of sixty pound, for the vse of the collonie, the one halfe money, the other halfe pease or wheate.

27 September.

September 27th.

WARRANTS were issued out for a rate of one hundred pounds, for the intertainment of his mat^{ies} comissioners, to bee payed the one halfe therof in money, and the other halfe to bee payed in wheat, pease, barly, or Indian corne, soe as the barley was not to exceed the one third of the said halfe ; the wheat to bee payed att four shillings and six pence the bushell, the barly att 4^s, the pease att three shillings and six pence, and the Indian att three shillings the bushell.

The forfeiture of Elisha Hedge his bonds for the good behauior, there being 4 pounds therof remited in May, 1665, there remaines . 06 : 00 : 00

October.

The Fines of October Court, 1664.

		n	s	d
R	UHAMAH TURNER, ...	05	00	00
	James Bell, ...	00	03	04

1664-5.

The Fines of March Court, 1664.

March.

T	HOMAS CUSHMAN, ...	05	:	
	Thomas Totman, of Scituate, ...	05	:	
	Willkam Randall, ...	00	:	03 : 04
	Thomas Somers, to bee payed by Edward Jenkins, . . .	00	:	05 : 00
	Thomas Linkorn, of Taunton, ...	00	:	03 : 04
	This is payed att the same Court hee was psented.			

Fines of May Court, 1665.

1665.

R ALPH SMITH, ...	00 : 10 : 00
James Cole, Jun ^r , ...	00 : 03 : 4
Ephraim Tilson, ...	00 : 03 : 4

May.

**June the 9th, 1665.*

9 June.

[*26.]

THE account giuen by the Treasurer vnto M^r Paine, M^r Hawes, Leiftenant Torrey, M^r Richard Bourne, and Nath Warren.

The Treasurers is debtor to the countrey, as appeers by his accounts, the sume of	} ^{ll} 389 : 03 : 11
The Treasurer p contra credit to the countrey by disbursements and debts, as appeers by his accounts, the sume of	} 393 : 02 : 07
Soe that there arresteth due to the Treasurer, to ballence the account, the sume of	} 03 : 18 : 08

Debtes due by fines and otherwise to the countrey.

	^{ll}	^s	^d
Item, Samuell Howland, ...	00	10	00
Item, Wiltam Foard, Sen ^r , ...	00	05	00
Item, Kanelme Winslow, Jun ^r , ...	00	10	00
Item, Thō Starr, ...	02	10	10
Item, John Knowles, ...	01	05	00
Item, Christopher Winter, ...	00	10	00
Item, Wiltam Tubbs, ...	02	10	00
Item, Thomas Ingam, ...	00	10	00
Item, by Ralph Earle, ...	01	00	00
Item, Thomas Pope, ...	00	03	04
Item, by Gyles Rickard, ...	00	03	04
Item, Timothy Hallowey, ...	01	00	00
Item, John Hathewey, ...	00	03	04
Item, Joseph Sauory, ...	00	03	04
Item, by Abraham Hedge, ...	02	10	00
Item, by five Indians, ...	05	00	00
	19	10	02

1665.

9 June.

Item, by Wilt Paybody, ...	05 : 00 : 00
Item, Ruhamah Turner, ...	05 : 00 : 00
Item, by James Bell, ...	00 : 03 : 04
Item, Thomas Cushman, Junir, ...	05 : 00 : 00
Item, by Thomas Totman, ...	05 : 00 : 00
Item, by James Cole, Junir, ...	00 : 03 : 04
Item, by Ephraim Tilson, ...	00 : 03 : 04
	23 : 10 : 00

By iron in the Treasurers hand, ... 03 : 13 : 04

The countrey is debter, vpon old account, a barrell of powder to the countrey.

In reference of extreordinary paines and charge the Treasurer hath bin att in the countreyes busines this last yeare, the countrey alloweth vnto him the sume of thirty pounds.

The Fines of June Court, 1665.

THOMAS LITTLE, ...	^{ll} ^s ^d 01 : 10 : 00
Samuell Norman, ...	00 : 10 : 00

Fifty shillings of the fine of Ruhamah Turner was remitted vnto her this Court.

There is a fine of ten pound, vnpayed, due from Robert Whetcome.

October.
[*27.]

**The Fines of October Court, 1665.*

JOHN BARNES, ...	01 : 00 : 00
Gyles Rickard, Seni ^r , ...	00 : 05 : 00
Thomas Lukas, ...	00 : 10 : 00
James Cole, Seni ^r , ...	00 : 05 : 00
Thomas Phelps, ...	00 : 10 : 00
John Shelley, ...	00 : 10 : 00

December, 1665.

1665.

ABRAHAM JACKSON, fined, ... 05 : 00 : 00 December.

June 7th, 1665.

7 June.

ARATE of one hundred and fifty pounds being agreed on to bee leu-
ied on the seuerall townships of this jurisdiction, warrants were
forthwith issued forth for the sume of forty pounds thereof to bee paid in
money.

The 3^d of October, 1665.

3 October.

WARRANTS were issued forth to leuy the hundred and ten pounds
remaineing, which was to bee payed, one third pte therof in wheat,
and the other two thirds in either wheat, pease, barley, or Indian corne.

The Fines of March Court, 1665.

1665-6.

T HOMAS STARR, ...	05 : 00 : 00
Francis Baker, ...	00 : 03 : 04
John Casley, ...	00 : 03 : 04
John Barrow, ...	00 : 10 : 00
Benjamin Eaton, ...	02 : 00 : 00
William Sabine, ...	02 : 10 : 00
Gorge Barlow, ...	00 : 10 : 00
John Crow, ...	00 : 03 : 04

March.

1666.

*June the 8th, 1666.

8 June.
[*29.]

THE account giuen in by the Treasurer vnto M^r Paine, M^r Nathaniel Bacon, and Josias Cooke.

The Treasurer is debter to the countrey, as appeers by his accounts, the sume of	} ^{ll} ^s ^d 188 : 10 : 09
The Treasurer is p contra credit to the countrey by disbursements and debts, as appeers by his accounts, the sume of	} 205 : 16 : 09
Soe that there aresteth due to the Treasurer, to ballence the account, the sume of	} 17 : 06 : 00

Debts due by rates to the countrey from these p^ticulars townes of the last yeare.

Item, Sandwich, ... 00 : 17 : 08	} in all, ... ^{ll} 5 : 14 : 02
Item, Scittuate, ... 00 : 02 : 00	
Item, Bridgewater, ... 04 : 14 : 06	

Debtes due by fines and otherwise to the countrey.

Kanelme Winslow, Junior, ...	^{ll} 00 : 10 : 00
Ralph Earle, ...	01 : 00 : 00
Thomas Pope, ...	00 : 03 : 04
Timothy Hallowey, ...	00 : 10 : 00
John Bayley, ...	00 : 03 : 04
Richard Willis, ...	00 : 13 : 04
Thomas Cushman, Juni ^r , ...	03 : 00 : 00
Thomas Totman, for committing fornication, fined, . . .	05 : 00 : 00
Thomas Little, ...	01 : 10 : 00
Samuell Norman, ...	00 : 10 : 00
John Barnes, ...	01 : 00 : 00
Thomas Lucas, ...	00 : 10 : 00
Thomas Phelpes, ...	00 : 10 : 00
Abraham Jackson, ...	05 : 00 : 00
Francis Baker, ...	00 : 03 : 04
John Barrow, ...	00 : 10 : 00
Gorge Barlow, ...	00 : 10 : 00
James Cole, Seni ^r , ...	00 : 05 : 00
Nathaniel Church, ...	05 : 00 : 00

Sarah Barstow, allies	} 05 : 00 : 00	1666. 8 June.
Sarah Church, ...		
John Carsley, ...		
	00 : 03 : 04	

The countrey is debtor, vpon old account, a barrell of powder to the countrey.

The countrey is debtor to Thomas Sauory, ... ⁱⁱ 7 : 1 : 1

In reference vnto the paines and charge the Treasurer hath bine att in the countreyes busines this last yeare, hee is alowed the sume of twenty five pounds.

**June the 9^h, 1666.*

9 June.

[*30.]

WARRANTS was issued forth from the Court to leuy by rate the sume of two hundred and thirty pounds, for the publicke charges of the countrey for this yeare, besides the sume of seauen pounds to pay for certaine law bookes belonging to the countrey ; the said sumes to bee payed in specye, as followeth, viz^t : To bee payed one third therof in wheat, or porke, or both ; one third in butter, or barley, or both ; and the other third in beife, Indian corne, peases, or rye, or any of these, or some tarr, prouided it exceed not one third p^{te} of the last third.

The wheat att four shillings and sixpence a bushell.

The porke att three pound and ten shillings a barrell.

The barley att four shillings a bushell.

The butter att thirty shillings a firkin, if sizable.

The beife att forty five shilling a barrell.

The Indian corne att three shillings a bushell.

The pease att three shillings and sixpence a bushell.

The rye att three shillings and sixpence a bushell.

The tarr att nine shillings a barrell.

To bee deliuered to the Treasurer, or att Boston or att Plymouth, as hee shall appoint, and the charge of transportation defrayed, by the first weeke in Nouember next.

The proportions of the seuerall townes to the said rate are as followeth :—

Plymouth, ...	ⁱⁱ 19 : 08 : 06
Duxburrow with Bridgewater, ...	17 : 11 : 09

1666.
9 June.

Scittuate, ...	31 : 15 : 03
Sandwich, ...	17 : 11 : 09
Taunton, ...	17 : 11 : 09
Yarmouth, ...	15 : 04 : 00
Barnstable, ...	19 : 08 : 06
Marshfeild, ...	15 : 04 : 00
Rehoboth, ...	26 : 05 : 03
Eastham, ...	14 : 03 : 06
Sowams, ...	07 : 17 : 06
Dartmouth, ...	10 : 10 : 00

The particulars for which this rate is.

Item, to the Gov ^r , ...	¹¹ 50 : 00 : 00
Item, to the other majistrates, ...	50 : 00 : 00
Item, to the Treasurer in debt, &c, ...	42 : 06 : 00
Item, to the majistrates table, ...	40 : 00 : 00
Item, for law bookes, ...	7 : 00 : 00
Item, for Sauory, ...	6 : 13 : 04

Memorandum, that the ten pounds alowed to each of the Assistants to bee payed in specye, according to the two last thirds aboue expressed.

June.

The Fines of June Court, 1666.

I SACKE ROBINSON, Juni ^r , and his wife, for com̄iting carnall coppulation, before marryage, after contract, fined, . . .	¹¹ 5 : 00 : 00
Wiltam Sutton, of Barnstable, for takeing away a Bible out of the meeting house att Barnstable, fined, . . .	1 : 0 : 00
And for telling a lye about the same, fined, ...	0 : 10 : 00
Job Judkin, for being drunke, ...	0 : 05 : 00
Wiltam Willis, for being drunke, ...	0 : 05 : 00
Richard Dwelly, for being drunke, ...	0 : 05 : 00
John Williams, Juni ^r , for his disturbance, and causing great expence to the countrey, in reference to the case about his wife, as is extant in the records of the Court, hee is fined, to the vse of the countrey, the sume of . . .	20 : 00 : 00

**July the fift, 1666.*

1666.

JOHN SIMONS, Edward Laud, and John Cooper,	} for abusive carriages on the Lords day att the meeting house att Duxburrow, fined, each of them, ...	} ^s 00 : 10 : 00

5 July.
[*31.]

**The Fines of October Court.*

October.
[*32.]

	ll	s	d
JOHN BATES, of Barnstable, ...	00	03	04
Willam Burden, of Barnstable, ...	00	03	04
More the said Willam Burden, ...	00	05	00
John Silvester, of Marshfeild, ...	00	10	00
John Palmer, Jun ^r , of Scittuate, ...	01	00	00
John Andrew, of Plymouth, ...	00	10	00
More the said John Andrew, ...	00	03	04
Joseph Bartlett, of Plymouth, ...	00	03	04

The Fines of March Court, 1666.

1666-7.

WILLIAM NICARSON, ...	20	00	00
Joseph Hallett, of Barnstable, ...	10	00	00
Willam Lumpkin, of Yarmouth, ...	00	10	00
Peter Worden, of Yarmouth, ...	00	10	00
Jabez Howland, ...	00	03	04
Joseph Billington, ...	00	03	04
Arther Howland, Jun ^r , ...	05	00	00

March.

**June sixt, 1667.*

1667.

THE account giuen in by the Treasurer vnto Cornett Robert Studson, M^r
Joseph Laythorp, M^r James Walker, M^r John Bourne, & Richard
Bourne.

6 June.
[*33.]

1667.

6 June.

The Treasurer is debter to the country, as appeers by his	}	l	s	d
accounts, the sume of				
The Treasurer p contra creditt to the countrey by disbur-	}	378	16	3
ments, as appeers by his accounts, ...				
Soe that there resteth due to the countrey, to ballence the	}	000	06	3
account, the sume of				

Debts due by rates and fines to the countrey, as followeth.

Kanelme Winslow, Juni ^r , ...	00 : 10 : 00
Ralph Earle, ...	01 : 00 : 00
John Bayliffe, ...	00 : 03 : 4
Thomas Totman, ...	05 : 00 : 00
Samuell Norman, ...	00 : 10 : 0
Thomas Phelpes, ...	00 : 10 : 0
Abraham Jackson, ...	04 : 00 : 0
Francis Baker, ...	00 : 03 : 4
Willam Beerstow, ...	00 : 09 : 0
Rehoboth rate in part behind, ...	06 : 12 : 12
Willam Sutton, ...	00 : 10 : 0
John Bates, ...	00 : 03 : 4
Willam Burden, ...	00 : 08 : 4
John Andrew, ...	00 : 13 : 4
Joseph Bartlett, ...	00 : 03 : 4
Jabeze Howland, ...	00 : 03 : 4
Joseph Billington, ...	00 : 03 : 4
Willam Nicarson, ...	20 : 00 : 0
Joseph Hallott, ...	10 : 00 : 0
Willam Lumpken, ...	00 : 10 : 0
Arther Howland, Juni ^r , ...	05 : 00 : 0
Mr Thomas Sumers, ...	00 : 17 : 6
Rest due for land att Rehoboth, ...	27 : 18 : 3

[*34.]

*The countrey is debtor vpon old account one barrell of powder for the countreyes stocke.

Vpon new account as followeth.

To Mr Vsher, for bookes, in siluer, ...	07 : 00 : 00
To Mr John Winslow, of Boston, ...	31 : 09 : 6
To Mr Fuller, ...	04 : 09 : 00
To Widdow Abell, ...	11 : 04 : 00

To Mr James Walker, ...	01 : 00 : 00	1667.
To William Harvey, ...	05 : 08 : 00	6 June.
To Abraham Sampson, ...	00 : 12 : 00	
To James Cole, Seni ^r , ...	00 : 08 : 00	
Memorand ^t , Arther Harris, ...	01 : 10 : 00	
To Joseph Laythorp, ...	02 : 00 : 0	
Wee judge meet to allow the major, ...	05 : 00 : 00	
To Capt Southworth, ...	02 : 00 : 00	
To the Treasurer, for his going to Rehoboth, ...	03 : 00 : 00	
To the cornett, ...	02 : 00 : 00	
For John Rogers, of Marshfield, ...	00 : 10 : 00	
For John Dingleys horse, ...	00 : 10 : 06	
For Mr Aldens horse, ...	00 : 13 : 06	
For Robert Stanford, ...	00 : 10 : 00	
For Edward Southworth, ...	00 : 09 : 00	
For Francis Combe, ...	00 : 15 : 00	
For Joseph Howland, ...	00 : 15 : 00	
For William Clarke, ...	00 : 18 : 00	
For Joseph Bartlett, ...	00 : 15 : 00	
For Joseph Wadsworth, ...	00 : 10 : 00	
For John Tisdall, Juni ^r , ...	00 : 03 : 00	
For John Richmond, ...	00 : 05 : 00	
Arther Harris, ...	00 : 10 : 00	
Roger Annadowne, ...	00 : 08 : 00	
Nicholas Hyde, ...	00 : 10 : 00	
Gorge Robinson, ...	00 : 06 : 00	
Goodman Fallowells mare, ...	00 : 07 : 06	
Dockt ^r Fuller, ...	05 : 00 : 00	

In reference unto the paines and charge the Treasurer hath bin att in the countreyes busines, this last yeare, hee is allowed the sume of twenty eight pounds, being his paines hath bine extreordinary.

**The Fines of June Court, 1667.*

	ll	s	d	June.
J OSEPH BURGE, of Sandwich, ...	01 : 00 : 00			[*36.]
Samuell Jackson, of Scittuate, ...	00 : 03 : 04			

1667.

The Fines of July Court, 1667.

July.

M ^R MYLES, ...	05 :
Mr Browne, ...	05 :
Mr Tanner, ...	01 :
Samuell Fuller, the son of Samuell Fuller, of Barnstable, fined,	01 : 00 : 00
Richard Dwelley, ...	00 : 10 : 00
Sarah Smith, of Barnstable, ...	05 : 00 : 00
Danah Silvester, ...	10 : 00 : 00

October.

The Fines of October Court, 1667.

SIX Indians, viz^t, Lawrance, Quequequantest, James, Moses, Wamant, and Monchassucke, for being ptenors in the imbezeling away of liquors taken out of the boate of Simon Steuens, att Cape Codd, were centanced by the Court to pay ten pound, to be deliuered to Leif^t Freeman, att his house att Eastham, in Indian corne, or porke, or feathers, for the collonies vse, betwixt this Court and the first day of May next insueing the date heerof.

James Doughty, for his eregulare carryage in indeauoring to release Thomas Summers out of prison, is fined forty shillings.

Abraham Sutliffe, for being drunke, fined, ...	00 : 05 : 00
And for expressing vngodly speeches in his drunkenes ^e , fined, ...	04 : 00 : 00
William Nicarson, for sending scandalous writtings to } Generall Nicolls, is fined, ... }	10 : 00 : 00
Robert Eldred, for consenting to one of the said writtings, } fined, ... }	05 : 00 : 00
Nathaniel Couell, for the same, fined, ...	05 : 00 : 00
Thomas Delanoy, and his now wife, for com ⁱ ting carnall } coppulation before mariage, fined, ... }	10 : 00 : 00

1667-8.

The Fines of March Court, 1667.

March.

J OSEPH TURNER, for breakeing the kingess peace, fined, ...	00 : 03 : 04
Joseph Turner, for publishing a pnisious writing, fined, ...	05 : 00 : 00
Joseph Bartlett, for breakeing the kinges peace, fined, ...	00 : 03 : 04

Francis, the Indian sachem of Nausett, for his abusing of Captaine Allin, by vnhumaine and beastly carriages towards him, when hee was cast on shore att Cape Codd, ...	}	fined, 10 : 00 : 00	}	1667-8. March.
--	---	---------------------	---	-------------------

**Att the Court held att Plymouth the fift of June, 1667.*

1667.

WARRANTS were issued out from the Court, to leuy, by rate, vpon the seuerall townships of this gou'ment, the sume of two hundred eighty six pound eighteen shillings and eight pence, for the publicke charges of the countrey, to be payed, one quarter pte therof in wheat or butter, the wheat att 4^s 6^d a bushell, and the butter att six pence a pound, and another quarter pte therof in porke or barly, or both, the barly att 4^s a bushell, the porke att three pound a barrell, or two pence halfe peny a pound, to be payed by the first of October next, and the remaining halfe to be payed in Indian corne att three shilling a bushell, or beife att forty shillings a barrell, or sixteen shillings an hundred, or rye att three shillings and six pence a bushell, or pease att three shillings a bushell, or tarr att eight shillings and six pence a barrell; in any or all of these; and this payment to be payed by the first of Aprill next; all the aboue named sumes to be payed to the Treasurer, or where hee shall appoint, provided it be att Plymouth or Boston.

5 June.

[*37.]

The proportions of the said sume, as it was leuied vpon the seuerall townes, is as followeth.

Plymouth, ...	25 : 18 : 00
Duxburrow, ...	23 : 11 : 04
Scittuate, ...	42 : 07 : 00
Sandwich, ...	23 : 11 : 04
Taunton, ...	23 : 11 : 04
Yarmouth, ...	21 : 13 : 04
Barnstable, ...	25 : 18 : 00
Marshfeild, ...	21 : 13 : 04
Rehoboth, ...	25 : 07 : 00
Eastham, ...	18 : 18 : 00
Sowams, ...	10 : 10 : 00
Dartmouth, ...	14 : 00 : 00
	286 : 18 : 08

1668.

**June the fourth, 1668.*

4 June.
[*39.]

THE account giuen in by the Treasurer vnto Leiftenant Morton, Leiftenant Hunt, Leiftenant Laythorp, James Walker, John Willis, and Daniel Cole.

The Treasurer is debter to the countrey, as appeer by his account, the sume of	} 479 : 06 : 03
The Treasurer pro contra creditt vnto the countrey, by disbursments, as appeers by his accounts, the sume of . . .	} 478 : 08 : 02
Soe that there rests due to the countrey, to ballence the account, ...	} 000 : 18 : 0

Debts due to the countrey by rates and fines, as followeth.

Imp ^r , for rates, ...	13 : 16 : 06
Item, in a mare and neate cattle, ...	11 : 15 : 00
Ralph Earle, ...	01 : 00 : 00
John Bayliffe, of Scittuate, ...	00 : 03 : 04
Item, Thomas Totman, ...	05 : 00 : 00
Item, William Barstow, his debt, ...	00 : 09 : 00
Item, John Andrews, ...	00 : 13 : 04
Item, William Nicarson, ...	20 : 00 : 00
Item, Joseph Hallett, ...	02 : 15 : 00
Item, Arther Howland, Juni ^r , ...	05 : 00 : 00
Item, Thomas Summers, ...	00 : 17 : 06
Item, Samuell Jackson, ...	00 : 03 : 04
Item, Sarah Smith, of Barnstable, ...	05 : 00 : 00
Item, Dinah Silvester, ...	07 : 15 : 00
Item, James Doughtey, ...	02 : 00 : 00
Itē, Abraham Sutcliffe, by bill, ...	04 : 05 : 00
Itē, Robert Eldred, ...	20 : 00 : 00
Itē, Thomas Dellano, ...	01 : 00 : 00
Item, Joseph Turner, ...	05 : 03 : 04
Item, Joseph Bartlett, ...	00 : 03 : 04
Item, by Francis, the Indian sachem, ...	10 : 00 : 00
Item, M ^r Myles, ...	05 : 00 : 00
Item, M ^r Browne, ...	05 : 00 : 00
Item, M ^r Tanner, ...	01 : 00 : 00
Remaines due of the forty pound from the Indians, . . .	25 : 10 : 00.

'The countrey vpon old account, one barrell of powder for the countreyes stocke. 1668.

4 June.

John Tisdall, on a voyage to Rehoboth, ...	00 : 03 : 00
John Richmond, on the same account, ...	00 : 06 : 00
Doctor Fuller, ...	04 : 00 : 00

In reference vnto the paines and charge the Treasurer hath bin att in the countreyes busineſ this last yeare, as also that it rather increaseth then diminisheth, wee thinke it meet hee should be alowed the sume of twenty eight pounds.

**Att the Court held att Plymouth in June 4th, Anno 1668.*

[*40.]

WARRANTS were issued out from the Court for to leuy a rate of one hundred seauenty nine pound nine shillings and six pence, for the charges of the countrey, for the insueing yeare, besides the officers wages, to be payed, one quarter fte therof in wheat or butter, the wheat att four shillings and six pence a bushell, and the butter att six pence a pound, and another quarter fte therof in porke, att three pound a barrell, or two pence halfe peney a pound, to be payed by the first of October next, and the remaining halfe to be payed in Indian corne, att three shillings a bushell, or beife att forty shillings a barrell, or rye att three shillings and sixpence a bushell, or pease att three shillings a bushell, or tarr att eight shillings and sixpence a barrell, to be payed by the first of Aprill next; all the aboue named payments to be payed to the Treasurer, or where hee shall appoint, see it be att Boston or Plymouth, by the times aboue mensioned.

The Fines of June Court, 1668.

	ll	s	d
C APTAIN NATHANIEL THOMAS, fined the sume of	03	00	00
Thomas Starr, ...	00	05	00
John Mathews, ...	00	05	00
John Haddaway, ...	00	05	00
Jededia Lumbert, ...	05	00	00
Edward Gray, ...	00	10	00

1668.

4 June.

Nathaniel Soule, ...	00:10:00
Mary Phillips, ...	00:03:04
Jane Hallowey, ...	00:03:04
July, 1668. Richard Dwelly, fined, ...	01:00:00

The proportions of the rate, as it was leuied of the seuerall townes of this jurisdiction, to answere in reference vnto the sume aboue expressed, as followeth.

Plymouth	16:01:00
Duxburrow, ...	07:11:10
Scittuate, ...	26:15:00
Sandwich, ...	15:01:10
Taunton, ...	15:01:10
Yarmouth, ...	12:14:04
Barnstable, ...	16:01:00
Marshfeild, ...	12:14:04
Rehoboth, ...	22:09:00
Eastham, ...	11:18:00
Bridgwater, ...	07:11:10
Dartmouth, ...	08:15:00
Swansey, ...	06:14:06

October.

[*41.]

*The Fines of October Court, 1668.

M ^R JOSIAS WINSLOW, Seni ^r , ...	00: 3: 4
Ralph Earle, ...	00: 5: 0
John Cobb, of Taunton, ...	01:00:00
Abraham Sampson, Juni ^r , ...	00:10:00
Thomas Perrey, ...	01:00:00
Henery Clarke, ...	00:05:00
Sarah Barlow, ...	00:10:00
Marcy Bartlett, ...	00:10:00
Edward Crowell, ...	06:00:00
James Maker, ...	06:00:00
Richard Dwelley, forfeiture of a bond, ...	10:

The Fines of March Court.

1668-9.

J AMES COLE, and Mary, his wife, fined, ...	06 : 00 : 00	March.
James Clarke, ...	00 : 10 : 00	
Phillip Dotterich, ...	00 : 10 : 00	
Mary Ryder, ...	00 : 10 : 00	
Hester Wormall, ...	00 : 10 : 00	
John Low, ...	00 : 05 : 00	
John Bryant, of Plymouth, ...	00 : 10 : 00	
Christopher Blake, ...	00 : 05 : 00	
Caleb Lumbert, ...	00 : 03 : 04	
William Thomas, ...	00 : 03 : 04	
Samuell Arnold, Jun ^r , ...	00 : 03 : 04	
Richard Berrey, Sen ^r , ...	00 : 05 : 00	
Jededia Lumbert, ...	00 : 05 : 00	
Benjamin Lumbert, ...	00 : 05 : 00	
James Maker, ...	00 : 05 : 00	

**July the 8th, 1669.*

1669.

T HE account given in by the Treasurer vnto Daniell Cole, Isacke Chit- tenden, William Harvey, and John Thacher, and Thomas Huckens: —	8 July. [*42.]
The Treasurer is debetor to the countrey, as by his account, ...	430 : 12 : 03
The Treasurer is p contra credit to the countrey, by dis- bursements, ...	429 : 03 : 04
Soe theſe rests due to the countrey from the Treasurer, to ballance the account, ...	01 : 08 : 11
Item, due to the countrey also in debts and corne, . . .	28 : 15 : 00
Item, more, two hatts, ...	00 : 08 : 00
Item, fines due from Ralph Earle, ...	01 : 00 : 00
From John Bayleiffe, of Scittuate, ...	00 : 03 : 04
From Thomas Totman, of Scittuate, ...	05 : 00 : 00
From William Nicarson, ...	20 : 00 : 00
From Joseph Hallott, for pte of his fine, ...	02 : 15 : 00
From Arther Howland, Jun ^r , ...	05 : 00 : 00

1669.

8 July.

From Samuell Jackson, of Scittuate, ...	00 : 03 : 04
From Robert Eldred, of Mannamoiett, ...	20 : 00 : 00
From Joseph Bartlett, ...	00 : 03 : 04
‡From Fāncis, the Indian sachem, ...	06 : 03 : 00‡
From M ^r Myles, ...	05 : 00 : 00
From John Hathewey, of Yarmouth, ...	00 : 05 : 00
From Nathaniel Soule, of Duxburrow, ...	00 : 10 : 00
From Mary Phillips, of Taunton, ...	00 : 03 : 04
From Jane Hallowey, of Taunton, ...	00 : 03 : 04
From M ^r Josias Winslow, ...	00 : 03 : 04
From M ^r Ralph Earle, ...	00 : 05 : 00
From John Cobb, of Taunton, ...	01 : 00 : 00
From Henery Clarke, of Duxburrow, ...	00 : 05 : 00
From Abraham Sampson, of Duxburrow, ...	00 : 05 : 00
From James Cole and Mary, his wife, ...	06 : 00 : 00
From John Bryant, Seni ^r , of Plymouth, ...	00 : 10 : 00
From Wiltam Thomas, of Marshfeild, ...	00 : 03 : 04
From Benajah Lumbert, of Barnstable, ...	00 : 05 : 00
From Richard Dwelley, of Scittuate, ...	01 : 00 : 00
From Richard Dwelley, of Scittuate, more, ...	10 : 00 : 00
From Richard Berrey, ...	00 : 05 : 00
From Jededia Lumbert, ...	00 : 05 : 00

This M^r Free-
man stands en-
gaged for.
The last, M^r
Hinckley
stands engaged
for.

In reference vnto the paines and charge the Treasurer hath bine att in
the countreyes busineſ this last yeare, wee thinke meet hee should be alowed
twenty eight pounds.

THOMAS HUCKENS.

July.
[*43.]

*July, 1669.

A RATE ordered by the Court as followeth, —		li	ss	ss
Item, for the Gour, ...	:	50	: 00	: 00
Item, for the majestrates, ...	:	50	: 00	: 00
Item, for the major, ...	:	10	: 00	: 00
Item, for Mistris Bradford, ...	:	12	: 00	: 00
Item, for the majestrates table, ...	:	30	: 00	: 00
Item, for Sauory, ...	:	06	: 13	: 04
		158	: 13	: 04

The Fines of October, 1669.

1669.

J OHN EWEN, ...	2 : 00 : 00
Ephraim Doan, ...	1 : 00 : 00
Gorge Russell, ...	00 : 10 : 00
Robert Laurance, ...	00 : 08 : 00
Thomas Starr, ...	02 : 00 : 00

October.

June, 1669.

June.

WILIAM RANDALL fined five pounds to the vse of the collonie.

The Fines of March Court, 1669.

1669-70.

J OHN TILSON, ...	00 : 03 : 04
John Loe, ...	00 : 10 : 00
Nathaniel Fitsrandall, ...	02 : 02 : 00
Christopher Blake, ...	00 : 05 : 00

March.

**June, 1670.*

1670.

THE accoumpt giuen in by the Treasurer to Richard Bourne, James Walker, and Thomas Huckens, as followeth : —

June.

[*44.]

The Treasurer was found debtor to the collonie as by his }
 accoumpt, ... } 319 : 10 : 10

The Treasurer p contra credit, ... 288 : 14 : 01

The Treasurer is debtor to ballence the account, . . . 20 : 16 : 09

Item, more from John Bayley, of Scittuate, ... 00 : 03 : 04

Item, Thomas Totman, of Scittuate, ... 05 : 00 : 00

Item, Joseph Hollett, of Barnstable, for pte of his fine, . . 02 : 15 : 00

1670.

June.

Item, Samuell Jackson, of Scittuate, ...	00 : 03 : 04
Item, John Hathewey, of Yarmouth, ...	00 : 05 : 00
Item, Mary Phillips, of Taunton, ...	00 : 03 : 04
Item, Mr Josias Winslow, of Marshfeild, ...	00 : 03 : 04
Item, Ralph Earle, of Dartmouth, ...	00 : 05 : 00
Itẽ, John Cobb, of Taunton, ...	01 : 00 : 00
Item, Wiltam Thomas, Marshfeild, ...	00 : 03 : 04
Itẽ, Christopher Blake, ...	00 : 05 : 00
Iĩ, Wiltam Randall, of Scittuate, ...	05 : 00 : 00
Itẽ, Richard Berrey, of Yarmouth, ...	00 : 05 : 00

Debts behind vpon excise accoumpt.

Item, from William Swift, of Sandwich, ...	04 : 00 : 00
Item, from John Sprague, of Duxburrow, ...	01 : 00 : 00
Item, from William Harvey, ...	01 : 00 : 00
Item, from John Miller, of Yarmouth, ...	01 : 00 : 00
Item, from Edward Sturgis, of Yarmouth, ...	01 : 00 : 00
Item, from Arther Harris, of Bridgewater, ...	01 : 00 : 00
Item, Thomas Huckens, ...	00 : 10 : 00

Due to James Walker for two journeys, one to Plymouth,	}	01 : 04 : 00
and one to Mount Hope, ...		
And for Leifř Nash to Mount Hope,	.	
And to Mr Treasurer for his sallary the last year,	. .	28 : 00 : 00

By vs, RICHARD BOURNE,
 JAMES WALKER.

[*45.] *The charge to be raised by rate for this present yeare for defraying of
knowne expenses.

	l	s	d
Item, for the Gour ^r and Assistants, ...	100 :	0 :	0
Item, for the Major, ...	10 :	0 :	0
Item, for nessesaries to accomodate the majestrates as } Mistris Bradford did, ... }	12 :	0 :	0
Item, for the majestrates table, ...	30 :	0 :	0
Item, for the vnder marshall, ...	06 :	13 :	00
Item, for the officers wages, ...	40 :	0 :	0

Warrants were issued out from this Court to leuy a rate of one hundred and sixty pounds twelue shillings and eight pence, for the charges of the collonie,

for the ensuing yeare, besides the officers wages ; the aforesaid sume to be payed, the one halfe in wheat, barley, and butter, the wheat att four shillings a bushell, the barley att three shillings and sixpence a bushell, and the butter att five pence a pound ; the other halfe, one halfe of it to be payed in Indian corne, att three shillings a bushell, and the other halfe in rye and pease, the rye att three shillings and six pence a bushell, and the pease att three shillings a bushell ; all which payements to be good and marchantable, and to be deliuered to the Treasurer, or where hee shall appoint, soe it be att Boston or Plymouth, the first halfe by the 15th of October next, and the latter halfe by the first of Aprill next, and the charge of transportation defrayed.

1670.

June.

The proportions of the aboue written charge to be leuied by rate on each towne of this jurisdiction.

	ll	s	d
Plymouth, ...	14	16	0
Duxburrow, ...	06	14	8
Bridgwater, ...	06	14	8
Scituate, ...	24	04	0
Taunton, ...	13	09	4
Sandwich, ...	13	09	4
Yarmouth, ...	10	19	4
Barnstable, ...	14	16	0
Marshfeild, ...	10	19	4
Rehoboth, ...	20	04	00
Eastham, ...	10	06	00
Swansey, ...	06	00	00
Dartmouth, ...	08	00	00

The Fines of June Court, 1670.

JONATHAN HATCH, for selling liquor to the Indians, fined,	03	00	00
Samuell Chaddler, for being drunke, ...	00	05	00
John Sprague, for suffering Samuell Chandler to be drunke } in his house, ... }	00	05	00
Thomas Pope, for villifying the minnistry, ...	00	10	00
Thomas Hughes, for breaking the Kinges peace, ...	00	03	04
Thomas Lucas, for breaking the Kinges peace, ...	00	03	04
Samuell Norman, for breaking the Kinges peace, ...	00	03	04
Lydia Tayler, for breaking the Kinges peace, ...	00	03	04

1670.

The Fines of July Court, 1670.

July.

ELISHA HEDGE, for selling liquor to the Indians, fined, 02:10:00
Abisha Marchant, for being in bed with Mary Jones, . 02:00:00

October.

[*46.]

**The Fines of October Court, 1670.*

	ll	s	d
W ILLIAM ROGERS, ...	05	00	00
Edward Jenkins, for his daughter, ...	03	00	00
Jabez Snow and his wife, ...	10	00	00
John Cooke, ...	00	10	00
William Kinsman, ...	00	10	00

1670-1.

The Fines of March Court, 1670.

March.

JOHN SUTTON, ... 02:00:00
James Pursevall, ... 05:00:00
William Hedge, ... 01:10:00
John Gray, ... 01:10:00
Edward Sturgis, Junr, ... 01:10:00
John Gray, more, ... 00:03:04
An Indian called Will, living about Yarmouth, fined, . . 01:00:00
William Griffin, ... 00:03:04
Richard Michell, ... 00:03:04
Nathaniel Tilden, ... 02:00:00
John Sprague, ... 00:05:00
Richard Tayler *Tayler*, ... 00:10:00

1671.

**June, 1671.*

June.

[*48.]

M^R TREASURERS accountt giuen into to Leifz Morton, Ensigne
Eames, William Paybody, and Thomas Huckens, as followeth:—
The Treasurer was found debter to the collonie as by his } ll s d
accountt, ... } 330:14:05

The Treasurer contra credit,	308:10:07	1671.
The Treasurer is debter to ballence the account,	22:03:10	June.
Item, more by Mr Bacon for Abraham Hedge,	00:03:00	
Item, more from John Bayley, of Scittuate,	000:03:04	
Item, from Mary Phillipps, of Taunton,	000:03:04	
Item, from Mr Josias Winslow, Seni ^r ,	000:03:04	
Item, from Ralph Earle, of Dartmouth,	000:05:00	
Item, from Jonathan Hatch, of Saconeeset,	03:00:00	
Item, from Edward Jenkins, of Scittuate, for his daughter,	03:00:00	
Item, from Wilłam Hinksman, of Marshfeild,	000:10:00	
Item, from John Sutton, of Scittuate,	02:00:00	
Item, from John Gray, of Yarmouth,	01:10:00	
Item, from Edward Sturgis, Juni ^r ,	01:10:00	
Item, from Wilłam Hedge,	01:10:00	
Item, from John Gray, for Indian Will,	01:00:00	
Item, from John Sprague, of Duxburrow,	000:05:00	
Item, from Leifř Laythorp, 30 ^s , Wilłam Swift, 10 ^s , wid- dow Barstow, 30 ^s ,	03:10:00	
Item, from Gorge Vaughan for excise, 20 ^s .		

The country debtor to Mr Treasurer for his sallery last yeare,	28:00:00
To Jonathan Hatch,	01:01:00
To Robert Finney,	000:06:00
To Joseph Waterman,	000:15:00
To Edward Southworth,	000:15:00
To Mr Treasurer goeing to Mount Hope,	001:10:00
To Capř Bradford,	001:10:00
To Mr Treasurer twice to Taunton,	02:00:00
To Ensigne Aldin, 9 ^s shillings or a gun,	00:09:00
To Thomas Huckens,	00:01:06
To Wilłam Witherell,	00:03:00
To the Gou ^r and Major, 40 ^s ,	02:00:00
To Mr Williams, 20 ^s , Gorge Vaughan, 12 ^s , Tho: West, 4 ^s ,	01:16:00

EPHRAIM MORTON,
MARKE EAMES,
WILLAM PAYBODY,
THOMAS HUCKENS.

1671.

*June, 1671.

June.

[*49.]

ATT this Court warrants were issuē for the leuying of 296^{li} : 13 : 04 by rate for the charges of the collonie, to be raised by rate for this following yeare.

Item, for the Gou ^r and Majestrates, ...	100 : 00 : 00
Item, for the Major, ...	10 : 00 : 00
Item, for nessesaries to accomodate the majestrates, ...	12 : 00 : 00
Item, for the majestrates table, ...	30 : 00 : 00
Item, for the vnder marshall, ...	06 : 13 : 04
Item, for the officers sallery, ...	40 : 00 : 00
I ^t , for the charges of the comissioners theire sitting this } yeare att Plymouth, ... }	80 : 00 : 00
I ^t , for the printing of the booke of lawes, ...	20 : 00 : 00
Item, for monys to provide bread for the goeing forth on } the expedition against the Indians, ... }	10 : 00 : 00
	308 : 13 : 4

The abouesaid su^me (soe much of it as concerned the treasure) is to be payed t^o thirds therof in wheat, and barly, and butter, or mony ; the wheat att fve shillings a bushell, the barly att three shillings 6^d a bushell, the butter att fve pence a pound ; the other third p^{te} in Indian corne, rye, and pease ; the pease and rye att three shillings six pence a bushell, the Indian att three shillings a bushell. The first payment to be payed att or before the first of October next ; the second by the first of Aprill next.

The proportions leuied on the seuerall townes.

	To the Treasurer. l s	To the Officers Sallerys.
Plymouth, ...	24 : 10	03 : 14 : 00
Duxburrow, ...	11 : 09	01 : 13 : 08
Bridgwater, ...	11 : 09	01 : 13 : 08
Scittuate, ...	40 : 16	06 : 01 : 00
Taunton, ...	22 : 17	03 : 07 : 04
Sandwich, ...	22 : 17	03 : 07 : 04
Yarmouth, ...	18 : 10	02 : 17 : 04
Barnstable, ...	24 : 10	03 : 14 : 00
Marshfeild, ...	18 : 17	02 : 17 : 04
Rehoboth, ...	33 : 16	05 : 01 : 00

Eastham, ...	16 : 10	02 : 14 : 00	1671. June.
Swansey, ...	11 : 09	01 : 10 : 00	
Dartmouth, ...	14 : 12	02 : 00 : 00	
Middlebeř, ...	06 : 12	00 : 00 : 00	
	278 : 14		
	42 : 13		
	236 : 01		

*The Fines of June Court, 1671.

[*50.]

JOHN GRAY, for swearing prophanly, fined, ...	00 : 05 : 00
Samuell Mathewes, for sayleing from Yarmouth to Boston, } on y ^e Lords day, ...	01 : 10 : 00
Nathaniell Soule, being detected for telling seuerall lyes, } fined, ...	00 : 00 : 00
James Cole, Seniř, for being drunke the second time, fined,	00 : 10 : 00
Joseph Ramsden, for being found drunke the second time, } fined, ...	00 : 10 : 00
Wiltam Walker, for telling a lye, fined, ...	00 : 10 : 00
Walter Winsor, for selling liquors to the Indians, fined, .	01 : 10 : 00

The Fines of October Court, 1671.

October.

YLES RICKARD, Seniř, for selling syder to the Indians, ...	00 : 10 : 00
‡John Ottis, for selling syder without order from the } Court, or to appeer to answare for the same att the Court, ...	02 : 00 : 00‡
John Bucke, for cōmiting fornication with Mary Attkin- } son, fined, ...	10 : 00 : 00
Mary Attkinson, for cōmitting fornication with John Buck, ...	10 : 00 : 00

1671-2.

The Fines of March Court, 1671.

March.

SAMUELL ARNOLD, Juni ^r , for comitting fornication with	}	05 : 00 : 00
^ Holmes, before marriage, ...		
^ Holmes, for comitting fornication with Samuel Ar-	}	05 : 00 : 00
nold, Juni ^r , ...		
Josias Palmer, for speaking opprobriously of M ^r Wither-	}	00 : 10 : 00
ley's church, ...		
John Loe, for prophaning the Lords day, fined, ...		02 : 00 : 00
Samuell Packer, Seni ^r , for selling liqoor and syder to the	}	01 : 00 : 00
Indians, ...		
James Walker, Seni ^r , for braking order about a stray horse, ...		01 : 00 : 00
Joseph Harding, for abusing the constable of Eastham, in	}	00 : 10 : 00
the execution of his office, fined, ...		

1672.

**June the 7th, 1672.*

7 June.

[*52.]

M^R TREASURERS accountpt giuen in to Leiftenant Morton, Daniell Smith, Thomas Huckens, and John Tompson.

The Treasurer was found debter to the collonie by his	}	485 : 07 : 07
accountpt, ...		
The Treasurer p contra, credit, ...		482 : 08 : 05½
The Treasurer debtor to ballence, ...		02 : 19 : 1½

Due to the contrry.

By pte of Swanseys rate, ...	03 : 16 : 04
Item, by pte of Barnstable rate, when M ^r Thomas Allin	} 01 : 08 : 00
was constable, ...	
Item, by 21 bushells of Indian corne, ...	03 : 03 : 00
Item, by M ^r Bacon, for Abraham Hedge, ...	00 : 03 : 00
Item, from John Bayley, of Scittuate, ...	00 : 03 : 04
Item, from M ^r Josias Winslow, Seni ^r , ...	00 : 03 : 04
Item, from Jonathan Hatch, besides his goeing to Taunton,	01 : 19 : 00
Item, from John Sutton, of Scittuate, ...	02 : 00 : 00
Item, from Nathaniel Soule, ...	03 : 19 : 00

Item, from John Loe, ...	01 : 00 : 00	1672. 7 June.
Item, Samuell Packer, Seni ^r , of Bridgwater, ...	01 : 00 : 00	
Item, by pte of Dartmouth rate, ...	00 : 15 : 00	
The countrey debtor to M ^r Treasurer for his sallery the last yeare, ...	} ⁿ 30 :	

June the 7th, 1672.

ORDERED by the deputies that the Gou^r, the major, and M^r Hinckley, shall have, for theire care, paines, and charge, about p^rusing and revising our lawes, the sume of fifty shillings for each of them; and more to M^r Hinckly, for transcribing the lawes, thirty five shillings; and to M^r Hinckley, for goeing to Rhode Iland, twenty shillings; and to M^r Southworth, for the same journey, the same sume of twenty shillings, to be payed out of the treasury.

**The Fines of June Court, 1672.*

[*53.]

MARY CHURCHILL, for comitting fornication, fined, .	06 : 00 : 00	ⁿ ^s ^d
‡Dorcas Billington, for comitting fornication, fined, }	05 : 00 : 00‡	
she was whipt, ...		
Susannah Turner, for comitting fornication, fined, . . .	08 : 00 : 00	
Daniel Cole, son of Job Cole, for cursing, fined, . . .	00 : 10 : 00	

**July, 1672.*July.
[*54.]

WARRANTS were issued out to the seuerall plantations of this gou^rment to leuy the charges to be raised by rate for this p^rsen^t yeare as followeth:—

Item, for the Gou ^r and Assistants, ...	100 : 00 : 00	ⁿ ^s ^d
Item, for the Major, 10 ⁿ , and for the Treasurer 30 ⁿ , . .	40 : 00 : 00	
Item, for nessesaries to accomodate to majestates table, .	12 : 00 : 00	

1672.

July.

Item, to entertaine the cõmissioners, ...	80:00:00
Item, for Thomas Sauory, ...	06:13:04
Item, for the officers wages, ...	40:

Two thirds wherof to be payed in wheat, barly, butter, or mony; the wheat att 4^s 6^d a bushell, the barly att three shillings and six pence a bushell, and the butter att five pence a pound. The rest in rye att three shillings and six pence a bushell, and pease att three shillings and six pence a bushell, the Indian corne att three shillings a bushell.

The proportions to be payed by the seuerall Townes.

	ll	s	To the Officers ll Wages.
Plymouth, ...	24	10	03:14:00
Duxberry, ...	11	09	01:13:08
Bridgwater, ...	11	09	01:13: 8
Scittuate, ...	40	16	06:01:00
Taunton, ...	22	17	03:07:04
Sandwich, ...	22	17	03:07:04
Yarmouth, ...	18	10	02:17:04
Barnstable, ...	24	10	03:14:00
Marshfeild, ...	18	12	02:17:04
Rehoboth, ...	33	16	05:01:00
Eastham, ...	16	10	02:14:00
Swansey, ...	11	09	01:10:00
Dartmouth, ...	14	12	02:00:00
Middleberry, ...	06	12	
	278:09		

The first payment to be payed to the Treasurer att or before the first of October next, the latter by the first of Aprill next.

October.
[*55.]

**The Fines of October Court, 1672.*

WILIAM MAKEPEACE, for selling liquoor to the In- dians, fined five pounds, ...	} ll 5:00:
Jabeze Lumbard, for selling liquoor to the Indians, fined fifty shillings, ...	
	} 2:10:

Thomas Jones, for being drunke the second time, fined ten shillings, ...	} 00 : 10 :	<u>1672.</u> October.
Edward Coleman, for cursing, fined five shillings, ...		

*The Fines of March Court, 1672.*1672-3.

	ll	s	d	
A BRAHAM HEDGE, ...	05	00	00	March.
Abisha Marchant and his wife, ...	10	00	00	
Alexander Kanudah, ...	00	03	04	
Francis Curtice, ...	02	10	00	
Gorge Russell, of Duxburrow, ...	00	10	00	
Thomas Nicolls, ...	00	10	00	
Robert Sanford, ...	00	05	00	

**June the 7th, 1673.*1673.

THE Treasurers accountpt taken by vs whose names are vnderwritten, ordered therto by the Court: —

7 June.
[*56.]

The Treasurer was found debter to the collonie by the accountpt, ...	} 476 : 19 : 7
The Treasurer p contra credit, ...	
The Treasurer debter to ballence, ...	47 : 10 : 08
The collonie debtor to the Treasurer for his sallery, as wee conceive, ...	} 030 : 00 : 00
To ballence, ...	

More, in debts vngathered.

As by bill from ^ Richmond, of Taunton, of } 39 : 0 : 00
Phillips fine, ...

More, in Fines due to the Collonie.

By Daniell Cole, Junir, ...	00 : 10 : 00
By Wilham Makepeace, ...	05 : 00 : 00

1673.	By Jabez Lumbert, ...	02:10:00
7 June.	By Thomas Jones, of Taunton, ...	00:04:00
	By Francis Curtice, ...	02:10:00
	By Mr Bacon for Abraham Hedge, ...	00:03:00
	By Thomas Packer, of Bridgewater, ...	01:00:00
	By the Squa Sachem, of Saconett, ...	50:00:00
	The totall sume due to the collonie, ...	118:14: 4

JOHN FREEMAN,
EPHRAIM MORTON,
MARKE EAMES,
JOHN TOMPSON,
THOMAS HOWES.

June. *The Fines of June Court, 1673.*

I SACK NEGERS, for breach of peace, fined, ...	00:03:04
William Bassett, for breach of peace, in striking 2 ladds, } fined, ...	00:05:00

October. *The Fines of October Court, 1673.*

J OHN KNOWLMAN, for being drunke, fined, ...	00:05:00
Benjamin Chettenden, for being drunke, fined, ...	00:05:00
Humprey Johnson, for coming into this goument, and } erecting a house in the township of Scittuate, soñ time this } summer, and dwelling in the said house, contrary to law, fined, }	00:10:00

1673-4. *March, 1673.*

March.	H UMPHREY JOHNSON, for cutting downe a land marke, } and therby breakeing the law of this goument, fined, . }	05:00:00
--------	---	----------

*June the 7th, 1674.

1674.

7 June.
[*58.]

THE Treasurers account taken by vs whose names are vnderwritten,
being appointed heervnto by the Court : —

The Treasurer was found debtor to the collonie, ...	325 : 12 : 00
Pr contra creditt, ...	303 : 07 : 06
The Treasurer debtor to ballence the account, ...	22 : 04 : 00

Item, more in fines not yett gathered.

Pr Daniell Cole, Jun ^r , ...	00 : 10 : 00
Pr Wiltam Makepeace, ...	05 : 00 : 00
Pr Thomas Jones, of Taunton, ...	00 : 04 : 00
Pr Francis Curtice, ...	02 : 00 : 06
Pr John Bayley, of Scittuatt, ...	00 : 03 : 04
	07 : 17 : 07

Due to the worshipfull Treasurer, as wee apprehend, for his sallery, 30 ^{li} , hee haueing had more labour and trouble last yeare then ordinary, ...	} 30 : 00 : 00

JOHN FREEMAN,
EDMOND HAWES,
WILLIAM CLARKE,
DANIELL SMITH.

*June, 1674.

June.
[*59.]

THE townes proportions to the rates leuied by order of the Court, held
att Plymouth the fourth of June, 1674.

Plymouths proportion is, ...	16 : 10 : 7½
Duxburrows proportion is, ...	07 : 15 : 2½
Bridgwaters proportion is, ...	07 : 15 : 2½
Scittuates proportion is, ...	27 : 11 : 06½
Tauntons proportion is, ...	15 : 08 : 11½
Sandw ^{ich} proportion, ...	15 : 08 : 11½
Yarmouthes proportion is, ...	12 : 09 : 03½

1674. June.	Barnstables proportion is, ...	16:10:07½
	Marshfeilds proportion is, ...	12:11:04½
	Rehoboths proportion is, ...	22:16:06½
	Easthams proportion is, ...	11:02:09½
	Swanseys proportion is, ...	07:16:06½
	Dartmouths proportion is, ...	09:19:02½
	Middleberrys proportion is, ...	04:19:01½
	The totall, ...	188:15:10½

These proportions were ordered to be payed in barley, and wheat, and butter, or siluer; the wheat att four shillings a bushell, the barlye att three shillings and six pence a bushell, and the butter att four pence a pound, viz, two thirds thereof; and the other third in Indian corne and rye; the rye att three shillings and six pence a bushell, and the Indian att three shillings a bushell, all good and marchantable, to be deliuer^d to the Treasurer, or his order, either att Boston or Plymouth, and the charge of transportation defrayed; the first payment by the first of October next, and the latter payment by the first of Aprill next, ensuing the date heerof.

The Fines of June Court, 1674.

ITEM, Josias Holmes, for selling liquors to the Indians, fined, 02:00:00
I Wiltam Randall, Seni^r, for breakeing the Kings peace, fined, 00:03:04

July.

The Fines of July Court.

ITEM, Wiltam Maycomber, for breach of the Sabbath, fined, 02:00:00
I John Rickard, Juni^r, son of John Rickard, for breaking
the King's peace, fined, ... } 00:03:04
Samuell Dunham, Juni^r, for breaking the King's peace,
fined, ... } 00:03:04

The Fines of October Court, 1674.

1674.

October.

GEORGE DAUSON, for Sabbath breakeing, fined, . . .	02 : 00 :
John Chase, for comitting fornication, fined, . . .	05 : 00 :
Dorethy, the wife of Wilam Tubbs, for breaking the	} 00 : 3 : 4
Kinges peace, ...	
Joseph Colston, for disorder about drinking, ...	00 : 05 :
	7 : 08 : 8
‡The wife of Gyles Leich, Sen ^r , for breakeing the Kings	} 00 : 03 : 04‡
peace, ...	

**The Fines of March Court, 1674.*

1674-5.

March.

[*60.]

JOHN MATHEWES, for filthy speech, ...	05 : 00 :
The wife of Gyles Leich, for breaking the Kings peace, ...	00 : 03 : 04

The Treasurers account taken by the subscribers he^rof, appointed thervnto
by the honored Court, &c.

The Treasurer was found debtor, ...	^{ll} 283 : ^s 13 : $\frac{1}{2}$
Pr contra credit, ...	233 : 11 : 11
The Treasurers sallery, ...	030 : 00 : 00
Remaines due to ballence the account, ...	020 : 01 : 01

Still due to the country by fines.

From Daniell Cole, Jun ^r , ...	000 : 10 : 00
From Wilam Makepeace, ...	005 : 00 : 00
From Francis Curtice, ...	02 : 00 : 00
From John Bayley, of Scittuate, ...	00 : 03 : 04
From Josiah Holmes, of Duxburrow, ...	001 : 00 : 00
From Gorge Dauson, of Middleberrey, ...	002 : 00 : 00
More, due by bond, for Indian Hoken, sold, ...	08 : 00 : 00
	18 : 13 : 04

MARKE EAMES,
DANIELL SMITH,
BARNABAS LAYTHORP.

1675.

**June the 10th, 1675.*

10 June.
[*62.]

THE rate proportioned to the seuerall townes as they are to be payed in
to the worshipfull Treasurer. ,

	ll
Plymouth, ...	16 : 10 : 07
Duxburrow, ...	07 : 15 : 02
Bridgwater, ...	07 : 15 : 02
Scittuate, ...	27 : 11 : 06
Taunton, ...	15 : 08 : 11
Sandwich, ...	15 : 08 : 11
Yarmouth, ...	12 : 09 : 03
Barnstable, ...	16 : 10 : 07
Marshfeild, ...	12 : 11 : 04
Rehoboth, ...	22 : 16 : 06
Eastham, ...	11 : 02 : 09
Swansey, ...	07 : 16 : 06
Dartmouth, ...	09 : 19 : 00
Middleberry, ...	04 : 19 : 00
Suma totalis, ...	188 : 15 : 00
More to be payed to the officers wages, ...	040 : 00 : 00

These proportions were ordered to be payed in barley, wheat, butter, or siluer ; the wheat att four shings and six pence a bushell, the barley att three shillings and six pence a bushell, and the butter att five pence a pound, two thirds therof ; and the other third in Indian corne, rye, and peases ; the rye att three shillings and six pence a bushell, the pease att three shillings a bushell, and the Indian att three shillings a bushell, all good and marchantable, to be deliuered to the Treasurer, or his order, and the charge of transportation defrayed ; the first payment by the first of October next, and the latter payment by the first of Aprill next.

June.
[*64.]

**The Fines of June Court, 1675.*

	ll	s	d
ROBERT CROSMAN, ...	02	00	00
James Burt, of Taunton, ...	00	10	00
Nathaniell Hall, ...	05	00	00
Ephraim Tinkham, ...	02	00	00
Samuell Wood, ...	05	00	00

*June the 9th, 1676

1676.

9 June.

[*66.]

THE honored Treasurer gaue in his account to vs, the subscribers, which is as followeth, viz^t:—

	l	s	d
The Treasurer was found debtor, ...	1082	04	07
P ^r contra credit, ...	1142	00	10
Remaines to ballence the account, ...	059	16	03

More in debts owing by the collonie.

Item, to the honored Gou ^r Winslow, as p ^{te} of his sallery, ...	02	17	00
Item, to M ^r James Browne, his whole sallery, ...	07	03	00

Debts due to the collonie.

By Tauntons rate in June, 1675, ...	15	03	11
Item, by their second rate in December, ...	13	00	00
Item, mo ^t , by a barrell of powder, Wiltam Harvey and John Richmond had, from Rehoboth, ...	05 : 00 : 00		
By rates in June, (75,)	22	16	06
By December rate, ...	15	00	00
By M ^r Nathaniel Thomas, by bill, ...	15	00	00
By M ^r Hinckley, for a muskett his son had of the Gou ^r , ...	01	00	00
By Cap ^t Freeman, for a gun, ...	01	00	00
By Leif ^t Ellice, three guns, & ten pound of powder, and 12 pound of bullets, ...	03 : 15 : 00		
By Scittuate, for 14 guns and a barrell of powder, ...	19	00	00
By Plymouth, eight guns, ...	08	00	00
By Duxburrow, five guns, ...	05	00	00
By Marshfeild, 21 guns, ...	21	00	00
By Francis Barker, ...	01	01	00

By old fines.

Daniell Cole, Jun ^r , ...	00	10	00
By Wiltam Makepeace, ...	05	00	00
By Francis Curtice, ...	02	00	00
By John Bayley, ...	00	03	04
By Josias Holmes, ...	01	00	00
By Gorge Dauson, ...	02	00	00
The Treasurers sallery not yett payed, which is	30 ^{ll}	00	00

THOMAS HOWES,
JOSEPH LAYTHORPE,
DANIELL SMITH.

1676.

**The 8th of June, 1676.*

8 June.

[*68.]

THE rate for the publicke charges of the collonie proportioned to the seuerall townes of this jurisdiction, as they are to be payed to the Treasurer.

	ll	s	d
Plymouth, ...	19	08	04
Duxburrow, ...	08	16	06
Bridgwater, ...	08	16	06
Scittuate, ...	31	19	06
Taunton, ...	18	04	11
Sandwich, ...	18	04	11
Yarmouth, ...	14	16	00
Barnstable, ...	19	08	04
Marshfeild, ...	14	16	00
Rehoboth, ...	27	03	06
Eastham, ...	12	13	00
	194	07	06

These proportions were to be payed, two ptes of three thereof in wheat, and barley, and butter, or siluer; the wheat att 4^s 6^d a bushell, the barley att three shillings and six pence a bushell; and the butter att five pence a pound; this first payment to be made att or before the first of October next after the date heerof; and the other third pte to be payed in Indian corne and rye; the Indian corne att three shillings a bushell; the rye att three shillings and six pence a bushell. This latter payment to be payed att or before the first of Aprill next after the date heerof, all good and marchantable, to be deliuer^d to the Treasurer, or where hee shall appoint, provided it be att Plymouth or Boston, and the charge of transportation defrayed.

1677.

**July 13, 1677.*

13 July.

[*70.]

OUR honored Treasurer gaue in his accompt, which is as followeth, viz^t: —

	ll	s	d
The Treasurer was found debtor, ...	815	08	09
Pr contra credit with the Treasurer's gallery, ...	792	06	01
There is due to the collonie to ballean, ...	23	02	08

The collonies debts.

1677.

13 July.

By Taunton mony rate, (76,)	016 : 00 : 0
By theire corne rate, ...	018 : 04 : 11
By Marshall Pratts sallery, pay to him by the Treasurer, } due from Taunton, ...	03 : 13 : 2
By Rehoboth mony rate, ...	016 : 00 : 00
By Marshall Nashes rate, payed by the Treasurer, . . .	05 : 10 : 3

Due to the collonie in fines.

From Makepeace, ...	05 : 0 : 0
By John Bayley, ...	00 : 03 : 4
By Gorg̃ Dauson, ...	02 : 00 : 0

DANIEL SMITH,
BARNABAS LAYTHORP,
JOHN MILLER.

July 7th.

7 July.

NICHOLAS WHITE, of Taunton, fined, ...	030 : 00 : 0
If payed in siluer, then, ...	15 : 00 : 0
The rate leuied this yeers for the publicke charges of the } country was, ...	162 : 15 : 06
Besides the officers wages, which is, ...	40 : 00 : 00

**The Fines of October Court, 1677.*

October.

[*72.]

ANN ANNIBLE, of Barnstable, widdow, fined, . . .	01 : 00 : 00
Joseph Burge, fined, ...	00 : 10 : 00

1677-8.

March, 1677.

March.

SAMUELL JENNEY, ...	00 : 05 : 00
Joseph Dunham, ...	01 : 00 : 00
Ruhamah, the wife of Joseph Nicarson, or to be whipt, . .	02 : 00 : 00
The wife of Nathaniel Cauell, fined, or to be whipt, . .	02 : 00 : 00
Edward Cottle, and his wife, each 40 ^s , or to be whipt, . .	04 : 00 : 00
Samuell Nicarson, but hath libertie to appeer before the Court to make his defence, haueing not yett been heard, . .	} 02 : 00 : 00
Teage Jones, ...	
	00 : 10 : 00

1678.

*June the 6th, 1678.

6 June.

[*74.]

THE Treasurer's accoumt taken by vs, subscribers, which is as followeth, viz ^s :—	
The Treasurer is found debtor to the collonie, . . .	306 : 17 : 000
Pr contra, ...	302 : 15 : 00
To the Treasurers sallery, ...	30 : 000 : 000
Rests still due to ballence, ...	25 : 17 : 08

An accoumt of the money that was receiued for Showamett lands, together with a smale psell of other lands, viz^s :—

The Treasurer is debtor, ...	810 : 10 : 000
Pr contra credit, ...	810 : 10 : 00

The towne of Taunton were found creditors

By the comitte, ...	739 : 10 : 000
The towne of Taunton are debtors as followeth, viz : ĩem, } theire proportion of charges to the late warr, ...	} 409 : 17 : 08
Item, to the 3 countrey rates not payed, ...	
Item, to seuerall pticulare psons, payed by the Treasurer, . . .	35 : 15 : 07
Item, to goods the souldiers tooke vp of the comissioners, . . .	38 : 09 : 05
Item, to Assonett Necke, ...	150 : 00 : 00
Item, by Bridgwate, ...	12 : 13 : 03

Item, to stray cattle, ...	05 : 06 : 00	1678.
Item, to eighty two sheep and lambes, ...	33 : 11 : 00	<u>6 June.</u>
	<u>739 : 10 : 00</u>	

DANIELL SMITH,
BARNABAS LOTHORPE,
JOSEPH HOWLAND.

**June the 7th, 1678.*

7 June.
[*76.]

THE rates of the seuerall townes are according to the seuerall proportions, viz^t : —

Barnstable, ...	29 : 03 : 00
Marshfeild, ...	22 : 16 : 08
Plymouth, ...	23 : 06 : 08
Duxburrow, ...	13 : 17 : 00
Bridgwater, ...	13 : 17 : 00
Scittuate, ...	37 : 02 : 00
Taunton, ...	20 : 05 : 04
Sandwich, ...	28 : 00 : 06
Yarmouth, ...	22 : 16 : 08
Eastham, ...	19 : 15 : 04
Swansey, ...	06 : 14 : 00
Rehoboth, ...	14 : 05 : 04
	<u>251 : 19 : 06</u>

The seuerall kinds or specues in which the said sume is to be payed to the Treasurer.

In wheat, barly, or mony.

Plymouth, ...	15 : 13 : 04
Duxburrow, ...	08 : 00 : 00
Bridgwater, ...	08 : 07 : 00
Scittuate, ...	24 : 02 : 00
Taunton, ...	14 : 05 : 04
Sandwich, ...	21 : 00 : 06
Yarmouth, ...	17 : 06 : 08
Barnstable, ...	22 : 13 : 00

1678.	Marshfeild, ...	14 : 16 : 08
7 June.	Eastham, ...	14 : 05 : 04
	Swansey, ...	04 : 04 : 00
	Rehoboth, ...	08 : 05 : 04

June.

**June, 1678.*

[*78.]

TO be payed to the Treasurer in Indian corne att 2^s 6^d a bushell, or rye att three shillings a bushell.

Plymouth, ...	03 : 13 : 04
Duxburrey, ...	02 : 10 : 00
Bridwater, ...	02 : 10 : 00
Scittuař, ...	07 : 00 : 00
Taunton, ...	02 : 10 : 00
Sandwich, ...	03 : 00 : 00
Yarmouth, ...	02 : 10 : 00
Barnstable, ...	02 : 10 : 00
Marshfeild, ...	05 : 00 : 00
Eastham, ...	02 : 10 : 00
Swansey, ...	02 : 10 : 00
Rehoboth, ...	03 : 10 : 00

The officers wages to be payed in Indian corne att three shillings a bushell.

Plymouth, ...	04 : 00 : 00
Duxburrow, ...	03 : 07 : 00
Bridřwater, ...	03 : 00 : 00
Scittuate, ...	06 : 00 : 00
Taunton, ...	03 : 10 : 03
Sandwich, ...	04 : 00 : 00
Barnstable, ...	04 : 00 :
Marshfeild, ...	03 : 00 : 00
Eastham, ...	03 : 00 : 00
Rehoboth, ...	^ ^ ^
Yarmouth, ...	03 : 00 : 00

Memoř. Ten shillings which belonged to Marshall Nash was omitted and not payed the last yeer of Yarmouth pay — the officers sallery.

**The Fines of June and July Courts, 1678.*

1678.

	ll	s	d	
† EDWARD WANTON, ...	10	00	00	† June and July.
Nathaniel Fitsrandall, ...	20	00	00	[*79.]
Richard Silvester, of Milton, ...	05	00	00	Payed.
If not heerafter married to her with whom hee comitted fornication, ...	5 : 00 :			
more to be payd.				

†March the eight, 1678.†

1678-9.

	ll	s	d	
† THOMAS BURMAN, of Barnstable, fined, ...	05	00	00	8 March.
The condition of a bond giuen by Wiltam Randall, of Scittuate, for and on the accountp of Isacke Hanmor, to pay, .	05 : 00 : 00			
Samuell Shiffericke, of Taunton, this siluer, for abusive carriages. This was deliuered to M ^r Alden, ...	00 : 15 : 00			
Due to the country from				

†March the eight, 1678.†

	ll	s	d	
† THOMAS BURMAN, of Barnstable, fined, ...	10	00	00	
The condition of a bond giuen by Wiltam Randall, of Scittuate, for and on the accountp of Isacke Hanmore, to pay	05 : 00 : 00			
five pound, ...				
Samuell Shiffericke, for abusive carriages, ...	00	15	00	
This to be payd in siluer, deliuered to M ^r Aldin.†				

†June the third, 1679.†

1679.

	ll	s	d	
† AT this Court Joseph Thorne, of Scittuate, for playing att cards twice, fined, ...	01	00	00	3 June.
Joseph Peirse, for playing att cards once, ...	00	10	00	
James Benitt, for playing att cards seuerall times, fined, .	01	00	00	

1679.

3 June.

John Holbrooke, for playing att cards, once in the woods, }	01 : 00 : 00
once himself, haueing comānd there, ... }	
Item, his man Patrick, att the same time, ...	00 : 10 : 00
Item, himselfe, once in Gannetts chamber, ...	00 : 10 : 00
Item, himselfe, once in the barne, ...	00 : 10 : 00
Item, his man, once in the barne, ...	00 : 10 : 00
This was abated.	
John Holbrooks fine, ...	03 : 00 : 00
[Robert Latham,] for being drunke twice, fined, ...	00 : 10 : 00
[Thomas Jenkins,] for breaking the Sabboth, fined, ...	02 : 00 : 00
Thirty shillings of this fine remitted.‡	

1678.

*1678. *Fines due to the Country.*

[*80.]

ITEM, from Edward Wanton, for marrying himselfe, . . .	10 : 00 : 00
Item, from Thomas Burman, for marrying himselfe, . .	05 : 00 : 00
Item, from Samuells Blaake, coṡmitting fornication, . . .	02 : 00 : 00

1678-9.

March, 1678.

March.

THE condition of a bond from Randall in the behalfe of	} 05 : 00 : 00
Isack Hanmore, ...	
Samuell Shiffericke, in siluer, ...	00 : 15 : 00

1679.

June.

June, 1679.

JOSEPH THORNE, for playing att cards, 2 seuerall times, 001 : 00 : 00
 Joseph Peirse, ... 00 : 10 : 0
 James Benitt, ... 01 : 00 : 00
 John Holbrooke, ... 01 : 00 : 0
 Item, his man Patrick, ... 00 : 10 : 0
 Item, the said Holbrooke, once in Gannetts chamber, . . 00 : 10 : 0

TREASURY ACCOUNTS.

153

Item, himselfe, once in the barne, ...	00 : 10 : 00	1679.
Item, his man, once in the barne, ...	<u> ^ ^ ^ </u>	<u> </u>
	03 : 00 : 00	June.
Of John Holbrookes fines remitted 10 ^s .		
Robert Latham, for being drunke, 2 seuerall times, fined, .	00 : 10 : 00	
Thomas Jenkins, for breaking the Sabbath, fined, . . .	00 : 10 : 00	

Att the Adjournment, July 1679.

July.

IT was ordered that the proffitts of the Cape fishing, ann^o 1678, shalbe demaunded off Cornett Studson and M^r Nathaniel Thomas, in the behalfe of the country.

Jonathan Higgens, for comitting fornication, fined, . . .	10 : 00 : 00
Isacke Woodworth, for playing at cards, 2 seuerall times, } fined, ...	01 : 00 : 00
Mathew Gannett, for playing att cards, &c, ...	02 : 00 : 00

The third of July, 1679.

3 July.

WARRANTS were issued out from the Court for a rate of 141 : 00 : 00 besides the officers sallery.

Which 141 was ordered to be payed att two seuerall payments, the former att or before the first of October, 1679, to be payed in wheate and barley, or siluer ; the wheat att 4^s a bushell, the barley att 3^s a bushell. The latter payment to be payed in Indian corne and rye ; the Indian corne att 2^s 6^d a bushell, and the rye att three shillings a bushell ; to be payed att or before the first of Aprill, 1680, all good and marchantable, to be deliuered to the Treasurer, or where hee shall appoint, soe it be att Plymouth or Boston, and the charge of transportation defrayed.

*1679. The officers wages to be payed in Indian, 3^s a bushell, good, marchantable, transportation defrayed. [*82.]

	ll	s	d
Plymouth, ...	04	00	00
Duxburrow, ...	03	00	00

1679.

3 July.

Bridgewater, ...	02 : 15 : 00
Scittuate, ...	06 : 00 : 00
Taunton, ...	03 : 10 : 00
Sandwich, ...	04 : 00 : 00
Yarmouth, ...	03 : 10 : 00
Barnstable, ...	04 : 00 : 00
Marshfeild, ...	03 : 00 : 00
Rehoboth, ...	03 : 05 : 00
Eastham, ...	03 : 00 : 00

1679-80.

March.

The Fines of March Court, 1679-80.

G EORGE SAMPSON, and Elizabeth, his wife, for comiting fornication before marriage, fined, ...	} 05 : 00 : 00
Willam Parker, of Scittuate, and Mary, his wife, for selling rum by retaile, fined, ...	} 05 : 00 : 00
Isacke Negus, and Hannah, his wife, of Taunton, for comitting fornication before marriage, fined, ...	} 04 : 00 : 00
Mannoah Ellis, and Mary, his wife, of Sandwich, for for- nication before his marriage, fined, ...	} 05 : 00 : 00
Willam Hunter, and Rebeckah, his wife, of Sandwich, for fornication before marriage, fined, ...	} 05 : 00 : 00

1680.

4 June.

[*84.]

**June the 4th, 1680.*

T HE accompts taken of the Treasurer is as followeth :—	
The collonie is found debtor, ...	408 : 08 : 06
Contrary credit, ...	502 : 11 : 00
The ballence due to the contry in the Treasurers hands, .	94 : 02 : 06
Item, due to the country in Mr Hinckleys hand, . . .	01 : 12 : 00
Item, due from Rehoboth of theire last yeers rate, . .	01 : 03 : 00
Item, due from Middleberry, ...	£02 : 00 : 00†
Item, due from Manamoy, ...	01 : 00 : 00
Item, from the Freemens lands, ...	£01 : 00 : 00†

Item, from Accord Pond, ...	01 : 10 : 00	1680.
Item, Benjamine Leanard, on a bond due, ...	03 : 00 : 00	4 June.
Item, Jeremiah Hatch and Barstow, by obligation, ...	05 : 00 : 00	
Item, Leifſ Nash and John Soule, for Sampson, ...	05 : 00 : 00	
Iſ, Parker, of Scittuate, ...	05 : 00 : 00	
Item, Benitt, of Scittuate, ...	01 : 00 : 00	
Item, Woodward, of Taunton, ...	00 : 05 : 00	
Item, Josiah Smith, ...	10 : 00 : 00	
Item, Nonoquoquitt Necke, their last yeer rate, ...	00 : 10 : 00	

EPHRAIM MORTON,
BARNABAS LAYTHORP,
JOHN THACHER,
THOMAS LEANARD,
JONATHAN BANGES.

The Fines of June Court, 1680.

June.

T IMOTHY WHITE, fined, ...	010 : 00 : 00
Joseph White, ...	00 : 10 : 00
James Briggs, ...	00 : 10 : 00
John Cowin, ...	00 : 10 : 00
Thomas Wade, ...	^ ^ ^

**July the 10th, 1680.*

10 July.

[*86.]

F OR the Gour and Majestrates sallery, ...	100 : 00 : 00
For the officers wages, ...	40 : 00 : 00
For the Treasurers sallery, ...	20 : 00 : 00
	160 : 00 : 00

The proportions of the townes.

Plymouth, ...	16 : 10 : 00
Duxburrow, ...	07 : 15 : 00

1680.

10 July.

Bridgewater, ...	07 : 15 : 00
Sittuate, ...	26 : 00 : 00
Taunton, ...	16 : 10 : 00
Sandwich, ...	16 : 10 : 00
Yarmouth, ...	12 : 10 : 00
Barnstable, ...	16 : 10 : 00
Marſfeild, ...	12 : 10 : 00
Rehoboth, ...	14 : 00 : 00
Eastham, ...	11 : 00 : 00
Swansey, ...	07 : 00 : 00
Dartmouth, ...	07 : 00 : 00
Middleberry, ...	02 : 00 : 00
Mannamoy, ...	02 : 00 : 00
	175 : 10 : 00
The freemens lands att Taunton Riuer, ...	02 : 10 : 00
Accord Pond shares, ...	01 : 10 : 00
Nannaquaquett Necke, ...	00 : 10 : 00
	04 : 10 : 00

These were to be payed in wheat and barley, viz : two ptes of three thereof, wheat att 4^s a bushell, barley att 3 shillings a bushell ; this x x x thirds thereof.

The 2^{cond} payment, which was the remaining x x x, in Indian corne and rye ; the Indian corne att x x x, the rye att 3^s a bushell ; times of payment x x x x

[*87.]		ll
	*To the country charges, ...	15 : 08 : 4
	To the officer, ...	03 : 05 : 0

[*88.]	*1680. The officers wages proportioned on the townes.	ll	s	d
	Plymouth, ...	04	00	00
	Duxburrow, ...	03	00	00
	Bridgewater, ...	02	15	00
	Scittuate, ...	06	00	00
	Taunton, ...	03	10	00
	Sandwich, ...	04	00	00
	Yarmouth, ...	03	10	00
	Barnstable, ...	04	00	00
	Marshfeild, ...	03	00	00

Rehoboth, ...	03 : 05 : 00	1680.
Eastham, ...	03 : 00 : 00	<u>10 July.</u>
	<u>40 : 00 : 00</u>	

This was to be payed in Indian corne att 3^s p^r bushell.

**The Fines of October Court, 1680.*

October.
[*89.]

R ICHARD BENITT, of Rehoboth, for being drunke, } ^{ll} ^s ^d	00 : 05 : 00
fined, ...	
Teage Jones, for being drunke the second time, ...	00 : 10 : 00
Samuell Packer, for disturbing the church att Bridgwater, }	01 : 00 : 00
fined, ...	
Isacke Harris, for disturbing the church att Bridgwater, .	01 : 00 : 00
Robert Ransome, for selling rum by retaile, without order, }	05 : 00 : 00
fined, ...	

The Fines of March Court, 168^o.

1680-1.
March.

I TEM, Phillip Dexter, fined, ...	02 : 10 : 00
Item, Cornett Studson, ...	00 : 05 : 00

The Fines of July Session Court, 1681.

1681.
July.

WILIAM GRIFFITH and Richard Michell for theire neglegence in not attending the publicke worship of God on the Lords day, were fined each ten shillings, to the vse of the collonie.

Robert Ransom, for revilling the minnestry, fined ten shillings.

Hannah Linnitt, for her light behauior with Job Randall, fined fve and twenty shillings, or be whipt.

Zacheriah Allin, for selling liquors to the Indians, fined fve and twenty

1681. pounds; but in case hee pay the one halfe therof, in siluer mony, then
 but the one halfe, which is twelue pounds ten shillings in siluer mony.

July.

James Mayo, for vnsiuell lying on a bed with *with* Martha Harding, hee
 was fined twenty shillings.

Ralph Allin, of Sandwich, for revilling the gospell minnesters, fined
 ten shillings.

Nathaniel Warren, for prophaning the Sabbath, fined thirty shillings.

John Randall, for revilling Mr Mihell, preacher of Gods word att
 Scittuate, fined ten shillings.

x Dunham, for selling strong liquors to the Indians, fined, 5: 0

8 July.

[*90.]

**The 8th of July, 1681.*

THE proportion of the rates of the seuerall townes : —

Plymouth, ...	22:00: 0
Duxburrow, ...	010:06: 0
Bridgewater, ...	10:06: 0
Scittuate, ...	34:13:04
Taunton, ...	22:00: 0
Sandwich, ...	22:00: 0
Yarmouth, ...	16:13:04
Barnstable, ...	22:00: 0
Marshfeild, ...	16:13: 4
Rehoboth, ...	18:13:04
Eastham, ...	14:13:04
Swansey, ...	10:00:00
Dartmouth, ...	09:06:08
Middleberry, ...	03:00:00
Mannamoie, ...	02:10: 0
Freemens Lands, ...	02:10:00
Saconett, ...	01:10:00
Accord Pond shares, ...	02:00:00
Nunnaquaquett Necke, ...	00:15:00
Punckateesett propriators and inhabitants, ...	03:10:00
Sume totall, ...	245:00:04

The Gou ^r and Majestrates sallery, ...	100 : 00 : 00	1681.
For the officers wages, ...	40 : 00 : 00	8 July.
To the Treasurers sallery, ...	20 : 00 : 00	
To the majestrates table, in siluer mony, ...	52 : 00 : 00	
To the com̄issioners, ...	10 : 00 : 00	
	222 : 00 : 00	

The p^ticulars of the officers sallery, 1681.

Plymouth, ...	04 : 00 : 0
Duxburrow, ...	03 : 00 : 0
Bridgwater, ...	02 : 15 : 0
Scittuate, ...	06 : 00 : 0
Taunton, ...	03 : 10 : 0
Sandwich, ...	04 : 00 : 0
Yarmouth, ...	03 : 10 : 0
Barnstable, ...	04 : 00 : 0
Marshfeild, ...	x x x
Rehoboth, ...	x x x
Eastham, ...	x x x

**July the 13th, 1682.*

1682.

THE proportion of the rates of the seuerall townes are as followeth,
viz : —

13 July.
[*92.]

Plymouth, ...	22 : 00 : 0
Duxburrow, ...	10 : 06 : 0
Bridgwater, ...	10 : 06 : 0
Scittuate, ...	34 : 14 : 04
Taunton, ...	22 : 00 : 00
Sandwich, ...	22 : 00 : 00
Yarmouth, ...	16 : 13 : 04
Barnstable, ...	22 : 00 : 00
Marshfeild, ...	16 : 13 : 04
Rehoboth, ...	18 : 13 : 04
Eastham, ...	14 : 13 : 04
Swansey, ...	10 : 00 : 00

1682.

13 July.

Dartmouth, ...	09 : 06 : 08
Middlebury, ...	03 : 00 : 00
Mannamoyett, ...	02 : 10 : 00
Freemens Lands, ...	02 : 10 : 00
Little Compton, ...	02 : 10 : 00
Accord Ponds shares, ...	01 : 05 : 00
Nannaquaquat Necke, ...	00 : 15 : 00
Puncateesett inhabitants or propriators, ...	03 : 00 : 00
The inhabitants att Foards Farme, ...	00 : 15 : 00
	244 : 11 : 04

1682. The officers sallery taken out of that aboue.

Plymouth, ...	04 : 00 : 00
Duxburrow, ...	03 : 00 : 00
Bridgewater, ...	02 : 15 : 00
Scittuate, ...	06 : 00 : 00
Taunton, ...	03 : 10 : 00
Sandwich, ...	04 : 00 : 00
Yarmouth, ...	03 : 10 : 00
Barnstable, ...	04 : 00 : 00
Marshfeild, ...	03 : 00 : 00
Rehoboth, ...	03 : 05 : 00
Eastham, ...	03 : 00 : 00
	40 : 00 : 00

[*93.]

**July the 13, 1682.*

THE accountpt taken of the Treasurer is as followeth, viz : —

The Treasurer is found debter, ...	139 : 02 : 00
Pr contra creadit, ...	113 : 14 : 10
Rests still due to the country, ...	25 : 07 : 02

1681.

1681. In debts still due to the collonie, as followeth : —

From Accord Pond for the yeer 1681, ...	01 : 10 : 00
From Benitt, of Scittuate, ...	01 : 00 : 00
From Woodward, of Taunton, ...	00 : 10 : 00

From Nannquaquat Necke, ...	01 : 00 : 00	1682.
From Manamoy, due, ...	01 : 04 : 00	13 July.
From Yarmouth, for oyle, ...	01 : 08 : 00	
From Wiltam Gray, of Yarmouth, ...	01 : 00 : 00	
From Simmons, due by bill, ...	05 : 00 : 00	
From Eliezer Crocker, ...	02 : 10 : 00	
From Callender, of Swansey, ...	00 : 10 : 00	
From young White, of Bristoll, ...	00 : 10 : 00	
From Zacheriah Allin, of Sandwich, ...	20 : 00 : 00	
From the Freemens Land, ...	00 : 10 : 00	
From Saconett, ...	01 : 10 : 00	
From Accord Pond, ...	02 : 00 : 00	
From Nunnaquaquett Necke, ...	00 : 15 : 00	
From Pocassett, ...	03 : 00 : 00	
Suma tota, ...		43 : 17 : 00
From Wiltam Nelson, ...	02 : 10 : 00	
From Abraham Hedge, ...	01 : 00 : 00	
From Steuen Atwood, ...	01 : 00 : 00	

M^m, the two Courts in this month of July, 1682, allredye accounted for with the Treasurer.

DANIELL SMITH,
BARNABAS LAYTHORP,
EPHRAIM MORTON,
WILLAM PAYBODY,
JOHN CUSHEN.

*The sume of thirty shillings receiued of Captaine Freeman for a fine of Robert Nicarson, of Mannamoiett. [*94.]

**June the 8, 1683.*

1683.

THE propositions of the rates of the seuerall townes for the year 1683.

8 June.

[*95.]

Plymouth, ...	18 : 14 : 00
Duxburrow, ...	08 : 15 : 00
Bridwater, ...	08 : 15 : 00

1683.

8 June,

Scittuate, ...	30:02:00
Sandwich, ...	18:14:00
Taunton, ...	18:14:00
Yarmouth, ...	14:03:04
Barnstabl, ...	18:14:00
Marshfeild, ...	14:03:04
Rehoboth, ...	14:03:04
Eastham, ...	12:03:04
Swansey, ...	08:10:00
Dartmouth, ...	08:00: 8
Middleberry, ...	02:11:00
Mannamoy, ...	02:04:00
Freemens Land, ...	02:04:00
Little Compton, ...	02:04:00
Acord Pond shares, ...	01:02:00
Nunnaquaquatt Necke, ...	00:13:00
Punckateest inhabytants or propriators, ...	01:18:00
The inhabitants of Foard Farm, ...	00:13:00
	209:01:00

[*96.]

*1683. The Treasurers accountpt is as followeth, viz :—

The Treasurer was found debter to the collonie, ...	275:12:02
Pr contra credit, ...	258:03:10
Still due to the collonie, ...	017:08:04

In debts due to the collonie.

From Elisha Hedge, of Yarmouth, ...	08:00:00
From Accord Pond shares, for acres, the totall is, . . .	05:10:00
From Bennitt, of Scittuatt, ...	01:00:00
From Woodworth, of Taunton, ...	01:10:00
From Nanquaquatt, due by rates, for foure yeer last past, } besides what was due in the late ware, ...	02:10:00
From Simons, due by bill, ...	04:00:00
From Pocassett and Punchateest, ...	05:00:00
Suma totall, ...	26:10: 0

A record of the seuerall utinsels payed for by the Treasurer, which are
as followeth.

1683.

8 June.

A table, a cubbert, and a bedsteed, and a small table, all of them cost, ...	}	04 : 08 : 0
More, 8 chairs, and two stooles, 10 cushens, and a carpet, ...		
Item, 1 fier shouell, a great paire of tonges, and two paire of tramells, ...	}	01 : 03 : 00

DANIELL SMITH,
JOHN THACHER,
EPHRAIM MORTON,
NATHANIEL THOMAS,
JONATHAN SPARROW.

**June the sixt, 1684.*

1684.

6 June.

[*99.]

THE Treasurers account was then taken and is as followeth, viz:—

The Treasurer was found debtor to the collonie, . . .	206 : 06 : 10
Pr contra credit, ...	230 : 12 : 04
Rests to ballence, and is due to the Treasurer, ...	25 : 05 : 06

Which said 25 : 05 : 06 was the same sixt of June payed to the said
Treasurer, by the collonie.

Debts still due to the collonie are as followeth:—

Imprimis, from Accord Pond shares not yet payed, . . .	06 : 12 : 00
From Nunnaquaquatt Neck, ...	00 : 13 : 00
From Pocassett and Punkateest, ...	05 : 00 : 00
From Foard Farm, ...	00 : 07 : 00
From Nunnaquaquatt, for former rates not yett payed, . .	02 : 10 : 00
From Woodworth, of Taunton, ...	00 : 10 : 00
From Simmons, ...	04 : 00 : 00
From Pocassett, ...	01 : 10 : 00
From Isacke Allin, of Rehoboth, ...	02 : 10 : 00
From Saunders, of Sandwich, ...	02 : 10 : 00
From Sutton, of Scittuate, ...	07 : 00 : 00

DANIELL SMITH,
BARNABAS LAYTHORP,
EPHRAIM MORTON, Seni^r,
JOHN MILLER.

1684.

**June the sixt, 1684.*

6 June.
[*100.]

THE proportions of the rates of the seuerall townes are as followeth : —

	li	s	d
Imp ^r , Plymouth, ...	18	14	00
Duxburrow, ...	08	15	00
Bridgewater, ...	08	15	00
Scittua ^t , ...	30	02	04
Sandwich, ...	18	14	00
Taunton, ...	18	04	00
Yarmouth, ...	14	03	04
Barnstable, ...	18	14	00
Marshfeild, ...	14	03	04
Rehoboth, ...	15	17	04
Eastham, ...	12	09	04
Swansey, ...	08	10	00
Dartmouth, ...	08	00	8
Middleberry, ...	02	11	00
Mannamoy, ...	02	04	00
The Freemens Land, ...	02	04	00
Little Compton, ...	02	14	00
Accord Pond sharrers, ...	01	02	00
Nunnaquaquat Necke, ...	00	13	00
Puncckateest propriators, ...	01	18	00
The inhabytants of Foards Farm, ...	00	13	00
	209	01	04

1685.

**Jun: 12th, 1685.*

12 June.
[*103.]

THE Treasurer is D^r to the colony : —

	li	s	d
To the rates from the seuerall towns, ...	169	01	04
To Accord Pond, ...	004	00	00
To Fords Farme, ...	000	07	00
To Zachariah Allen, of Rehoboth, ...	02	10	00
To Henry Sanders, 2 ^{li} 10 ^s : y ^e Gouer ^r had 2 ^{li} 2 ^s , ...	00	08	00
To Sutton, of Scituate, ...	07	00	00
To Cap ^t Thatcher, for a fine, ...	00	05	00

To the Gouver ^r for a fine, ...	01 : 00 : 00	1685.
To Caleb Hopkins, of Eastham, for a fine, ...	01 : 00 : 00	12 June.
To Ambross Fish, of Sandwich, for a fine, ...	00 : 08 : 00	
To a fine receued at Tānton, ...	00 : 03 : 00	
Of John Briggs, of Scituate, ...	00 : 05 : 00	
To Caleb Cooke, for a fine, ...	01 : 10 : 00	
At Duxbury, for a fine, ...	00 : 03 : 00	
To William Pallmer, for a fine, ...	05 : 00 : 00	
To Scituate, for a fine, ...	05 : 00 : 00	
To John Washbourn, for a fine, ...	04 : 15 : 00	
William Gray, of Yarmouth, for a fine, ...	00 : 03 : 00	
To Mr Barnabas Lothrop, for a fine, ...	00 : 05 : 00	
To the Priuatteers, for a fine, ...	05 : 19 : 00	
To receued from Barnstable, p ^r acc ^{tt} of a whale, ...	00 : 12 : 00	
By a mistake in the account, the last June, 1684, ...	05 : 00 : 00	
To short of Mount Hope mony, ...	19 : 00 : 00	
To mony from the Cape, ...	06 : 10 : 00	
Total, ...	240 : 04 : 04	

*June, 1685. P^r contra, Cr^d.

[*104.]

	li	s	d
To the Gouver ^r & Magistrats, ...	100	00	00
To Mr William Clarke, for their table, ...	45	00	00
To the Treasurer, ...	20	00	00
To the vnder marshall, ...	06	13	04
To witnesses & entertainm ^{tt} about the Indian squaw, ...	01	10	00
To the Gouver ^{rs} going to Swansey, ...	01	10	00
To drinke for the soldiers at the proclamation of Kinge } James the Second, at, ...	01	05	00
To the jayler for imprisoning the Indian squaw, ...	00	15	00
To a wolfe, ...	00	05	00
To keeping the Gouver ^{rs} horse at March Court, ...	00	04	00
To charges to a man & horses to send upon one of the } com̄isioners to Coñetticut, ...	06	00	00
To the vnder marshall for whipping & imprisoning, ...	00	07	00
To the smith for irons for the prisoner, ...	00	05	00
To the Indian marshall, ...	00	05	00
To Breett, ...	00	02	00
To Mr Michell for election sermon, ...	01	00	00

1685.	To charges for the Indian squaw, ...	01 : 05 : 00
12 June.	To Capt Jacobbs, ...	03 : 00 : 00
	To the Freemens Lands, not receued, ...	02 : 04 : 00
	To Aford Pond, not receued, ...	01 : 02 : 00
	To Nonaquackett Neck, not receued, ...	00 : 13 : 00
	To Punkatest, not paid, ...	01 : 18 : 00
	To charges about the priuateers, ...	00 : 05 : 00
		194 : 03 : 04

BARNABAS LOTHROPP,
JONATHAN SPARROW,
ISAAC LITTLE.

June.

[*106.]

**Juñ 1685.*

MONEY to be raised to defray the charge of this colony for this year, so far as at present appears, & for what was expended extraordinary in the yeare past.

	For the Gouver ^r & Magistrats salery, ...	^{li} 100 : 00 : 00
	For the Treasurers salery, ...	^s 020 : 00 : 00
	For officers sallery, ...	^d 35 : 00 : 00
	For the magistrats table, ...	45 : 00 : 00
	For Nathaniell Hall, in siluer ^{li} 30 ; in prouission ^{li} 6, ...	36 : 00 : 00
	For William Clarke, for seuerall disbursm ^{tts} as p ^r note of } particulars appears, siluer, ...	48 : 00 : 00
	For the Gouver ^{rs} man & horse, to comission, ...	04 : 00 : 00
	For the secretary for writting ouer the new lawes, for paper } & wax for the comisions, & for writting 10 or 12 dayes for the } Courte, ...	03 : 10 : 00
	Towards printing the lawes, ...	30 : 00 : 00
	For the comittee that spent a months time about reuiueing } the lawes, ...	20 : 00 : 00
	For a barell of powder spent when King James the 2 } was proclaimed, ...	05 : 00 : 00
	Total, ...	346 : 10 : 00

**June 6th, 1685.*

1685.

6 June.

[*108.]

THE proportions of the rats of the seuerall towns are as followeth :—

Plimouth, ...	31:00:00
Duxbury, ...	14:10:00
Bridgewater, ...	14:19:00
Scittuate, ...	49:18:06
Sandwich, ...	31:01:00
Taūton, ...	30:03:00
Yarmouth, ...	23:09:06
Barnstable, ...	31:00:00
Marshfeild, ...	23:19:06
Rehoboth, ...	26:04:06
Eastham, ...	21:12:06
Swansey, ...	14:01:00
Dartmouth, ...	13:03:06
Midlebery, ...	04:03:06
Manomoy, ...	03:12:08
Free town, ...	03:12:08
Litle Compton, ...	03:12:08
Accord Pond, ...	01:16:06
Nanaquakett, ...	01:01:08
Punkatest proprietors, ...	02:06:08
Fords Farme, ...	01:01:08
Totall, ...	346:10:00

**June y^e 5th, 1686.*

1686.

5 June.

[*109.]

THE Generall Court made choyce of Barnabas Lothrop, Esq^r, Cap^t Joseph Lothrop, Cap^t Jonathan [Sparrow], and Leiv^{tt} Isaac Little, to take the Treasurers [accompt].

**June y^e 5th, 1686. Pr contra.*

[*110.]

To the Govern ^r & Magistrates, ...	100:00:00
To M ^r Clarke for their table, ...	045:00:00

1686.

5 June.

To the Treasurers salliry, ...	020 : 00 : 00
To the under marshall, ...	006 : 13 : 04
To Nathaniel Hall, ...	036 : 00 : 00
For the com̄ittee, ...	020 : 00 : 00
To the Govern ^r , man & horse, ...	004 : 00 : 00
For a barrel of powder expended at the proclamation of King James, ...	} 005 : 00 : 00
For printing y ^e law books, 36 ^{li} , ...	
For bringing home the law books, ...	000 : 07 : 00
To William Voabes, p ^r order of the Court, ...	001 : 05 : 00
To Sam ^l Sprague, ...	000 : 05 : 00
To the under marshall for whipping, ...	000 : 10 : 00
For repairing irons for the prisoners, ...	000 : 03 : 06
To M ^r Russell, ...	001 : 00 : 00
For the officers salliry, ...	035 : 00 : 00
To M ^r William Clarke, ...	048 : 00 : 00
To the secretary for writing paper & wax, ...	003 : 10 : 00
For the rates of Accord Pond, remitted, ...	001 : 16 : 06
For the rates of Anaquakett Neck, not paid, ...	001 : 01 : 08
For the rates of Puncateast, not paid, ...	002 : 06 : 08
For y ^e rates of Foords Farme, not paid, ...	001 : 01 : 08
For Simeon Stoddard, warr accompt, due to M ^r Smith, ...	006 : 06 : 03

Su^m, ... 375 : 13 : 07

The ballance due from the Treasurer, ... 037 : 03 : 05

412 : 17 : 00

This accompt taken by us.

BARNABAS LOTHROP,
JOSEPH LOTHROP,
JONATHAN SPARROW,
ISAAC LITTLE.

*June y^e 5th, 1686.

1686.

5 June.

[*112.]

THE proportions of the rates of the severall towns are as followeth:—

	l	s	d
Imp ^r mis, Plymouth, ...	19	17	06
Duxborough, ...	09	08	03
Bridgewater, ...	09	17	09
Scituate, ...	31	19	08
Sandwich, ...	19	17	06
Taunton, ...	19	06	06
Yarmouth, ...	15	00	10
Barnstable, ...	19	17	06
Marshfield, ...	15	09	10
Rehoboth, ...	16	06	01
Eastham, ...	13	04	04
Swansey, ...	09	00	00
Dartmouth, ...	08	10	00
Middleborough, ...	02	13	09
Monnamoyet, ...	02	06	09
Little Compton, ...	02	06	09
Freetowne, ...	02	06	09
Nanaquaket Neck, ...	00	14	00
Punkateast, ...	02	00	06
Foords Farme, ...	00	13	09
	215	18	00

Inspexi, anno 1716.

LISTS OF FREEMEN

AND OTHERS.

PLYMOUTH RECORDS.

LISTS OF THE NAMES OF FREEMEN AND OTHERS TAKEN AT VARIOUS TIMES.

[The following lists contain the names of those who were admitted to the freedom of the colony of New Plymouth, together with those who took the oath of fidelity, and those who were able to bear arms, in the year 1643. Nothing is given to denote what the list on page *44 is intended to represent; but there is internal evidence that it is a list of freemen taken about the year 1658. This portion of the records is contained in the same manuscript volume in which the Conveyances of Lands by the Indians are recorded, and the Treasurer's accounts preserved. Originally they were written in a separate volume of very small dimensions, and by various persons. As persons died or removed from the colony, their names were cancelled in the lists.]

The Names of the Freemen of eich Towne. Plymouth.

PLYMOUTH
[*1.]

M^R WILLIAM BRADFORD, Go^{vr},

‡M^r Thomas Prence,‡ ‡M^r John Browne,‡ ‡M^r John Alden,‡ ‡Cap^t Miles Standish,‡ ‡M^r Wil^m Collyer,‡ ‡M^r Tymothy Hatherley,‡ ‡M^r John Jenney,‡ dead,	} ‡Assistants, 1633.‡
---	------------------------------

‡M^r Edward Winslowe,‡
‡M^r Wil^m Brewster,‡ ||dead,||
‡M^r John Atwood,‡ ||dead,||
‡M^r Steephens Hopkins,‡ ||dead,||
‡M^r Raph Smyth,‡
‡M^r Isaack Alerton,‡
‡M^r Wil^m Thomas,‡
M^r John Reynor,
M^r John Howland,

‡M^r John Done,‡
‡Rob^te Heeks,‡ ||dead,||
Manasseth Kempton,
‡M^r John Combe,‡ Disfranchised for being
drunk.
John Winslow,
‡Kenelme Winslow,‡
‡Josias Winslow,‡
Francis Cooke,
‡Nathaniell Sowther,‡

PLYMOUTH.

[*2.]

John Shaw,
 James Hurst,
 John Dunhame,
 Wil^m Pontus,
 Josuah Pratt,
 ‡Phineas Pratt, ‡ ||goñ,||
 ‡Geor^g Soule, ‡
 Edward Dotey,
 Thomas Clarke,
 Thomas Cushman,
 Wil^m Paddy,
 *Richard Sparrow,
 ‡Edward Banges, ‡
 ‡Nicholas Snow, ‡
 John Cooke, Juñ,
 Thomas Willett,
 George Watson,
 John Faunce,
 John Barnes,
 John Holmes,
 ‡Anthony Savory, ‡ ||dead,||
 Rob^te Bartlett,
 Richard Church,
 ‡Abrahame Pearse, ‡
 ‡Raph Wallen, ‡ ||dead,||
 Samuell Eedy,

James Cole,
 Wil^m Hodgkine,
 ‡Richard Higgens, ‡
 ‡Richard Clough, ‡
 ‡Thomas Atkinson, ‡
 ‡John Jenkine, ‡
 ‡Josias Cooke, ‡
 Rob^te Lee,
 Nathaniell Morton,
 ‡Geor^g Bower, ‡
 ‡Thomas Hill, ‡
 ‡Mr Thom: Burne, ‡
 ‡Mr Charles Chauncey, ‡
 Gabriell Fallowell,
 Gyles Rickett,
 ‡Samuell Hicks, ‡
 ‡John Smaley, ‡
 Edmond Tilson,
 John Dunham, Jun^r,
 ‡Mr Wil^m Hanbury, ‡
 Thomas Southwood,
 ‡Robert Waterman, ‡
 Mr John Combe,
 John Finney,
 Richard Wright,
 Andrew Ring.

DUXBURY.

[*3.]

*Freemen of Duxborrow.

Mr Wil^m Collyer,
 Mr John Alden,
 Cap^t Miles Standish,
 Mr Raph Partrich,
 Jonathan Brewster,
 ‡Stephen Tracey, ‡
 Wil^m Bassett,
 ‡Leiftenn^t W^m Holmes, ‡

Edmond Chaundlor,
 Christopher Waddesworth,
 Henry Howland,
 Loue Brewster,
 Experience Michelle,
 Roger Chaundlor,
 ‡Joseph Rogers, ‡
 Samuell Nash,

Phillip Delanoy,	‡Mr Wilm Kempe,‡
Abraham Pearse,	‡Job Cole,‡
Moyes Symonson,	‡Mr Thomas Besbeeck,‡
Henry Sampson,	Georg Sowle,
Constant Southwood,	‡John Tisdall,‡
John Paybody,	Georg Partrich,
Wilm Tubbs,	Wilm Brett,
Francis Sprague,	John Washbourne,
Mr Comfort Starr,	Tho: Heyward.

DUXBURY.

**Freemen of Scituate.*

SCITUATE.

[*4.]

Mr Tymothy Hatherley,	‡Barnard Lumbert,‡
Mr John Lathrope,	‡Henry Bourne,‡
‡Wilm Gilson,‡ dead,	‡Mr Thom Besbeeck,‡
Mr Charles Chauncey,	Samuell Hinckley,
‡Anthony Annable,‡	John Lewes,
Humfrey Turner,	Richard Sillis,
Wilm Hatch,	‡Edward Fitzrandle,‡
Georg Kennerick,	John Williams,
‡James Cudworth,‡	‡John Twisden,‡ dep ^{ted} y ^e gou ^r ment.
Samuell Fuller,	Thomas Chambers,
‡Isaack Robinson,‡	John Hewes,
‡Henry Rowley,‡	Walter Woodward,
‡John Cooper,‡	Edmond Eddenden,
‡Henry Cobb,‡	Thomas Clapp,
Samuell House,	Edward Jenkin,
‡Edward Foster,‡ dead,	John Allen,
‡Georg Lewes,‡	

**Freemen of Sandweech.*

SANDWICH.

[*5.]

Mr Edmond Freeman,	Mr John Vincent,
Mr Wilm Leuerich,	Richard Burne,

SANDWICH.

‡Thomas Armitage,‡
 Mr Wilm Wood,
 Gorg Allen,
 Thom Tupper,

Thom Burges,
 Wilm Newland,
 Mr Henry Feake,
 James Skiffe.

COHANNETT

[*6.]

**Freemen of Cohannett, ||now called Taunton.||*

Captaine Wilm Poole,
 Mr John Gilbert, Sen.,
 Mr Henry Andrewes,
 ‡John Stronge,‡
 John Deane,
 Walter Deane,
 7 Edward Case,
 Wilm Parker,

‡John Parker,‡
 ‡Mr John Bushop,‡
 Wilm Halloway,
 ‡Wilm Hailstone,‡
 Richard Williams,
 George Hall,
 Oliuer Purchase.

YARMOUTH.

[*7.]

**Freemen of Yarmouth.*

Thomas Payne,
 ‡Phillip Tabor,‡
 Mr Anthony Thacher,
 Mr John Crowe,
 W^m Palmer,
 ‡Wilm Nicholson,‡
 Mr Marmaduke Mathews,
 Thom Falland,

Richard Hore,
 Emanuell White,
 James Mathewes,
 Richard Prichard,
 Edmond Hawes,
 Daniell Cole,
 Job Cole,
 Thomas Howes.

BARNSTABLE.

[*8.]

**Freemen of Barnstable.*

‡Mr Joseph Hull,‡
 Mr Lathrope,
 Mr Thomas Dimmack,

Wilm Caseley,
 Mr Robte Linnett,
 Mr John Mayo,

Anthony Annable,
‡James Cudworth,‡
Isaack Robinson,
Henry Rowley,
John Cooper,
Henry Cobb,
Barnard Lumbert,
Henry Bourne,

Samuell Hinckley,
Edward Fitzrandle,
Georg̃ Lewes,
Samuell Jackson,
James Hamlene,
Thomas Hinckley,
Nathaniell Bacon,
Dolor Davis.

BARNSTABLE.

**Marshfeild.*

MARSHFIELD.

[*9.]

Mr Edward Winslow,
Mr W^m Thomas,
Josias Winslow,
Kanelme Winslow,
Mr Thomas Burne,
Mr Edw: Buckley,

Rob^{ts} Waterman,
John Dingley,
Thom^s Shillingsworth,
John Russell,
Mr Nathaniell Thomas.

**Rehoboth.*

REHOBOTH.

[*10.]

Steven Paine,
Willm Carpenter,

Walter Palmer,
Mr Sam: Newman.

**Nawsett.*

NAWSETT.

[*11.]

Mr Thomas Prence,
Mr John Done,
Edward Bangs,
Nicolas Snow,
John Jenkine,

Josias Cooke,
Sam: Hickes,
John Smaleley,
Joseph Rogers,
Rich: Higgenson.

MARSHFIELD. **The Names of such as haue taken the Oath of Fidelitie of the*
 [*13.] *Towne of Marshfeild in the Yeare 1657.*

Thomas Doghed,	John Booth,
John Adames,	John Thomas,
Samuell Baker,	Abraham Jackson,
Robert Latham,	John Thomas,
Joseph Rose,	John Rogers, Juni ^r ,
Edward Bumpas, Juni ^r ,	John Walker,
John Branch,	Gorge Vaughan,
James Doughtey,	Wiltam Foard, Juni ^r ,
Robert Parker,	Grigory Flecnam,
John Howland, Juni ^r ,	Wiltam Maycomber,
M ^r Edmond Hincksmann,	Richard French,
Richard Siluester,	Ralph Chapman,
Thomas Tilden,	John Bumpas.
Francis Crocker,	

REHOBOTH. **The Names of such as haue taken the Oath of Fidelitie in the*
 [*14.] *Towne of Rehoboth in the Yeare 1657.*

Robert Abell,	1658.
Abraham Martin,	Obadiah Bowin,
John Mathewes,	John Butterworth,
John Miller, Seni ^r ,	Jonathan Bosworth,
Tho: Cooper, Seni ^r ,	Tho: Wilmott,
Phillip Walker,	Rob: Joanes,
Wiltam Buckland,	Joseph Pecke,
Edward Hall,	John Pecke,
Rob: Wheaton,	Stephen Paine, Juni ^r ,
John Miller,	John Miller, Juni ^r ,
John Woodcocke,	James Riddawey,
Anthony Perry,	Gorg ^e Kenericke,
Rob: Fuller,	Gorg ^e Robinson,
Roger Annadowne,	Wiltam Carpenter, Juni ^r ,
Jonas Palmer,	John Reed,
Richard Bullocke,	John Perren,

John Phitte,	Joseph Peck, Juni ^r ,
Rise Leanard,	Rob: Morton,
Jonathan Blisse,	Richard Bowin, Juni ^r ,
Henery Smith,	Francis Steuens,
John Doghead,	Joseph Carpenter.

REHOBOTH.

1662.

Samuell Newm, Juni^r.

**The Names of such as haue taken the Oath of Fidelitie of the Towne of Barnstable in the Yeare 1657.* BARNSTABLE.
[*15.]

Barnabas Laythorpe,	Ralph Joanes,
Peter Blossome,	Joseph Lumbert,
Moses Rowley,	John Hathaway,
Nicolas Daus,	M ^r Thomas Dexter, Seni ^r ,
Jonathan Hatch,	Dauid Linnitt,
Elisha Parker,	Richard C ^
M ^r John Bursley,	John Daus,
Thomas Shawe,	Henery Tayler,
Thomas Lewis,	Josias Hallott,
James Cleghorne,	Samuell Bacon,
James Lewis,	Willam Dexter,
Gorg ^e Haward,	Richard Foxwell,
Thomas Lumbert, Seni ^r ,	Caleb Lumbert.
Thomas Lumbert, Juni ^r ,	

**The Names of such as haue taken the Oath of Fidelitie att Sandwich in the Yeare 1657.* SANDWICH.
[*16.]

Henery Sanders,	John Burgis,
Willam Swift,	Jeremiah Whitney,
Myles Blacke,	Henery Vincent,
Thomas Gibbs,	Nathaniell Fish,
Thomas Burgis,	John Fish,
Ezra Perrey,	Benjamin Nye,

SANDWICH.

Gorge Bewitt,	Richard Smith,
John Green,	Gor̃g Barlow,
Steuen Winge,	Lodowick Hawkes,
Thomas Tobey,	Thomas Tupper,
Henery Dillingham,	Jacob Burgis,
Mr Edmond Freeman, Juni ^r ,	Steuen Skiffe.

SCITUATE.
[*17.]

**The Names of such of the Towne of Scittuate as haue taken
the Oath of Fidelitie in the Yeare 1657.*

John Palmer, Seni ^r ,	Richard Standlocke,
John Palmer, Juni ^r ,	Steuen Tilden,
John Turner, Seni ^r ,	Jonas Pickle,
John Turner, Juni ^r ,	Samuell Vtley,
Thomas Turner,	John Durand,
Daniell Turner,	Robert Whetcombe,
Thomas Oldum,	Abraham Sutcliffe,
Nathaniell Rawlins,	Jeremiah Hatch,
Steuen Vinall,	Mathew Gannett,
Gorge Pitcoke,	John Whiston,
Daniell Hickes,	John Sutton,
Wiltam Randall,	Obadiah Winter,
Wiltam Brookes,	Thomas Hatch,
Walter Hatch,	Thomas Hiland,
Wiltam Curtis,	Steuen Tilden,
Thomas Ingham,	John Cowin.

In the yeare 1662.

John Otis.

1668.

Charles Stockbridg,	John Allin,
Experience Leichfeild,	Nathaniell Turner,
Samuell Clapp,	Israell Cudworth,
Thomas Kinge, Juni ^r ,	Henery Chettenden.

**The Names of such as have taken the Oath of Fidelty.
Plymouth.*

PLYMOUTH.
[*18.]

Thomas Whitney,	Edmond Tilson,
†Allexander Higgens,†	†John Allen,†
†Humphry Hewett,†	John Wood,
†Wil ^m Dennis,†	†Raph Hill,†
Steephen Wood,	Francis Billington,
Gabriell Fallowell,	Francis Goulder,
†Wil ^m Fallowell,†	John Finney,
Tho ^m Pope,	Mr John Groome.
Tho ^m Williams,	

*Such of the Towne of Plymouth as have taken the Oath of Fidelitie
in the Yeare 1657.*

Arther Hathewey,	Samuell Cutbert,
Ephraim Tinkham,	John Holmes,
Hugh Cole,	Samuell Rider, Juni ^r ,
John Jourdain,	Joseph Warren,
Edward Gray,	John Moses,
John Smith, Seni ^r ,	Benjamine Eaton,
James Cole, Juni ^r ,	Joseph Billington,
Wil ^m Browne,	Robert Ransom,
Gorge Bonum,	John Smith, Juni ^r ,
Joseph Dunham,	Wil ^m Nelson,
John Haward,	Joseph Ramsden.
Nicolas Hodgis,	

**The Names of those that have taken the Oath of Fidelitie at Dux-
borrow, in the Yeare 1657.*

DUXBURY.
[*19.]

Joseph Andrewes,	Thomas Butler,
Thomas Bonney,	Samuell Chanderler,
Zoeth Howland,	Roger Glasse,
John Robins,	John Harmon.
Nathaniell Bassett,	

DUXBURY.

[*20.]

**Of Duxborrow that haue taken the Oath of Fidelitie.*

†Mr Wiltm Wetherrell,†	John Rogers,
Thomas Heyward,	Georg Partrich,
†Thomas Weyburne,†	Edward Bumpasse,
Edward Hall,	John Tisdall,
John Washburne, Senior,	†Rowland Leyhorne,†
†Edmond Hawes,†	John Carew,
Robte Mendame,	John Vobes,
Wiltm Sherman,	W ^m Merick,
John Mynor,	Maurice Trevant,
John Rowe,	Abraham Sampson,
Thomas Bonney,	Richard Beare,
†Mr Wiltm Kemp,†	John Browne,
†Robte Waterman,†	†Robte Carver,†
†Dolord Davis,†	W ^m Renolds,
†Abraham Blush,†	John Phillips,
John Willis,	James Lindell,
Edmond Hunt,	Edmond Weston,
†John Barker,†	Samuell Tompkins,
†Robte Barker,†	Arthur Harrison,
†Joseph Biddle,†	†Raph Chapman.†

1668.

Joseph Wadsworth.

SCITUATE.

[*21.]

**Of Scituate that haue taken the Oath of Fidelitie.*

Mr William Vassell,	Thom Hyland,
Henry Ewell,	Thom Pinson,
Wiltm Crocker,	Thom Pryor,
Robert Shelly,	Isaack Wells,
John Crocker,	Wiltm Holmes, Señ,
Joseph Coleman,	Edmond Eddenden,
Nicholas Wade,	Henry Merick,
Wiltm Parker,	Thom Chittenden,
Georg Willerd,	Wiltm Perry,

Robt Linnell,	Richard Banks,	SCITUATE.
Josias Checkett,	Wilm Willes,	
21 John Stockbridg,	Thomas Tart,	
Richard Foxwell,	Robert Steedson,	
Isaack Stedman,	Thom Hinckley,	} now of Barnestable.
Thomas Kinge,	Henry Coggen,	
Thomas Byrd,	John Woodfeild,	
John Winter,	John Emerson,	
Samuell Jackson,	John Dammen,	
Abraham Preble,	Radulphus Elmes,	
John Hollet,	Joseph Tilden.	
James Cochman,		

**At Scittuate, Januar. 15th, 1644.*

[*22.]

Resolved White,	Henry Aduerd,
Edward Jenkine,	John Weatherden,
John Hoare,	Thomas Hick,
John Whetstone,	Isaack Buck,
Richard Mann,	Elisha Besbye,
Ephraim Kempton, Jun ^r ,	Georg Russell,
Hercules Hills,	Wilm Randle,
John Bryan,	Thomas Clapp,
John Whitcombe,	Christopher Winter,
Thomas Ensigne,	Wilm Peakes,
Peter Collymer,	Jeremiah Burrowes,
Wilm Hatch, Ju ^r ,	Walter Briggs,
Robt Hamond,	Ephraim Kempton, Sen ^r ,
John Rogers,	George Sutton,
Isaack Chittenden,	Symon Sutton,
John Hewes,	Thomas Robinson.

**Of Sandwich that haue taken the Oath of Fidelitie.*

SANDWICH.

[*23.]

Edward Dillinghame,	John Carman,
Richard Chadwell,	Thomas Burges,

SANDWICH.

John Briggs,
 James Skiffe,
 Mr John Stukeley,
 John Dingley,
 Richard Kerby,
 Michael Turner,
 George Blisse,
 Georg Knott,
 Joseph Winsor,
 Thom Shillingworth,
 Mr John Blakemore,
 Nathaniell Willis,
 Peter Wright,
 Thom Launder,
 Wilkm Harlow,
 Thom Boardman,
 John Fish,
 Jonathan Fish,

John Ruckman,
 Andrew Hellott,
 Wilkm Hurst,
 John Joyce,
 Anthony Wright,
 28 John Didcutt,
 Mr Vincent Potter,
 Mr Wilkm Edge,
 Mr Henry Feake,
 Wm Almy,
 Thom Tupper,
 Peter Gaunt,
 Robte Badfish,
 Anthony Bessy,
 Georg Slawson,
 Wilkm Newland,
 Joseph Hollye,
 John Blackwell.

John Gibbs took this oath 14th of August, 1671.

EASTHAM.

[*24.]

**The Names of such of the Towne of Eastham as haue taken
 the Oath of Fidelitie in the Yeare 1657.*

Ralph Smith,
 Joseph Harding,
 John Done,
 Jonathan Sparrow,
 John Banges,
 John Mayo,

Thomas Paine,
 Gorę Crispe,
 John Younge,
 John Mantah,
 Jonathan Higgens.

This 29th of the tweluth, 1670.

John Rogers,

John Cole.

James Rogers tooke the oath of fidelitie before Mr Freeman ; likewise
 Ephraim Done.

Nathaniell Mayo, 1678.

Daniell Smith.

The Names of those that haue taken the Oath of Fidelitie of the BRIDGEWATER.
Towne of Bridgwater in the Yeare 1657.

Samuell Edson,	Marke Laythorpe,
Lawrance Willis,	Thomas Haward,
Francis Godfrey,	Willam Snow,
John Ames,	John Haward.
Guido Bayley,	

**Of Yarmouth that haue taken the Oath of Fidellytye.*

YARMOUTH.
[*25.]

Mr Nicholas Symkins,	Willm Twineing,
Mr William Lumpkin,	Robte Dennis,
Mr Marmaduk Mathewes,	Emanuel White,
Mr John Crowe,	Richard Sares,
Mr Anthony Thacher,	William Clarke,
Mr Thom Howes,	James Mathewe,
W ^m Chase,	Richard Prichard,
Willm Palmer,	Thomas Falland,
Yeluerton Crowe,	Edward Sturges,
Hugh Tillie, al ^s Hillier,	Richard Templer,
Peter Worden,	Willm Nickerson,
John Miller,	James Cade,
Samuell Rider,	Willm Northcoate,
Thomas Hatch,	Thom Flawne,
Giles Hopkins,	Thom Bray,
Gabriell Wheldon,	Richard Hore,
James Brussells,	Thom Starr,
John Clary,	Francis Baker,
Josuah Barnes,	Mr Andrew Hellott.

The Names of such of Yarmouth as tooke the Oath of Fidelitie in
the Yeare 1657.

Samuell Rider, Seni ^r ,	Robert Eldred,
Richard Tayler,	*John Winge,

[*26.]

YARMOUTH.

William Chase,	Richard Berrey,
Robert Nicarson,	Thomas Phillipps,
David Okillia, Irishman,	John Dillingham,
Nicolas Nicarson,	Thomas Gage,
John Whilden,	Paule Seares,
John Miller,	William Eldred,
Richard Lake,	Thomas Howes,
Thomas Crow,	Rich: Tayler,
Samuell Hall,	John Bell.

1669. Shuball Dimake tooke the oath of fidelitie.

COHANNETT.

** Of Cohannett that haue taken the Oath of Fidellytie.*

[*27.]

Mr Richard Smyth,	Richard Paul,
Mr Nicholas Street,	William Harvey,
Thomas Gilbert,	Hughe Rocester,
Thom Corke,	Franç Streete,
John Richmond,	William Scadding,
Hezekiah Hore,	12 John Gungill,

TAUNTON. *The Names of such of Taunton as haue taken the Oath of Fidelitie in the Yeare 1657.*

Francis Street,	Edw: Bobbitt,
Phillip Leanard,	Jonas Austine,
John Cobb,	Tho: Casswell,
Henery Andrewes,	Daniel Mokene,
Christopher Thrasher,	Edw: Cobb,
Gorg Macye,	John Bryant,
James Bell,	John Briggs,
Thomas Lincon,	Joseph Wilbore,
James Phillips,	Sadrach Wilbore,
Peter Pitts,	John Cloy,
Aron Knapp,	Jonas Burt,

Thomas Cilton,	Thomas Willington,	TAUNTON
Richard Burt,	James Bell,	
Will: Shepherd,	Jabesh Hackett,	
John Hathewey,	Edward Rew,	
Richard Stacey,	Wilham Eavance,	
Thomas Joanes,	Gyles Gilbert,	
John Cobb,	Joseph Gilbert,	
John Maycomber,	Francis Smith,	
Peter Stakenbery,	Nicolas White,	
*Jeremiah Newland,	Wilham Wetherell,	[*28.]
John Hall,	Jonas Austine,	
Thomas Brayman	Robert Crossman,	
John Turner,	Timothy Hallowey,	
James Lennett,	Jonathan Briggs.	

**August, 1643. The Names of all the Males that are able to beare Armes from xvj. Yeares old to 60 Yeares, wthin the sev^{all} Towne-shipp.* PLYMOUTH. [*29.]

Plymouth.

+ Mr Wilkm Hanbury,	Benjamin Eaton, 9,
+ Raph Joanes,	‡Abraham Pearse, the blackamore,‡
+ ‡John Jenkine,‡	+ Mathew Fuller,
+ Charles Thurstone,	+ John Bundy,
Roſte Eldred, 1,	Thurston Clarke, Jun ^r , 10,
Roſte Wickson, 2,	‡Gregory Armstrong,‡
+ George Crips,	+ Roſte Lee,
John Howland, Señ, 3,	Nicholas Hodges, 11,
John Howland, Juñ, 4,	Thomas Gray, 12,
‡Francis Cooke,‡	+ ‡John Shawe, Señ,‡
Jacob Cooke, 5,	James Shawe, 13,
+ John Cooke, Ju ^r , his boy, 6,	John Shawe, Ju ^r ,
+ Samuell Eaton,	‡Stephen Bryan,‡
Wilkm Spooner, 7,	John Harman, 14,
+ Phineas Pratt,	John Winslow, 15,
+ ‡George Clarke,‡	Samuell Kinge, 16,
Francis Billington, 8,	+ Edward Dotey,

PLYMOUTH.

[*30.]

Wilm Snowe, 17,	+ Nath ^l Sowther,
John Holmes, 18,	Mr John Reynor,
Wilm Hoskine, 19,	Samuell Fuller,
‡James Hurst,‡	Samuel Eddy,
George Lewes,	Richard Sparrow,
‡Mr John Atwood,‡	+ John Kerby,
Wilm Crowe,	‡John Jenney, Sen.,‡
*Thomas Southwood,	‡Samuell Jenney,‡
+ Mr John Done,	+ John Jenney, Jun ^r ,
James Cole, Señ,	Richard Smyth,
James Cole, Jun ^r ,	+ Josias Cooke,
Heugh Cole,	John Wood,
Thomas Lettis,	Henry Wood,
John Grome,	Steephen Wood,
ℓ Brick,	Robte Paddock,
Thomas Willet,	Josuah Pratt,
‡John Cooke, Señ,‡	Richard Wright,
+ Samuell Hicks,	Andrew Ringe,
Ephraim Hicks,	Gabriell Fallowell,
+ Richard Knowles,	Thomas Cushman,
+ James Renell,	Thom ^s Sauory,
‡James Adams,‡	John Finney,
John Yeonge,	‡Webb Addey,‡
Edward Holman,	Thomas Pope,
‡Caleb Hopkins,‡	Giles Rickett, Señ,
John Heyward,	John Rickett,
Wilm Baker,	Giles Rickett, Jun ^r ,
Richard Bashop,	Georg ^e Watson,
+ John Gorame,	John Barnes,
Mr W ^m Paddy,	‡Edward Edwards,‡
Henry Atkins,	+ John Jordaine,
Mr Bradford,	John Dunhame,
John Bradford,	Thom ^s Dunhame,
Samuell Stertevant,	Samuell Dunhame,
Samuell Cutbert,	Edmond Tilson,
+ Mr Thomas Prence,	+ John Smaley,
Thom ^s Roberts,	‡Francis Goulder,‡
Wilm Nelson,	Thomas Whitney,
John Smyth,	+ Ezra Couell,

+ Anthony Snow,
 + Richard Higgens,
 + John Jenkine,
 Nathaniell Morton,
 Manasseth Kempton,
 John Morton,
 Ephraim Morton,
 James Glasse,
 + Edward Banges,
 Joseph Ramsden,
 + Jeremiah Whitney,
 + Nicholas Snow,
 + Marke Snow,
 ‡Wil^m Fallowell,‡
 Rob^{te} Finney,
 John Smith, Sen^r,
 Tho^m Clarke,
 Geor^g Bonum,

‡Wil^m Shercliffe,‡
 John Churchell,
 Joseph Greene,
 Thomas Morton,
 + Thomas Williams,
 John Faunce,
 Richard Church,
 ‡Gabiell Royle,‡
 Nathaniell Warren,
 Joseph Warren,
 Rob^{te} Bartlett,
 Tho^m Shreeue,
 + Tho^m Little,
 John Tompson,
 Ephraim Tinkham,
 ‡Wil^m Browne,‡
 + Thomas Tiley,
 ‡W^m Hartopp.‡

147

**Duxborrow, 1643.*

DUXBURY.

[*31.]

Moyses Symons,
 Samuell Tompkins,
 James Lyndall,
 Tho^m Ouldame,
 Edmond Weston,
 Wil^m Hillier,
 W^m Foard,
 Francis West,
 Francis Godfrey,
 Solomon Lenner,
 John Irish,
 Phillip Delanoy,
 Mr John Alden, Señ,
 John Alden, Juñ,
 ||Jos: Alden,||
 Morris Truant,

John Vobes,
 + Wil^m Sherman,
 Samuell Nash,
 Abraham Sampson,
 Geor^g Soule,
 Zachary Soule,
 W^m Maycumber,
 W^m Tubbs,
 W^m Paybody,
 Experience Michell,
 Henry Howland,
 Henry Sampson,
 John Browne,
 Edmond Hunt,
 Wil^m Brett,
 John Phillips,

DUXBURY.

Thomas Gannett,
 W^m Mullens,
 John Tisdale,
 Nathanell Chaundor,
 + John Harding,
 John Aymes,
 + Francis Goole,
 John Wsborne, Señ,
 John Washboře, Juñ,
 Phillip Washborne,
 W^m Bassett, Señ,
 W^m Bassett, Juñ,
 Francis Sprague,
 Wilłm Laurance,
 John Willis,
 Jonathan Brewster,
 + Wilłm Brewster,
 Loue Brewster,
 Constant Southworth
 Capł Standish,
 Alexander Standish,
 John Heyward,
 John Farneseed,

Yong Jo: Brewster,
 Haden ^

Thoñ Bonney,
 Rołte Hussey,
 Richard Wilson,
 Thoñ Heyward, Señ,
 Thoñ Heyward, Juñ,
 Th: Robins,
 Arthur Harris,
 Edward Hall,
 Christopher Waddesworth,
 + Wilłm Clarke,
 + Mr Comfort Starr, -
 John Starr,
 Daniell Turner,
 Georğ Partrich,
 + John Maynard,
 + Steeppen Bryan,
 John Roger,
 + Joseph Rogers,
 Joseph Pryor,
 + Benjamin Reade,
 Abraham Pearse,
 W^m Merick,
 Will: Hartub. 76.

Sam: Chanler.

SCITUATE.

[*32.]

*1643. Scittuate.

Mr Charles Chauncey,
 Thomas Hanford,
 Robert Haward,
 Raph Clemes,
 Nathaniell Mote,
 Henry Advard,
 Wilłm Parker,
 John Hollett,

Gowen White,
 Wilłm Perrie,
 Wilłm Holmes,
 Thomas Ensigne,
 Georğ Willerd,
 Richard ^
 Walter Briggs,
 John Hore,

John Wadfeild,
 Thomas Allen,
 John Hewes,
 James Cudworth,
 John Whistons,
 Nicholas Wade,
 John Tilton,
 Thomas Symons,
 ‡Edward Foster, ‡
 Thomas Rawlins, Señ,
 Thomas Rawlins, Juñ,
 Robte Brelles,
 John Witherden,
 John Beamont,
 Richard Toute,
 Georg ^
 Thomas Tarte,
 John Dammon,
 John Hammon,
 Christopher Winter,
 Henry Merrite,
 John Merrite,
 Isaack Chittenden,
 Joseph Collman,
 John Whitcombe,
 Thomas Lapham,
 Edmond Eddenden,
 Thomas Hyland,
 John Rogers,
 Thomas Chambers,
 Richard Curtis,
 Wilłm Curtis,
 Joseph Tilden,
 Thoñ Tilden,
 Edward Tarte,
 Georg Sutton,
 52 Symon Sutton,
 *Thomas Pynson,
 Richard Gannett,

Wilłm Randle,
 Wilłm Hatch,
 John Lewes,
 Thomas Wyborne,
 John Winter,
 Humfrey Turner,,
 John Turner,
 John Turner,
 John Hewes,
 John Williams, Señ,
 John Williams, Juñ,
 Edward Williams,
 James Cushman,
 ‡James Till, ‡
 Jeremie ^
 Peter Collemore,
 Wilłm Wills,
 Samuel Fuller,
 Isaack Buck,
 Wilłm Hatch,
 Walter Hatch,
 Harke Luse,
 Thomas Clay,
 Goodman Read,
 Thomas Robinson,
 Edward ^
 ‡Ephraim Kempton, Señ, ‡
 Ephraim Kempton, Jur,
 Walter Woodworth,
 Isaack Stedman,
 Georg Russell,
 Georg Moore,
 Mr Wilłm Vassell,
 John Vassell,
 Resolued Whitc,
 Wilłm Pakes,
 Jacob ^
 Thomas King,
 Mr Weatherell,

SCITUATE.

[*33.]

SCITUATE.

Thomas Byrd,
Edward Jenkins,
Georġ Kennerick,
M^r Garrat,
Henry Mason,
Elisha Besbeach,

John Bryant,
John Hatch,
John Stockbridġ,
48 Rob^{te} Stutson,
 Glasse. 100.

SANDWICH.

[*34.]

*1643. *Sandwich.*

Henry Feake,
Daniell Wing,
Peter Gaunt,
Thomas Johnson,
Miles Black,
Nicholas Wright,
Edward Dillinghame,
John Fish,
Richard Kerby,
Thomas Launder,
Henry Saunderson,
John Winge,
Wiltm Wood,
John Ellis,
Thomas Nichols,
Anthony Bessy,
Joseph Winsor,
Nathaniell Willis,
Anthony Wright,
‡Richard Chadwell,‡
Jonathan Fish,
Samuell Arnold,
Georġ Allen,
Richard Burges,
Henry Cole,
Joseph Holly,

Tho^m Burges, Sen^r,
Thomas Burges, Jun^r,
Thomas Tuper,
Hēry Dillingham,
Henry Sephen,
Thomas Butler,
James Skiffe,
Laurance Willis,
John Presbury,
John Freeman,
Edmond Clarke,
Wiltm Swyft,
Michaell Turner,
Peter Wright,
Stephen Winge,
Thomas Bordman,
Raph Allen,
Francis Allen,
Thomas Gibbs,
Edmond Freeman, Ju^r,
Nathaniell Fish,
Rob^{te} Botefish,
Thomas Greenfeild,
Mathew Allen,
John Johnson. 51.

[Sherjashubb Bourne, — John Nye, — tooke this oath, anno 1673.]

[*35.]

*John Bell,
Peter Hanbury,

John Greene,
Richard Burne,

‡Thomas Shillingsworth,‡
 ‡John Dingley,‡
 John Vincent,
 ‡John Joyce,‡
 Wilłm Newland,
 Edmond Berry,
 Georg̃ Buitt,

John Newland,
 Benjamin Noy,
 Georg̃ Knott,
 ‡John Blakemore,‡
 Mr Wilłm Leuerich,
 Mr Edmond Freeman, Señ.
 68

SANDWICH.

**Barnistable. 1643.*

BARNSTABLE.

[*36.]

Mr John Lathrope,
 Mr John Mayo,
 Thomas Dimmock,
 Richard Foxwell,
 Nathaniell Bacon,
 Samuel May, o,
 John Scudder,
 Roger Goodspeed,
 Henry Cobb,
 Barnard Lumbard,
 Thomas Huckings,
 Edward Fitzrandle,
 Georg̃ Lewes,
 Isaack Wells,
 Henry Rowley,
 Thomas Lothrope,
 John Hall,
 Thomas Lumbard,
 Robte Linnett,
 Wilłm Casley,
 John Bursley,
 Thomas Allen,
 Samuel Jackson,
 Wilłm Tilly,
 Samuel Hinckley,
 Thomas Hinckley,
 John Smyth,

‡James Cudworth,‡
 Mr Nicholas Symkins,
 James Hamblin,
 Henry Coggen,
 Henry Borne,
 Wilłm Crocker,
 Austine Bearse,
 Thomas Shawe,
 John Cooper,
 Thomas Hatch,
 Robert Shelly,
 ‡Wilłm Pearse,‡
 Wilłm Beetes,
 John Crocker,
 Abraham Blush,
 Henry Ewell,
 Dolor Davis, & his sonns,
 Laurance Lichfeild,
 Thomas Boreman,
 Anthony Annable,
 John Casley,
 46 John Russell,
 *John Foxwell,
 Thomas Blossome,
 Samuel Lothrope,
 Joseph Lothrope,
 David Linnett,

[*37.]

BAENSTABLE.

Nathaniell Mayo,
Richard Berry,
John Blower,
Francis Crocker,

Benjamin Lothrop,
John Davis,
Nicholas Davis, 60.

YARMOUTH.

[*38.]

**Yarmouth.* 1643.

Robert Dennis,
Thomas Flaune,
‡Nicholas Sympkins, ‡
Wiltm Chase, Sen^r,
Wiltm Chase, Jun^r,
Anthony Thacher,
Andrew Hellot, Juñ,
Samuell Williams,
John Derbey,
Thomas Payne,
Wiltm Twyneing,
James Mathews,
Yelverton Crowe,
John Crowe,
Tristrane Hull,
Edward Sturges,
Anthony Berry,
Thomas Howe,
Thomas Falland,
Nicholas Wadiloue,
Samuell Hellott,
Wiltm Palmer,
Richard Taylor,
Wiltm Lumpkine,
Wiltm Grause,
Henry Wheildon,

Samuell Rider,
Richard Prichett,
Richard Temple,
Thomas Starre,
Benjamin Hamond,
James Bursell,
Wiltm Edge,
Robert Davis,
Richard Seeres,
Heugh Norman,
Peter Worden,
Wiltm Nicholsone,
John Burstall,
Emanuell White,
Wiltm Norcutt,
M^r Marmaduke Mathews,
Richard Hore,
Roger Else,
John Gray,
Andrew Hellott, Scñ,
Job Cole,
Daniell Cole,
Heugh Tilly, al^s Hillier, 49,
John Joyce,
W^m Pearse,
^ Boreman.

**Taunton. 1643.*

TAUNTON.

[*40.]

Mr John Browne,	Edward Bobbett,
Mr Wilm Poole,	Richard Paule,
John Browne,	Anthony Slocome,
James Browne,	Edward Case,
James Walker,	Thomas Farewell,
Oliŭ Purchase,	Tobias Saunders,
+ Thomas Gilbert,	Henry Andrewes,
Richard Stacey,	John Gallop,
Wilm Hollway,	John Gilbert, Jun ^r ,
Tymothy Hollway,	John Stronge,
Wilm Parker,	Thoſſ Cassell,
Peter Pitts,	John Deane,
John Parker,	Edward Abbott,
Wilm Hailstone,	Walter Deane,
W ^m Hodges,	W ^m Wetherrell,
Wilm Phillips,	Hezekiah Hore,
John Maycumber,	George Macie,
Thomas Coggin,	Georg̃ Hall,
James Wyatt,	John Perry,
Edward Rew,	Benjamin Wilson,
Thoſſ Harvey,	Mr Street,
James Chichester,	Richard Williams,
Wilm Seward,	Wilm Evans,
Aron Knapp,	Christopher Thrasher,
John Barratt, Richard Williams,	Thomas Cooke,
Nichlolas Hart,	Thoſſ Cooke, Jr,
Wilm Powell,	John Gingell. 54.

**Freemen of Marshfeild.*

MARSHFIELD

[*41.]

Mr Edward Winslow,	Robte Waterman,
Mr Wilm Thomas,	John Dingley,
Josias Winslowe,	Thoſſ Shillingsworth,
Kenelme Winslowe,	John Russell,
Mr Thoſſ Burne,	Mr Nath ^l Thomas.
Mr Edward Buckley,	

MARSHFIELD.

[*42.]

*1643. *Marshfeild.*

Mr Edward Winslow,	x Russell,
John Thomas,	Kenelme Winslowe,
Robte Chambers,	James Adams,
Arthur Hadaway,	Arthur Howland,
Twyford West,	Wiltm Halloway,
Edward Bumpas,	Edward Brough,
John Rowse,	John Barker,
Robte Carver,	Thomas Howell,
Leiftennant Nathaniell Thomas,	Raph Chapman,
Anthony Watters,	Robte Barker,
Thomas Roberts,	Wiltm Barden,
Henry Draton,	Wiltm Brookes,
Raph Trumle,	Gilbert Brookes,
Allexander Williams,	Nathaniell Biell,
James Pittney,	Richard Beare, 41,
John Dingley,	Jos: Winslow,
Thomas Chillingsworth,	Anthony Snow,
Mr Edward Buckley,	John Goarum,
Wiltm Hayle,	Josp ^{he} Bidle,
Tymothy Williams,	^ Putle,
John Bourne,	^ Sherman,
Wiltm Launder,	John Walker,
Roger Cooke,	Mr Win: man
Robte Waterman,	W ^m Lathame,
Josias Winslow,	^ Laurence.
x Lillye,	

REHOBOTH.

[*43.]

**Freemen of Seacunck, als Rehoboth.*

Steven Payne,	Mr Sam ^l Newman,
Wiltm Carpenter,	Tho: Read, 1673.
Walter Palmer,	

[The following appears to be a list of Freemen, and to have been taken about the year 1658.]

**First, Plymouth.*

PLYMOUTH.

[*44.]

Cap ^t Thomas Willett,	John Wood,
M ^r John Howland,	Henery Wood,
Leif ^t Tho: Southworth,	Jacob Cooke,
Mannasses Kemton,	Samuell Dunham,
M ^r W ^m Bradford,	Samuell Hickes,
Francis Cooke,	Francis Goulder,
John Shaw,	John Churchill,
†James Hurst,†	Samuell Fuller,
John Dunham, Seni ^r ,	Willam Harlow,
†Edward Doty,†	Willam Spooner,
Tho: Clarke,	Serjeant James Shaw,
The Elder Cushman,	Tho: Lettice,
John Cooke, Juni ^r ,	Gyles Rickard, Jun ^r ,
Gorge Watson,	*Benajah Pratt,
†John Barnes,†	†M ^r Willam Bradford,†
Robert Bartlett,	John Rickard, 44,
Samuell Eedy,	Nathaniell Warren,
James Cole, Seni ^r ,	Thomas Morton,
Willam Hoskins,	†Serjeant ,†
Robert Lee,	†Jonathan Dunhame,†
Nathaniell Morton,	†Jonathan Shaw,†
Gabriell Fallowell,	Steuens Bryant,
Gyles Rickard, Seni ^r ,	Willam Nelson,
Edward Tilson,	Willam Clarke,
†Leiftenant Southworth,†	James Clarke,
Richard Wright,	Arther Hathaway,
John Dunham, Juni ^r ,	Gor ^g Bonum,
Andrew Ringe,	Joseph Dunham,
Robert Finney,	Samuell Rider,
John Morton,	Abraham Jackson,
Serjeant Ephraim Morton,	Jonathan Pratt.

[*45.]

DUXBURY.

[*46.]

Mr Wiltam Collyare,
 Mr John Alden,
 ‡Mr Ralph Partrich,‡
 Edmond Chandeler,
 Christopher Wadsworth,
 ‡Henery Howland,‡
 Experience Michell,
 Roger Chandeler,
 Leif t Samuell Nash,
 Phillip Delano,
 Moses Simonson,
 Henery Sampson,
 Constant Southworth,
 Wiltam Tubbs,
 Francis Sprague,
 ||John Rogers,||
 Gorge Soule,
 Gorge Partrich,
 Abraham Peirse,
 John Washburne, Seni^r,

*2^{condly}, *Duxburrow.*

Mr Allexander Standish,
 Mr John Alden, Juni^r,
 Wiltam Paybody,
 Edmond Weston,
 Wiltam Clarke,
 Zacarya Soule,
 Robert Barker,
 ‡Stephen Bryant,‡
 John Washburne, Juni^r,
 Abraham Sampson,
 ‡Mr Josias Standish,‡
 Francis West,
 Benjamin Bartlett, 32,
 Joseph Aldin,
 Jonathan Aldin,
 John Tracye,
 Joseph Wadsworth,
 Jonathan Shaw,
 ‡Jonathan Pratt.‡

SCITUATE.

[*47.]

Mr Timoth Hatherley,
 Cap^t James Cudworth,
 Humphrey Turner,
 Samuell House,
 John Williams, Seni^r,
 Tho: Chambers,
 John Hewes,
 Walter Woodworth,
 Edward Jenckens,
 John Allen,
 Samuell Jackson,
 Tho: Bird,

*3^{dly}, *Scitteatle.*

Tho: Clapp,
 Wiltam Wills,
 Robert Studson,
 John Williams, Juni^r,
 Isacke Chettenden,
 ‡Sarj^e John Bryant,‡
 ‡Wiltam Randall,‡
 Leif t James Torrey, 20,
 Henery Ewill,
 Joseph Wormal,.
 Mr Wiltam Witherell,
 Mr Thomas Kinge,

John Turner, Seni^r,
 John Turner, Juni^r,
 Resolued Whicte,
 Thomas Pinchen,
 Stephen Vinall,
 John Vinall,
 Jeremiah Hatch,
 Rodulphus Elmes,
 Isacke Bucke,
 Joseph Colman, Seni^r,
 Walter Briggs,

Humphrey Johnson,
 Wilam Barstow,
 John Hollett,
 Wilam Brookes,
 Gilbert Brookes,
 Rich: Curtis,
 Wilam Curtis,
 Walter Hatch,
 John Sutton,
 John Hanmore,
 Mathew Ganett.

SCITUATE.

**4^y, Sandwich.*

SANDWICH.

[*48.]

Mr Edmond Freeman, Seni^r,
 Mr John Vincent,
 Richard Burne,
 Tho: Tupper,

Tho: Burgis,
 ‡Wilam Newland, ‡
 James Skiffe,
 Wilam Bassett, Juni^r, 9.

**5^t, Taunton.*

TAUNTON.

[*49.]

Capt Wilam Poole,
 John Deane,
 Walter Dean,
 ‡Edward Case, ‡
 Wilam Parker,
 ‡Wilam Hailstone, ‡
 Richard Williams,
 Gorge Hall,
 John Tisdall,

Leif James Wyate,
 James Walker,
 ‡George Macye, ‡
 Wilam Harvey, 12,
 Anthony Slocom,
 Wilam Witherell,
 Peter Pitts,
 Tho: Linkolne

YARMOUTH.

[*50.]

Mr Anthoney Thacher,
 Mr John Crow,
 Mr Tho: Howes,
 [Mr John Miller,]
 Tho: Falland,
 Richard Hoar,
 Emanuell White,

*6th, *Yarmouth.*

James Mathews,
 Mr Edmond Hawes,
 Edward Sturgis,
 ‡Samuell Arnold, ‡
 Richard Sares, 11,
 Mr Yelverton Crow,
 Joseph Howes.

BARNSTABLE.

[*51.]

‡Mr Tho: Dimacke, ‡
 ‡Wiltam Casley, ‡
 Mr Robert Linnitt,
 Mr Tho: Allin,
 Anthony Anable,
 Wiltam Casley,
 Isacke Robinson,
 Henery Rowley,
 John Cooper,
 Henery Cobb,
 Barnard Lumbert,
 Henery Bourne,
 Samuell Hinckley,
 Edw: Fitsrandall,
 Gorg Lewis, Seni^r,
 James Hamblen,
 ‡Mr Tho: Hinckley, ‡
 Nathaniell Bacon,
 Samuell Fuller,
 John Finney,
 John Crocker,

*7th, *Barnstable.*

John Chipman,
 John Smith,
 Roger Goodspeed,
 John Gorum,
 Trustrum Hull,
 Abraham Blush,
 Tho: Huckens,
 Leif^t Mathew Fuller,
 Austine Bearce,
 John Jenckens,
 Robert Shelley,
 John Scudder,
 Tho: Laythorp,
 Joseph Laythorp, 33,
 Gorge Lewis, Juni^r,
 Mr Wiltam Sarjeant,
 Mr Tho: Dexter, Seni^r,
 Tho: Lewis,
 James Lewis,
 John Howland,
 Will: Dexter.

**8^{ly}, Marshfield.*

MARSHFIELD.

[*52.]

Major ‡Captaine‡ Josias Winslowe,	Mr John Bradford,
‡Mr Josias Winslow, Seni ^r ,‡	Leif ^t Peregrine White,
Mr Kanelme Winslow,	Elisha Besbey,
Mr Josias Winslow, Seni ^r ,	Mr Anthoney Eames,
Mr Tho: Burne,	Ensigne Marke Eames,
Mr Samuel Arnold,	‡Richard Beare,‡
John Dingley,	Wiltam Foard, Seni ^r , 18,
John Russell,	Gorg ^e Russell,
Capt ^t Nathaniell Thomas,	Timothy Williamson,
Robert Caruer,	John Rouse,
Mr Tho: Besbech,	John Addams,
‡Capt Josias Winslow,‡	Wiltam Foard, Juni ^r ,
Anthony Snow,	Mo ^r is Truant,
John Bourne,	Wiltam Holmes.

**9^{ly}, Rehoboth.*

REHOBOTH.

[*53.]

Mr John Brown,	Leif ^t Peter Hunt, 9,
Mr Samuel Newman,	John Allin,
Mr Stephen Payne,	Mr Nicolas Pecke,
‡Wiltam Carpenter,‡	Wiltam Sabin,
Walter Palmer,	Daniell Smith,
Nicolas Iyde,	Mr John Browne, Juni ^r ,
Mr Tho: Cooper,	Mr James Browne,
Richard Bowine,	Phillip Walker.

**10^{ly}, Eastham.*

EASTHAM.

[*54.]

Mr Thomas Prence,	Josias Cooke,
Mr John Done,	John Smalley,
Edward Banges,	Leif ^t Joseph Rogers,
Nicalas Snow,	Richard Higgins,

EASTHAM.

Job Cole,
 Daniell Cole,
 Robert Vixon,
 Stephen Wood,
 Richard Sparrow,
 Mr John Freeman,
 Nathaniell Mayo,

Henery Attkins,
 Willam Walker, 17,
 Marke Snow,
 Willam Merricke,
 Samuell Freeman,
 Thomas Paine.

BRIDGEWATER.

[*55.]

*11th, *Bridgewater.*

Willam Britt,
 Willam Bassett, Seni^r,
 Tho: Haward, Seni^r,
 John Willis,
 Samuell Tompkins, 5,

Ensigne Josias Standish,
 John Carre,
 Lawrance Willis,
 Tho: Haward, Juni^r,
 Arther Harris.

PLYMOUTH.

[*56.]

**List of the Names of the Freemen of the Colonie of New Plymouth,*
taken by Nathaniel Morton, Secretary, the first × Anno 1688.

Major William Bradford,
 Mr John Cotton,
 The Elder Mr Thomas Cushman,
 Mr Thomas Clarke,
 Gorge Watson,
 Leif^t Ephraim Morton,
 Gyles Rickard, Seni^r,
 Richard Wright,
 Nathaniel Morton,
 John Dunham,
 Samuell Dunham,
 Mr Joseph Bradford,
 Mr Samuell Fuller,
 Serjeant William Harlow,
 Thomas Morton,
 Gyles Rickard, Juni^r,

Andrew Ringe,
 Stephen Bryant,
 William Clarke,
 James Clarke,
 Gorge Bonum,
 Leif^t Joseph Howland,
 Joseph Dunham,
 Jonathan Shaw,
 Samuell Ryder,
 Abraham Jackson,
 Jonathan Pratt,
 James Cole,
 Nathaniell Southworth,
 George Morton,
 Ephraim Tilson,
 Thomas Cushman, Junier,

John Doten,	Jo x x	PLYMOUTH.
John Jordane,	Jo x x , Sen ^r ,	
Joseph Bartlett,	John Rickard, son of Gyles Rickard,	
Thomas Faunce,	Eph x x , Juni ^r ,	
Eliezer Churchill,	Joseph x	
Baruch Jourdain,	Isack x	
Elkanan Cushman,	John Morton,	
Nathaniell Holmes,	John Binson,	
Jonathan Morey,	Nathaniell Atwood,	
Joseph Warren,	Samuell Gardiner,	
Jonathan Barnes, 48,	Gyles Rickard, Juni ^r .	
*W x x , Sen ^r ,		[*57.]

*Received & admitted as Freemen at y^e Generall Court held at Plimouth
the first Tuesday of June, 1689, these underwritten.*

John Churchell,	Caleb Cooke,
Willm Churchell,	Francis Cooke,
James Warren,	Jacob Cooke,
Eleazer Ring,	Sam ^l Harlow,
Willm Ring,	Jonathan Shaw,
Joshua Pratt,	William Harlow, Jun ^r ,
Giles Rickard, Jun ^r ,	Eleazer Dunham,
Sam ^l Lucas,	Isaac Samson,
Richard Cooper,	Eleazer Cushman,
Benony Lucas,	Edward Dotey, Sen ^r .

Duxborrow.

DUXBURY.

Mr John Alden,	Gorge Partrich,
Mr Ichabod Wiswall,	Mr Allexander Standish,
Experience Michell,	Cap ^t Josias Standish,
Moses Simonson,	William Paybody,
Henery Sampson,	Edmond Weston,
John Rogers, Seni ^r ,	William Clarke,

DUXBURY.

Benjamin Bartlett, Francis West, Robert Barker, John Tracye, Leifř Jonathan Alden, Rodulphus Thacher, Samuell Hunt, Abraham Sampson, Samuell Weston, Joseph Wadsworth, William Tubbs, John Delano, [*58.] *Francis Barker, John Wadsworth,	Edward Southworth, David Aldin, John Simmonson, Josias Holmes, William Brewster, Wrestling Brewster, Peter West, Roger Glass, Joseph Chandler, Thomas Dillano, Elnathan Weston, Stephen Samson, Sam ^l Dillano, Abram Pierce.
---	--

SCITUATE.

Scittuate.

[*59.] M ^r William Witherell, M ^r Thomas Kinge, Leifř Isacke Bucke, Cornett Robert Studson, Edward Jenkins, Walter Woodworth, Thomas Clapp, William Wills, Capř John Williams, Gorge Russell, John Bryant, Henery Ewell, John Turner, Seni ^r , John Turner, Juni ^r , Thomas Pencen, Stephen Vinall, Jeremiah Hatch, Rodulphus Elmes, Walter Briggs, Richard Curtice, Walter Hatch, 21,	*Matthew Gannett, Samuell Wetherell, John Cushen, Petter Collymore, John Bryant, Juni ^r , Joseph Barstow, Joseph Silvester, Thomas Roes, Joseph Woodworth, Theophilous Witherell, John Studson, Thomas Kinge, Juni ^r , Thomas Wade, Ensigne John Allin, William Hatch, Samuell Clapp, Thomas Jenkins, James Torrey, William Torrey, M ^r Thomas Palmer, Israell Chettenden,
--	---

Nathaniel Church,
John Whiston,
Israell Hubburt,
Joseph Turner,
Wilm Barstow,
Joseph Willis,
William Barrell,
James Briggs,
Benjamin Studson,
Samuell Wood,

William Perrey,
Nathaniel Brookes,
Samuell Studson,
John Reed,
Thomas Jenkins,
Nathaniel Turner,
Benjamin Pierce,
Abraham Sutliff,
Stephen Otis,
Joseph Otis.

SCITUATE.

**Sandwich.*

SANDWICH.

[*60.]

Mr Edmond Freeman,
James Skiffe, Seni^r,
Thomas Burge, Seni^r,
James Skiffe, Juni^r,
Thomas Tupper,
Stephen Skiffe,
Joseph Burge,
William Swift,

John Blackwell,
Wilm Rollox,
Jonathan Nye,
Henery Dillingham,
Sherjashub Burne,
Shuball Smith,
William Bassett, 15.

Taunton.

TAUNTON.

Mr Gorge Shoue,
Walter Deane,
Richard Williams,
Leif t Gorge Macey,
James Walker,
William Harvey,
William Witherell,
John Hathwey,
Thomas Linkolne,
Peter Pitts,
Francis Smith,

Samuell Smith,
Ensigne Thomas Leonard,
Samuell Williams,
John Bryant,
John Cobb,
Nathaniell Williams,
Joseph Williams,
John Richmond,
William Hall,
James Tisdall,
Thomas Dean,

TAUNTON.

[*61.]

James Lenard, Juni^r,
 Richard Steuens,
 *John Deane,
 Joseph Deane,
 Thomas Harvey, Seni^r,
 Thomas Harvey, Juni^r,
 Esra Dean,
 Thomas Gilbert,
 Richard Burt,
 Joseph Wilbor,
 Shadrach Wilbore,

Henery Hodgis,
 John Deane,
 M^r Gyles Gilbert,
 John Hathwey, Junier,
 Joseph Thresher,
 Samuell Hall, Seni^r,
John Crosman,
 M^r Sam^l Danforth,
 M^r Nath^l Shove,
 Israel Thrasher,
 Phillip King.

YARMOUTH.

Yarmouth.

M^r John Thacher,
 James Mathewes,
 M^r Edmond Hawes,
 M^r John Vincent,
 Jeremiah Howes,
 Edward Sturgis, Seni^r,
 John Miller,
 Joseph Howes,
 Henery Vencent,
 John Hawes,
 Kanelme Winslow,

Sacheriah Ryder,
 Paule Saeres,
 Samuell Hall,
 Joseph Ryder,
 John Burge,
 Samuell Hall, Seni^r,
Ensigne Silas Sares,
 Thomas Sturges,
 John Rider,
 Joseph Hall,
 Jeremiah Howes, Juni^r.

BARNSTABLE.

[*62.]

M^r Thomas Hinckley,
 M^r Barnabas Laythorp,
 Elder John Chipman,
 Capt^t Joseph Laythorpe,
 Ensigne Barnard Lumbert,
 James Hamblen, Seni^r,

**Barnstable.*

Will: Crocker,
 Roger Goodspeed,
 Abraham Blush,
 Austine Bearse,
 John Jenkins,
 Robertt Shelley,

John Scudder,
 Thomas Laythorp,
 Gorge Lewis,
 Leifteñ John Howland,
 William Dexter,
 James Cobb,
 James Hamblin, Juni^r,
 James Hamblin,
 Thomas Lewis,
 Job Crocker,
 John Finney, Juni^r,
 Jabez Lumbert,
 Nathaniell Bacon,
 Joshua Lumbert,
 Edward Lewis,
 Leiftenant Samuel Allen,
 Mellatiah Laythorpe,
 Samuel Hinckley,
 John Hinckley,
 John Barker,
 John Dunham, Junier,

James Gorum,
 William Trope,
 John Hamblen,
 Samuel Hinckley,
 Joseph Blush,
 M^r Thomas Hinckley, Juni^r,
 Joseph Crocker,
 Eliezer Hamblin,
 John Smith,
 John Robinson,
David Linitt,
 Sam^l Lewes,
 Cornelius Briggs,
 James Whippoo,
 Benjamin Lumbert,
 John Otis,
 John Hinkley,
 Barnabas Lothrop, Jun^r,
 Thomas Allin,
 James Paine.

BARNSTABLE.

**Marshfeild.*

MARSHFIELD.

[*63.]

M^r Samuel Arnold,
 Cap^t Nathaniell Thomas,
 Leiftenant Peregrine White,
 Elisha Besbe,
 John Dingley,
 Anthony Snow,
 John Bourne,
 John Rouse,
 Morris Truant,
 William Foard, Juni^r,
 John Rogers,
 Samuel Sprague,
 Arther Howland, Juni^r,

John Foster,
 Nathaniel Winslow,
 Jacob Dingley,
 Michell Foard,
 Francis Croker,
 Ephraim Litle,
 Hopestill Bestbey,
 Josiah Crooker,
 Leif^t Isacke Litle,
 John Doged,
 John Branch,
 John Hewett,
 Samuel Arnold, Juni^r,

MARSHFIELD.

Seth Arnold,
 John Sherman,
 Israell Holmes,
 Justus Ames,
 John Barker,
 Josiah Holmes,
 Thomas Wood,
 Jonathan Ames,
 Samuell Little,
 John Read,
 Samuell Thomas,
 Isacke Holmes,
 Josias Snow,
 Daniell White,
 Clement Kinge,
 Abraham Holmes,
 Robert Stanford,
 Richard Childs,
 John Thomas,

Mr Isaac Winslow,
 Mr Nath^l Thomas, Jun^r,
 Kenelm Baker,
 Nath^l Winslow, Jun^r,
 Sam^l Doggett,
 Sam^r Sherman,
 John Rouse,
 David Eames,
 Benjamin Phillips,
 Ebenezer White,
 Robert Stanford,
 John Foster, Jun^r,
 John Silvester,
 John Walker,
 James Macall,
 John Sayer, Jun^r,
 Joseph Taylor,
 William Stevens.

EASTHAM.

[*64.]

Mr John Freeman,
 Mr John Done,
 Mr Samuell Treat,
 Job Cole,
 Daniel Cole,
 Robert Vixon,
 Steuen Wood,
 Ensigne William Merrick,
 Henery Atkines,
 Marke Snow,
 William Walker,
 Samuell Freeman,
 Thomas Paine,
 John Done, Jun^r,
 Capt Jonathan Sparrow,

**Eastham.*

John Banges,
 Thomas Rogers,
 Joseph Harding,
 Jonathan Higers,
 Stephen Snow,
 John Freeman,
 John Mayo,
 Joshua Banges,
 Stephen Hopkens,
 Josiah Cooke,
 Daniell Done,
 John Rogers,
 Thomas Williams,
 Joseph Stanton,
 Josiah Snow,

Mr Edmond Freeman,
Ephraim Done,
John Snow,

Samuell Paine,
Thomas Paine, Juni^r.

EASTHAM.

**Rehoboth.*

REHOBOTH.
[*65.]

Mr Daniell Smith,
Mr Samuell Anger,
Thomas Cooper,
John Read, Seni^r,
Capt Peter Hunt,
Leif^t Nicholas Pecke,
William Sabin,
Anthonie Perry,
Jonah Palmer,
John Titus, Seni^r,
Wiltam Carpenter, Seni^r,
John Perram,
Samuell Newman,
Nicholas Iyd, Seni^r,
Thomas Read,
Gilbert Brookes,
Jonathan Fuller,
John Pecke,
Samuell Pecke,
Thomas Cooper, Juni^r,
Enocke Hunt,
Jonathan Bosworth, Seni^r,
Preserved Abel,
John Ormsbey,
Jonathan Blesse,
Gorge Kinricke,

Serj: Thomas Wilmouth,
Richard Whittacare,
Samuell Sabin,
Joseph Pecke,
Abraham Perram,
John Willmouth,
John Titus, Juni^r,
Stephen Paine,
Noah Mason,
Daniel Read,
Thomas Kenricke,
John Hunt,
Joseph Bosworth,
Samuell Robinson,
Nathaniel Chaffey,
Samuell Walker,
Samuell Bullocke,
Jonathan Wilmouth,
Nicholas Iyde,
Joshua Smith,
Gorge Robinson,
Joseph Sabin,
John Perram,
Christopher Sanders,
John Woodcock, Seni^r,
Phillip Walker.

[The following list comprises some of the names of the purchasers. The leaf containing the thirty-nine first names is lost. The full list is on the 177th page of the fourth volume of Court Orders.]

[*66.]	*Samuell Fuller, Francis Eaton, William Bassett, Fran ^c Sprague, The heirs of John Crackstone, Edward Bumpus, William Palmer, Peter Browne, Henry Sampson, Experience Mitchell,	Phillip Delanoy, Moyses Simonson, George Soule, Edward Holman, 53, M ^r James Sherley, M ^r Beachampe, M ^r Andrews, M ^r Hatherly, M ^r William Thomas. In all 58.
--------	---	--

Copied from the Booke of Acts and Passages of Court, from an^o 1640 to anno 1651.

p SAMUEL SPRAGUE, Secretary to the Gen^{ll} Court
 of New Plimouth Colony, 1686.

INDEX.

I N D E X

TO

BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, DEATHS, AND BURIALS.

This Index is generally in chronological order, and frequently the names of parents are repeated; but this course has been adopted to save time in examination, which was deemed of more consequence than a strictly alphabetical arrangement.

D. P.

BIRTHS.

A BELL, DOROTHY, daughter of Preserved, Rehoboth, 16 November, 1677, ...66	Allen, Isaac, son of Isaac, Rehoboth, 3 January, 1674, ... 53
Joanna, daughter of Preserved, Rehoboth, 11 January, 1681, ... 76	Catharine, daughter of Isaac, Rehoboth, 18 January, ... 88
Preserved, children of, ... 66, 76	Isaac, children of, ... 53, 88
Adams, Adames, William, son of James, Scituate, 16 May, 1647, ... 19	Elizabeth, daughter of Daniel and Mary, Swansey, 28 September, 1673, ... 48
Anna, daughter of James, Scituate, 18 April, 1649, ... 19	Christian, daughter of Daniel, Swansey, 26 January, 1674, ... 61
Richard, son of James, Scituate, 19 April, 1651, ... 20	Daniel, children of, ... 48, 61
Mary, daughter of James, Scituate, 27 January, 1653, ... 20	John, son of Gedian and Sarah, Swansey, 20 October, 1673, ... 48
James, children of, ... 19, 20	Gedian, child of, ... 48
Albey, Hannah, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 10 October, 1673, ... 52	Angeir, Anger, Ames, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 29 June, 1681, ... 76
John, child of, ... 52	Hannah, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 10 August, 1682, ... 78
Allen, Allin, Caleb, Sandwich, 27 June, 1648, . . 6	Samuel, children of, ... 76, 78
Esther, Sandwich, 8 December, 1648, . . . 6	Annible, Samuel, son of Anthony and Anne, (Alcocke,) 2 January, 1646, ... 41
Ebenezer, Sandwich, 10 February, 1649, . . 9	Ezekiel, son of Anthony and Anne, (Alcocke,) Barnstable, ... 41
Judab, son of George, Sandwich, 30 January, 1650, ... 11	Desire, daughter of Anthony and Anne, (Alcocke,) Barnstable, October, 1653, . . 41
George, child of, ... 11	Anthony, children of, ... 41
Esther, daughter of Jonah, Jun., Taunton, 3 January, 1662, ... 38	Armsbey, Armesbey, Armsbee, Armby, Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton, 23 February, 1668, ... 54
Jonah, Jun., child of, ... 38	Mary, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 3 October, 1671, ... 54
Mary, daughter of Jonah, Taunton, 12 May, 1663, ... 38	Rebekah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 26 May, 1672, ... 60
Sarah, daughter of Jonah, Taunton, 4 November, 1665, ... 38	Judith, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 8 January, 1673, ... 59
Jonah, son of Jonah, Taunton, 17 August, 1667, ... 38	Thomas, children of, ... 54, 59, 60
Jonah, children of, ... 38	

Armsbey, see Ormsbey.

Arnoll, Samuel, son of Samuel, Yarmouth, 9 May, 1649, ...	9
Samuel, child of, ...	9
Atkins, Mary, daughter of Henry, Plymouth, 13 March, 1647, ...	5
Samuel, son of Henry, Plymouth, 24 February, 1651, ...	13
Henry, children of, ...	13
Isaac, son of Henry, Eastham, 14 June, 1657, ...	30
Henry, child of, ...	30
Austine, John, son of Jonah, Taunton, 1 July, 1671, ...	54
Jonah, son of, ...	54

MARRIAGES.

Adams, James, and Frances Varsell, Scituate, 16 July, 1646, ...	19
Alcocke, Anne, and Anthony Annible, Barnstable, 1 March, 1645, ...	41
Allen, Allin, William and Priscilla Browne, Sandwich, 21 March, 1649, ...	9
Isaac, and Mary Bowin, Rehoboth, 30 May, 1673, ...	52
Joseph, and Hannah Sabin, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1673, ...	52
Jonah, Sen., and Frances Hill, (of Unketey,) Taunton, 14 December, 1667, ...	38
Andrewes, Hannah, and Isaac Negus, Taunton, 7 April, 1679, ...	83
Sarah, and Garrett Talbutt, Taunton, 1 April, 1664, ...	38
Annible, Anthony, and Anne Alcocke, Barnstable, 1 March, 1645, ...	41
Hannah, and Thomas Burman, Barnstable, 1 March, 1645, ...	41
Susanna, and William Hatch, Scituate, 13 May, 1652, ...	28
Ansell, Mary, and Joseph Laythorp, Barnstable, 11 December, 1660, ...	46
Atwood, Mary, and John Holmes, Plymouth, 11 December, 1661, ...	23
Auger, Thomas, and Elizabeth Packer, (of Bridgewater,) Taunton, 14 November, 1665, ...	30, 38
Austin, Esther, and Anthony Newland, Taunton, 16 December, 1682, ...	86

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Adams, Adames, Richard, son of James, Scituate, died 25 July, 1651, ...	20, 21
James, child of, ...	20, 21
Allen, George, Sen., Sandwich, buried 2 May, 1648, ...	6
Allin, Constant, wife of Jonah, Sen., Taunton, died 22 April, 1667, ...	38

Allin, Jonah, Sen., wife of, ...	38
Nehemiah, Swansey, buried, 24 June, 1675, ...	61
Annadowne, Roger, Rehoboth, buried 13 November, 1673, ...	52
Annible, Jane, wife of Anthony, Barnstable, buried, December, 1643, ...	41
Anthony, wife of, ...	41
Armstrong, Gregory, Plymouth, died 5 November, 1650, ...	11
Atkins, Mary, daughter of Henry, Plymouth, died 15 June, 1649, ...	8
Henry, child of, ...	8
Atwood, Ann, Plymouth, died 1 June, ...	17
Austin, Austine, Jonah, Taunton, died 10 May, 1676, ...	65
Jonah, Sen., Taunton, died 30 July, 1683, ...	83

BIRTHS.

B ACON, SAMUEL, son of Samuel and Martha, (Foxwell,) Barnstable, 9 March, 1659—1660, ...	41
Martha, daughter of Samuel and Martha, (Foxwell,) Barnstable, 6 January, 1661, ...	41
Samuel, children of, ...	41
Hannah, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo,) Barnstable, 4 September, 1643, ...	42
Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo,) Barnstable, 5 February, 1645, ...	42
Mary, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo,) Barnstable, 12 August, 1648, ...	42
Samuel, son of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo,) Barnstable, 25 February, 1650, ...	42
Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo,) Barnstable, 28 January, 1653, ...	42
Jeremiah, son of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo,) Barnstable, 8 May, 1657, ...	42
Mercy, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo,) Barnstable, 8 February, 1659, ...	42
Nathaniel, children of, ...	42
Baker, Samuel, son of Francis, Yarmouth, first of May, 1648, ...	6
Francis, child of, ...	6
Daniel, Yarmouth, 2 September, 1650, ...	12
Banges, Bethiah, daughter of Edward, Eastham, 28 May, 1650, ...	15
Mercy, daughter of Edward, Eastham, 15 October, 1651, ...	15
Apphiah, daughter of Edward, Eastham, 15 October, 1651, ...	15
Edward, children of, ...	15
Edward, son of Jonathan, Eastham, 30 September, 1665, ...	56
Rebekah, daughter of Jonathan, Eastham, 1 February, 1667, ...	56

Banges, Jonathan, son of Jonathan, Eastham, 11		Bell, James, children of, ...	40, 55
May, 1670, ...	56	Benjamin, Joseph, ...	41
Jonathan, children of, ...	56	Berstow, Deborah, daughter of William, Scituate,	
Barnes, Lydia, daughter of John, Plymouth, 24		August, 1650, ...	18
April, 1647, ...	4	William, son of William, Scituate, Septem-	
John, child of, ...	4	ber, 1652, ...	18
Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas, Swansey, 14		William, children of, ...	18
February, 1674, ...	61	Besbey, Martha, daughter of John, Marshfield, 13	
Thomas, child of, ...	61	October, 1688, ...	89
Barrow, Eliezer, son of Robert, Plymouth, 15 Sep-		John, son of John, Marshfield, 15 Septem-	
tember, 1669, ...	32	ber, 1690, ...	89
Robert, son of, ...	32	Elijah, son of John, Marshfield, 29 January,	
Bartlet, Lydia, daughter of Robert, Plymouth, 8		1691-2, ...	89
June, 1647, ...	4	Mary, daughter of John, Marshfield, 28	
Mercy, daughter of Robert, Plymouth, 10		March, 1693, ...	89
March, 1650, ...	11	Moses, son of John, Marshfield, 20 October,	
Robert, children of, ...	11	1695, ...	89
Beer, Benjamin, son of Robert, Rehoboth, 6 June,		Elisha, son of John, Marshfield, 3 May, 1698,	89
1674, ...	53	John, children of, ...	89
Robert, child of, ...	53	Bessey, David, Sandwich, 23 May, 1649, ...	9
Beirse, Mary, daughter of Austine, Barnstable,		Billington, Rebecca, daughter of Francis, Plym-	
1640, ...	41	onth, 8 June, 1647, ...	4
Martha, daughter of Anstine, Barnstable, 1642,	41	—, daughter of Francis, Plymouth, 25	
Priscilla, daughter of Austine, Barnstable, 10		February, 1651, ...	13
March, 1643, ...	41	Francis, children of, ...	4, 13
Sarah, daughter of Austine, Barnstable, 28		Blackwell, Michael, Sandwich, first of June, 1648,	6
March, 1646, ...	42	Michael, son of John, Sandwich, 16 Novem-	
Abigail, daughter of Austine, Barnstable, 18		ber, 1676, ...	64
December, 1647, ...	42	John, child of, ...	64
Hannah, daughter of Austine, Barnstable, 16		Blanding, Blandinge, Samuel, son of William, Re-	
November, 1649, ...	42	hoboth, 11 April, 1680, ...	73
Joseph, son of Austine, Barnstable, 25 Janu-		Obadiah, son of William, Rehoboth, 14 April,	87
ary, 1651, ...	42	William, children of, ...	73, 87
Esther, daughter of Austine, Barnstable, 2 Oc-		Blush, Sarah, daughter of Abraham and Anne,	
tober, 1653, ...	42	Barnstable, 2 December, 1641, ...	41
Lydia, daughter of Austine, Barnstable, Sep-		Joseph, son of Abraham and Anne, Barnsta-	
tember, 1655, ...	42	ble, 5 April, 1648, ...	41
Rebekah, daughter of Austine, Barnstable,		Abraham, son of Abraham and Hannah, (Bar-	
September 26, 1657, ...	42	ker,) Barnstable, 16 October, 1654, . .	41
James, son of Austine, Barnstable, July, 1660,	42	Abraham, children of, ...	41
Austine, children of, ...	41, 42	Boatfish, Botfish, —, Sandwich, 27 March, 1648,	5
Bell, Jane, daughter of James, Taunton, 4 April,		Joseph, son of Robert, Sandwich, 3 April,	
1658, ...	40	1651, ...	13
John, son of James, Taunton, 15 August, 1660,	40	Robert, child of, ...	13
James, son of James, Taunton, 10 July, 1663,	40	Bobbit, Bobbitt, Edward, son of Edward, Tannton,	
Nathaniel, son of James, Taunton, 7 January,		15 July, 1655, ...	40
1664, ...	40	Sarah, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 20	
Sarah, daughter of James, Taunton, 15 Sep-		March, 1657, ...	40
tember, 1666, ...	40	Hannah, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 9	
Elizabeth, daughter of James, Taunton, 15		March, 1660, ...	40
November, 1668, ...	40	Damaris, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 15	
Mary, daughter of James, Taunton, 7 July,		September, 1663, ...	40
1669, ...	40	Elkana, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 15	
Joseph, son of James, Taunton, 27 June, 1670,	55	December, 1665, ...	40
Esther, daughter of James, Taunton, 15 Au-		Dorcas, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 20	
gust, 1672, ...	55	January, 1666, ...	40

- Bobbit, Esther, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 15 April, 1669, ... 40
 Ruth, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 7 August, 1671, ... 54
 Deliverance, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 15 December, 1673, ... 59
 Edward, children of, ... 40, 54, 59
 Bonham, Hannah, daughter of Nicholas and Hannah, (Fuller,) Barnstable, 8 October, 1659, ... 41
 Mary, daughter of Nicholas and Hannah, (Fuller,) Barnstable, 4 October, 1661, ... 41
 Nicholas, children of, ... 41
 Bonum, Sarah, daughter of George, Plymouth, 4 December, 1649, ... 8
 Sarah, daughter of George, Plymouth, 12 January, 1650, ... 10
 Sarah, daughter of George, Plymouth, 10 December, 1653, ... 15
 George, children of, ... 8, 10, 15
 Bosworth, Hannah, daughter of Benjamin, Plymouth, 21 December, 1669, ... 33
 Benjamin, child of, ... 33
 Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel, Jun., and Elizabeth, Nantasket, 22 March, 1672, ... 34
 Nathaniel, Jun., child of, ... 34
 Hannah, daughter of Jonathan, Swansey, November 5, 1673, ... 48
 Jonathan, child of, ... 48
 Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 17 November, 1681, ... 77
 Joseph, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 27 September, ... 87
 Joseph, children of, ... 77, 87
 Bourne, Ezra, Sandwich, 12 May, 1648, ... 6
 Bowin, Bowine, Isaac, son of Obadiah, Rehoboth, 30 September, 1674, ... 53
 Obadiah, child of, ... 53
 Hezekiah, son of Obadiah, Jun., Swansey, 19 November, 1682, ... 80
 Obadiah, Jun., child of, ... 80
 Bradford, John, son of William, Plymouth, 20 February, 1652, ... 14
 William, child of, ... 14
 William, son of William, Jun., Plymouth, 11 March, 1654, (and baptized 25 March, 1655,) 16
 William, Jun., child of, ... 16
 Joseph, son of Joseph, Plymouth, 18 April, 1665, ... 25
 Joseph, child of, ... 25
 Brayman, Experience, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1682, ... 79
 Joseph, child of, ... 79
 Briggs, Briggs, William, son of William, Taunton, 25 January, 1667, ... 37
 Briggs, Thomas, son of William, Taunton, 9 September, 1669, ... 39
 Sarah, daughter of William, Taunton, 10 September, 1669, ... 39
 Elizabeth, daughter of William, Taunton, 4 November, 1672, ... 58
 Mary, daughter of William, Taunton, 14 August, 1674, ... 65
 Matthew, son of William, Taunton, 5 February, 1676, ... 65
 William, children of, ... 37, 39, 58, 65
 John, Taunton, 19 March, 1680, ... 81
 William, son of Richard, Taunton, 21 November, 1663, ... 37
 Rebekah, daughter of Richard, Taunton, 15 August, 1665, ... 37
 Richard, son of Richard, Taunton, 7 April, 1668, ... 36
 John, son of Richard, Taunton, 13 February, 1672, ... 68
 Joseph, son of Richard, Taunton, 15 June, 1674, ... 68
 Benjamin, son of Richard, Taunton, 15 September, 1677, ... 68
 Richard, children of, ... 36, 37, 68
 Jonathan, son of Jonathan, Taunton, 15 March, 1668, ... 39
 David, son of Jonathan, Taunton, 6 December, 1669, ... 39
 Jonathan, children of, ... 39
 Brown, Browne, Mary, daughter of William, Plymouth, 14 May, 1650, ... 10
 George, son of William, Plymouth, 16 January, 1651, ... 13
 William, son of William, Plymouth, 1 April, 1654, ... 16
 Samuel, son of William, Plymouth, beginning of March, 1655-6, ... 16
 William, children of, ... 10, 13, 16
 Anne, daughter of John and Anne, Swansey, 19 September, 1673, ... 48
 John, son of John, Swansey, 28 April, 1675, . . 61
 John, children of, ... 48, 61
 Joseph, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 21 November, 1681, ... 77
 Hannah, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 21 November, 1682 . . . 1681, ... 77
 Jabez, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 30 December, . 87
 Joseph, children of, ... 77, 87
 Margaret, daughter of James, Jun., Swansey, 28 June, 1682, ... 80
 James, Jun., child of, ... 80
 Bryant, John, son of John, Scituate, 17 August, 1644, ... 18
 Hannah, daughter of John, Scituate, 25 January, 1645, ... 18

Bryant, Sarah, daughter of John, Scituate, 29 September, 1648, ...	18	Burman, Thomas, son of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, 1648, ...	41
Mary, daughter of John, Scituate, 24 February, 1649, ...	18	Samuel, son of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, July, 1651, ...	41
Martha, daughter of John, Scituate, 26 February, 1651, ...	18	Desire, daughter of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, May, 1654, ...	41
Samuel, son of John, Scituate, 6 February, 1653, ...	18	Mary, daughter of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, March, 1656, ...	41
John, children of, ...	18, 19	Mehitabel, daughter of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, September, 1658, ...	41
John, son of Stephen, Plymouth, 7 April, 1650, ...	10	Trustrum, son of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, August, 1661, ...	41
Mary, daughter of Stephen, Plymouth, 29 May, 1654, ...	22	Thomas, children of, ...	41
Stephen, son of Stephen, Plymouth, 2 February, 1657, ...	22	Butler, Patience, born at Sandwich, 14 August, 1648, ...	6
Sarah, daughter of Stephen, Plymouth, 28 November, 1659, ...	22	Dorothy, daughter of Thomas, Sandwich, 23 January, 1650, ...	11
Lydia, daughter of Stephen, Plymouth, 23 October, 1662, ...	23	Thomas, child of, ...	11
Elizabeth, daughter of Stephen, Plymouth, 17 October, 1665, ...	26	Butterworth, Mary, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 20 March, 1677, ...	66
Stephen, children of, ...	10, 22, 23, 26	John, son of John, Rehoboth, 7 May, 1679, ...	86
Buckland, Matthew, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 16 September, 1674, ...	53	Elizabeth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 15 January, 1682, ...	78
Nehemiah, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 31 March, 1678, ...	70	John, children of, ...	66, 78, 86
Lydia, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 5 September, 1680, ...	73		
Joseph, children of, ...	53, 70, 73		
David, son of Benjamin, Rehoboth, 22 March, 1675, ...	62		
Benjamin, son of, ...	62		
Bullocke, Mary, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 5 October, 1674, ...	53		
Thankful, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 1681, ...	77		
Samuel, children of, ...	53, 77		
Bumpas, Lydia, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 2 August, 1669, ...	33, 34		
Wybra, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 15 May, 1672, ...	34		
Joseph, children of, ...	33, 34		
Bundy, Bunday, James, son of John, Taunton, 29 December, 1664, ...	36		
Sarah, daughter of John, Taunton, 4 March, 1668, ...	35		
John, son of John, Taunton, 6 October, 1677, ...	70		
Joseph, son of John, Taunton, 1 January, 1679, ...	82		
Edward, son of John, Taunton, 13 August, 1681, ...	85		
John, children of, ...	35, 36, 70, 82, 85		
Samuel, son of Samuel, Taunton, 4 October, 1670, ...	39		
Samuel, child of, ...	39		
Burman, Hannah, daughter of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, May, 1646, ...	41		

MARRIAGES.

Bacon, Samuel, and Martha Foxwell, Barnstable, 9 May, 1659, ...	41
Nathaniel, and Hannah Mayo, Barnstable, 4 December, 1642, ...	42
Banges, Rebecca, and Jonathan Sparrow, Eastham, 26 October, 1654, ...	15
Joshua, and Hannah Scudder, Eastham, 1 December, 1669, ...	58
John, and Hannah Smalley, Eastham, 23 January, 1660, ...	28
Jonathan, and Mary Mayo, Eastham, 16 July, 1664, ...	56
Mercy, and Stephen Merricke, Eastham, 28 December, 1670, ...	57
Appiah, and John Knowles, Eastham, 28 December, 1670, ...	57
Baker, Mary, and Stephen Vinall, Scituate, 26 February, 1661, ...	29
Mercy, and Zechariah Eedey, Jun., Swansea, 13 February, 1683, ...	84
Barker, Hannah, and Abraham Blush, Barnstable, Isaac, and Judith Prence, Plymouth, 28 December, 1665, ...	31
Barnes, Hester, and John Rickard, Plymouth, 31 October, 1651, ...	13
Mary, and Robert Marshall, Plymouth, ...	22
Jonathan, and Elizabeth Hedge, Plymouth, 4 January, 1665, ...	31

Barrow, Robert, and Ruth Bonum, Plymouth, 28 November, 1666, ...	31	Bourne, Elisha, and Patience Skiffe, Sandwich, 26 October, 1675, ...	81
Bartlet, Bartlett, Elizabeth, and Anthony Sprague, Plymouth, 26 December, 1661, ...	23	Bowin, Bowine, Esther, and Samuel Miller, Rehoboth, 20 July, 1682, ...	79
Mary, and Richard Foster, Plymouth, 10 September, 1651, ...	13	Mary, and Isaac Alin, Rehoboth, 30 May, 1673, ...	52
Marcy, of Plymouth, and John Ivey, of Boston, 25 December, 1668, ...	32	Richard, and Mary Titus, Rehoboth, 9 January, ...	88
Rebecca, and William Harlow, Plymouth, 20 December, 1649, ...	8	Bradford, Mercy, and Benjamin Vermayes, Plymouth, 21 December, 1648, ...	5
Sarah, and Samuel Rider, Plymouth, 23 December, 1656, ...	17	Brayman, Jane, and Samuel Hallowey, Taunton, 26 March, 1666, ...	38
Basset, Bassett, Elizabeth, and Thomas Burgis, Sandwich, 8 November, 1648, ...	6	Brenton, Elizabeth, and John Poole, Taunton, 28 March, 1672, ...	59
Mary, and John Redding, Sandwich, 22 October, 1676, ...	64	Brigg, Hugh, of Taunton, and Martha Everson, of Plymouth, 1 March, 1683, ...	84
Bayley, Elizabeth, and John Phinney, Barnstable, 26 June, 1654, ...	47	Briggs, Richard, and Rebecca Hoskins, (of Lakenham,) Taunton, 15 August, 1662, ...	38
Beere, Robert, and Elizabeth Bulluck, Rehoboth, 25 June, 1673, ...	52	William, and Sarah Macomber, (of Marshfield,) Taunton, 6 November, 1666, ...	38
Bell, Esther, and Richard Marshall, Taunton, 11 February, 1676, ...	69	Brooks, Brookes, Bethia, and Samuel Tharsher, Rehoboth, 4 December, ...	88
Besbey, John, and Joanna Brookes, Marshfield, 13 September, 1687, ...	89	Hannah, and Robert Crosman, Jun., Taunton, 21 July, 1679, ...	83
Billington, Martha, and Samuel Eaton, Plymouth, 10 January, 1660, ...	22	Joanna, and John Besby, Marshfield, 13 September, 1687, ...	89
Mercy, and John Martin, Rehoboth, 27 June, 1681, ...	76	Brooman, Joseph, and Sarah Savage, Rehoboth, 29 September, 1681, ...	76
Birch, Thomas, and Bathsheba Sanford, Swansea, 24 January, 1683, ...	84	Browne, Andia, and Hezekiah Willett, Swansea, 7 January, 1675, ...	61
Black, Anna, (of Milton,) and Thomas Gilbert, Boston, 18 December, 1676, ...	70	Joseph, and Hannah Fitch, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1680, ...	72
Blanding, William and Bethya, Rehoboth, 4 September, 1674, ...	53	Priscilla, and William Allen, Sandwich, 21 March, 1649, ...	9
Blisse, Rachel, and Thomas Manning, Swansea, Rehoboth, 28 October, 1674, ...	51, 53	William, and Mary Murcock, Plymouth, 16 July, 1649, ...	8
Blush, Abraham, and Hannah Barker, Barnstable, ...	41	Bryant, John, and Mary Lewis, Scituate, 14 November, 1643, ...	17
Abraham, and Alice Derbey, Barnstable, 4 January, 1658, ...	41	John, and Elizabeth Witherell, Scituate, 22 December, 1651, ...	49
Bobitt, Sarah, and Samuel Pitts, Taunton, 25 March, 1680, ...	82	John, and Abigail Bryant, Plymouth, 23 November, 1665, ...	31
Bonham, Nicholas, and Hannah Fuller, Barnstable, 1 January, 1658, ...	41	Abigail, and John Bryant, Plymouth, 23 November, 1665, ...	31
Bonum, Patience, and Richard Willis, Plymouth, 28 December, 1670, ...	33	Bucke, Ruth, and Joseph Garrett, Scituate, 17 January, 1676, ...	50
Ruth, and Robert Barrow, Plymouth, 28 November, 1666, ...	31	Bullocke, Bulluck, Elizabeth, and Robert Beere, Rehoboth, 25 June, 1673, ...	52
Bosworth, Benjamin, and Hannah Morton, Plymouth, 27 November, 1666, ...	31	Samuel, and Mary Thirber, Swansea, 12 November, 1673, ...	48
Nathaniel, Jun., of Hull, and Elizabeth Morton, of Plymouth, 7 December, 1670, ...	33	Samuel, and Thankful Rouse, Rehoboth, 26 May, 1675, ...	62
Botfish, Bottfish, Bridget, and Samuel Hinckley, Barnstable, December 15, 1657, ...	44	Bundey, Mary, and Andrew Smith, Taunton, 5 January, 1673, ...	58
Mary, and John Crocker, Barnstable, November, 1659, ...	43	John, (Taunton,) and Ruth Surney, (Mendum,) 9 January, 1676, ...	65

Burgis, Thomas, and Elizabeth Basset, Sandwich, 8 November, 1648, ...	6
Burman, Thomas, and Hannah Annible, Barnstable, 1 March, 1645, ...	41
Burph, Stephen, and Elizabeth Perry, Rehoboth, 29 May, 1674, ...	53
Butterworth, John, and Hannah Wheaten, Rehoboth, 4 September, 1674, ...	53

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Banges, Jonathan, son of Jonathan, died 11 May, 1670, ...	56
Jonathan, child of, ...	56
Barnes, John, son of John, Plymouth, died 25 December, 1648, ...	5
Mary, wife of John, Plymouth, died 2 June, 1651, ...	13
John, child of, ...	5
John, wife of, ...	13
Barrow, Eliezer, son of Robert, Plymouth, died 13 December, 1669, ...	32
Robert, child of, ...	32
Beares, Robert, Rehoboth, 29 March, 1676, . .	63
Blackmore, William, Scituate, died 21 April, 1676,	50
Blackston, Sarah, wife of William, Rehoboth, buried June, 1673, ...	52
William, wife of, ...	52
Blush, Anne, wife of Abraham, Barnstable, buried 16 May, 1651, ...	41
Hannah, wife of Abraham, Barnstable, buried March, 1658, ...	41
Abraham, wives of, ...	41
Bobbitt, Dorcas, daughter of Edward, Taunton, died 9 April, 1674, ...	55
Edward, child of, ...	55
Bonum, Sarah, daughter of George, Plymouth, died 1649, ...	8
George, child of, 1649, ...	8
Bosworth, Elizabeth, wife of Nathaniel, Jun., of Nantasket, died 6 April, 1673, ...	34
Nathaniel, Jun., wife of, ...	34
Bowine, Richard, Sen., Rehoboth, buried 4 February, 1674, ...	54
Richard, widow of, buried 1675, ...	63
Bradford, Alice, Sen., Plymouth, died 26 March, 1670, ...	33
Alice, Jun., Plymouth, died 12 December, 1671, ...	33
Briggs, Sarah, wife of William, Taunton, died 20 March, 1680, ...	81
William, wife of, ...	81
Browne, Dorothy, wife of John, Sen., Swansey, 27 January, 1673, ...	48
John, Sen., wife of, ...	48

Bryant, Mary, daughter of John, died, Scituate, 8 April, 1652, ...	19
Mary, wife of John, Scituate, died 2 July, 1655, ...	49
John, child of, ...	19
John, wife of, ...	49
Buckland, Buckline, Nehemiah, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, buried May, 1677, ...	64
Joseph, son of, ...	64
John, Rehoboth, buried 20 June, 1677, . .	67
Nehemiah, Rehoboth, buried 19 May, 1677, .	67
William, Rehoboth, buried 1 September, . .	88
Bullocke, Mary, wife of Samuel, Swansey, died 4 October, 1674, ...	51
Samuel, wife of, ...	51
Bundy, Bunday, Patience, daughter of John, died, Taunton, 27 March, 1665, ...	30, 36
Martha, wife of John, Taunton, died 1 May, 1674, ...	55
John, child of, ...	30, 36
John, wife of, ...	55
Burt, Anna, wife of James, Taunton, died 17 August, 1665, ...	39
James, wife of, ...	39

BIRTHS.

CARPENTER, MIRIAM, daughter of William, Rehoboth, 16 October, 1674, ...	53
Obadiah, son of William, Rehoboth, 12 March, 1678, ...	70
Ephraim, son of William, Rehoboth, 25 April, 1681, ...	76
William, children of, ...	53, 70, 76
David, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 17 April, 1675, ...	62
Solomon, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 23 December, 1677, ...	66
Zechariah, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 1 July, 1680, ...	73
Abraham, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 20 September, 1682, ...	78
Samuel, children of, ...	62, 66, 73, 78
Amos, son of John, Rehoboth, 19 November, 1677, ...	67
Eliphalet, son of John, Rehoboth, 17 April, 1679, ...	86
Priscilla, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 20 January, 1680, ...	73
Dorothy, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 9 February, —, ...	88
John, children of, ...	67, 73, 86, 88
Margaret, daughter of Joseph, Swansey, 4 May, 1675, ...	61
Joseph, child of, ...	61

Carpenter, Jotham, son of Benjamin, Swansey, 1 June, 1682, ...	80	Chettenden, Rebecca, daughter of Isaac, Scituate, 25 February, 1646, ...	28
Benjamin, child of, ...	80	Mary, daughter of Isaac, Scituate, 17 August, 1648, ...	28
Caswell, Casewell, Stephen, son of Thomas, Taun- ton, 15 February, 1648, ...	36	Israel, son of Isaac, Scituate, 10 October, 1651, ...	28
Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton, 22 Febru- ary, 1650, ...	37	Stephen, son of Isaac, Scituate, 5 November, 1654, ...	28
Peter, son of Thomas, Taunton, October, 1652, ...	37	Elizabeth, daughter of Isaac, Scituate, 9 Sep- tember, 1658, ...	28
Mary, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, Au- gust, 1654, ...	37	Isaac, son of Isaac, Scituate, 30 September, 1663, ...	29
John, son of Thomas, Taunton, July, 1656, ...	37	Isaac, children of, ...	28, 29
Sarah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, Novem- ber, 1658, ...	37	Child, Jeremiah, son of Jeremiah and Martha, Swansey, 2 September, 1683, ...	85
William, son of Thomas, Taunton, 15 Sep- tember, 1660, ...	37	Jeremiah, child of, ...	85
Samuel, son of Thomas, Taunton, 26 January, 1662, ...	35	Chipman, Elizabeth, daughter of John, Plymouth, 24 June, 1647, ...	4
Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 10 January, 1664, ...	35	John, child of, ...	4
Abigail, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 27 Oc- tober, 1666, ...	36	Hope, daughter of John, Barnstable, 13 Au- gust, 1652, ...	42
Esther, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 4 June, 1669, ...	39	Lydia, daughter of John, Barnstable, 25 De- cember, 1654, ...	42
Thomas, children of, ...	35—37, 39	John, son of John, Barnstable, 2 March, 1656—7, ...	43
Stephen, son of Stephen, Taunton, 11 Decem- ber, 1673, ...	59	Hannah, daughter of John, Barnstable, 14 January, 1658, ...	43
Joseph, son of Stephen, Taunton, 18 May, 1678, ...	80	Samuel, son of John, Barnstable, 15 April, 1662, ...	43
Stephen, children of, ...	59, 80	John, children of, ...	42, 43
Cettle, Cetill, Mary, daughter of Edward, Taun- ton, 5 April, 1683, ...	86	Church, Abigail, daughter of Richard, Plymouth, 22 June, 1647, ...	4
Edward, child of, ...	86	Richard, child of, ...	4
Chaffey, Chaffee, Chafey, Thomas, son of Nathaniel, Swansey, 19 October, 1672, ...	49	Churchill, Hannah, daughter of John, Plymouth, 12 November, 1649, ...	7
Rachel, daughter of Nathaniel, Swansey, 7 September, 1673, ...	51	Eliezer, son of John, Plymouth, 20 April, 1652, ...	14
Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 8 Feb- ruary, 1675, ...	62	Mary, daughter of John, Plymouth, 1 Au- gust, 1654, ...	16
Jonathan, son of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 7 April, 1678, ...	71	John, children of, ...	7, 14, 16
David, son of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 22 Au- gust, 1680, ...	73	Hannah, daughter of Eliezer, Plymouth, 23 August, 1676, ...	67
Experience, daughter of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 24 March, ...	87	Joanna, daughter of Eliezer, Plymouth, 25 November, 1678, ...	67
Nathaniel, children of, ...	49, 51, 62, 71, 73, 87	Eliezer, children of, ...	67
John, son of Joseph, Swansey, 16 Septem- ber, 1673, ...	51	John, son of Joseph, Plymouth, 22 July, 1678, ...	67
Dorothy, daughter of Joseph, Swansey, 4 Sep- tember, 1682, ...	80	Joseph, child of, ...	67
Joseph, children of, ...	51, 80	Clapp, Abigail, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, 29 January, 1659, ...	49
Chandeler, Samuel, son of Benjamin, Scituate, 30 November, 1674, ...	50	Thomas, child of, ...	49
Benjamin, son of, ...	50	Cleaguehorne, James, son of James and Abigail, (Lumbert,) Barnstable, 29 January, 1654, ...	42
Chettenden, Sarah, daughter of Isaac, Scituate, 25 February, 1646, ...	28	Mary, daughter of James and Abigail, (Lum- bert,) Barnstable, 28 October, 1655, ...	42
		Elizabeth, daughter of James and Abigail, (Lumbert,) Barnstable, April, 1658, ...	42

Cleaguehorne, Sarah, daughter of James and Abigail, (Lumbert,) Barnstable, 3 January, 1659, ...	42	Cole, Ruth, daughter of John, Eastham, 11 March, 1667-8, ...	57
Robert, son of James and Abigail, (Lumbert,) Barnstable, 27 October, 1661, ...	42	John, son of John, Eastham, 6 March, 1669-70, ...	57
James, children of, ...	42	John, children of, ...	57
Cobb, John, son of Henry, Plymouth, 7 June, 1632, ...	42	James, son of Hugh, Plymouth, 3 (8) November, 1655, ...	72, 74
James, son of Henry, Plymouth, 14 January, 1634, ...	42	Hugh, Jun., son of Hugh, Plymouth, 8 (15) March, 1658, ...	72, 74
Mary, daughter of Henry, Scituate, 24 March, 1637, ...	42	John, son of Hugh, Plymouth, 15 (16) May, 1660, ...	72, 74
Patience, daughter of Henry, Barnstable, 19 March, 1641, ...	42	Martha, daughter of Hugh, Plymouth, 14 (16) April, 1662, ...	72, 74
Gershom, son of Henry, Barnstable, 10 January, 1644, ...	42	Anna, daughter of Hugh, Plymouth, 14 October, 1664, ...	72, 74
Eliezer, son of Henry, Barnstable, 30 March, 1648, ...	42	Ruth, daughter of Hugh, Sen., Plymouth, 8 (17) January, 1666, ...	72, 74
Mehitabel, daughter of Henry and Sarah, (Hinckley,) Barnstable, September, 1651, ...	42	Joseph, son of Hugh, Sen., Plymouth, 15 May, 1668, ...	72
Samuel, son of Henry and Sarah, (Hinckley,) Barnstable, 12 October, 1654, ...	42	Hugh, Sen., children of, ...	72, 74
Sarah, daughter of Henry and Sarah, (Hinckley,) Barnstable, 15 January, 1658, ...	42	Mary, daughter of James, Jun., Plymouth, 3 December, 1653, ...	15
Jonathan, son of Henry and Sarah, (Hinckley,) Barnstable, 10 April, 1660, ...	42	James, Jun., child of, ...	15
Henry, children of, ...	42	Cook, Cooke, Elizabeth, daughter of Jacob, 18 January, 1647, ...	5
Elizabeth, daughter of Augustine, Taunton, 10 February, 1670, ...	59	Caleb, son of Jacob, Plymouth, 29 March, 1651, ...	12
Morgan, son of Augustine, Taunton, 29 December, 1673, ...	59	Jacob, son of Jacob, Plymouth, 26 March, 1653, ...	15
Samuel, son of Augustine, Taunton, 9 November, 1675, ...	66	Mary, daughter of Jacob, Plymouth, 12 January, 1657, ...	17
Bethiah, daughter of Augustine, Taunton, 5 April, 1678, ...	83	Martha, daughter of Jacob, Plymouth, 16 March, 1659, ...	22
Mercy, daughter of Augustine, Taunton, 12 August, 1680, ...	82	Francis, son of Jacob, Plymouth, 5 January, 1662, ...	23
Augustine, children of, ...	59, 66, 82, 83	Ruth, daughter of Jacob, Plymouth, 17 January, 1665, ...	32
John, son of John, Taunton, 31 March, 1678, ...	69	Jacob, children of, ...	5, 12, 15, 17, 22, 23, 32
John, child of, ...	69	Hester, daughter of John, Plymouth, 16 August, 1650, ...	10
John, son of John, Plymouth, 24 August, 1662, ...	23	Mercy, daughter of John, Plymouth, 25 July, ...	16
Elisha, son of John, Plymouth, 3 April, 1678, ...	68	John, children of, ...	10, 16
James, son of John, Plymouth, 20 July, 1682, ...	75	Josiah, son of Josiah, Eastham, 12 November, 1670, ...	58
John, children of, ...	23, 68, 75	Josiah, child of, ...	58
Cobleich, John, son of John and Mary, Swansea, 5 January, 1672, ...	49	Cooper, Judith, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 11 September, 1673, ...	52
John, child of, ...	49	Thomas, child of, ...	52
Cole, Israel, son of Daniel, Eastham, 8 January, 1653, ...	15	Thomas, son of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 12 July, 1674, ...	53
Mary, daughter of Daniel, Eastham, 10 March, 1658, ...	27	Abijah, daughter of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 1 May, 1677, ...	67
Daniel, children of, ...	15, 27	Nathaniel, children of, ...	53, 67
Rebecca, daughter of Job, Eastham, 26 August, 1654, ...	15	Cotton, Rowland, son of John, Plymouth, 27 December, 1667, ...	31
Job, child of, ...	15		

Cotton, Sarah, daughter of John, Plymouth, 5 April, 1670, ...	33	Crosman, Mary, daughter of Robert, Taunton, 16 July, 1655, ...	38
Maria, daughter of John, Plymouth, 14 January, 1671, ...	33	Robert, son of Robert, Taunton, 3 August, 1657, ...	38
Josiah, son of John, Plymouth, 8 January, 1679, ...	72	Joseph, son of Robert, Taunton, 25 April, 1659, ...	38
John, children of, ...	31, 33, 72	Nathaniel, son of Robert, Taunton, 7 August, 1660, ...	38
Hannah, daughter of Josiah, and Hannah, (Sturtevant,) 3 April, 1709, ...	89	Eleazer, son of Robert, Taunton, 16 March, 1663, ...	38
Mary, daughter of Josiah, and Hannah, (Sturtevant,) August 14, 1710, ...	89	Elizabeth, daughter of Robert, Taunton, 2 May, 1665, ...	38
John, son of Josiah, and Hannah, (Sturtevant,) 5 April, 1712, ...	89	Samuel, son of Robert, Taunton, 25 July, 1667, ...	38
Bethiah, daughter of Josiah, and Hannah, (Sturtevant,) 8 June, 1714, ...	89	Mercy, daughter of Robert, Taunton, 20 March, 1669, ...	39
Theophilus, son of Josiah, and Hannah, (Sturtevant,) 31 March, 1716, ...	89	Thomas, son of Robert, Taunton, 6 October, 1671, ...	58
Lucy, daughter of Josiah, and Hannah, (Sturtevant,) 19 February, 1717-18, ...	89	Susanna, daughter of Robert, Taunton, 14 February, 1672, ...	58
Josiah, son of Josiah, 19 January, 1719-20, ...	89	Robert, children of, ...	37, 38, 39, 58
Josiah, children of, ...	89	Crow, Thomas, son of Elverton, Yarmouth, 9 May, 1649, ...	9
Crabtree, Crabtre, Benjamin, son of John and Mary, Swansey, 12 October, 1673, ...	48	Elizabeth, daughter of Elverton, Yarmouth, 9 May, 1649, ...	9
Mary, daughter of John and Mary, Swansey, 25 May, 1683, ...	85	Elverton, or Yelverton, children of, ...	9
John, children of, ...	48, 85	Cudworth, Hannah, daughter of Jonathan, Scituate, 8 May, 1674, ...	50
Crocker, John, son of William, Barnstable, May, 1637, ...	43	Jonathan, child of, ...	50
Elizabeth, daughter of William, Barnstable, 22 September, 1639, ...	43	Curtice, John, son of Francis, Plymouth, 26 July, 1673, ...	75
Samuel, son of William, Barnstable, 3 July, 1642, ...	43	Benjamin, son of Francis, Plymouth, 11 August, 1675, ...	75
Job, son of William, Barnstable, 9 March, 1644, ...	43	Francis, son of Francis, Plymouth, about 15 April, 1679, ...	75
Josiah, son of William, Barnstable, 19 September, 1647, ...	43	Elizabeth, daughter of Francis, Plymouth, 15 June, 1681, ...	75
Eliezer, son of William, Barnstable, 21 July, 1650, ...	43	Elisha, son of Francis, Plymouth, March, 1683, ...	75
Joseph, son of William, Barnstable, 1654, ...	43	Francis, children of, ...	75
William, children of, ...	43	Cushman, Isaac, son of Elder Cushman, Plymouth, 8 February, 1647, ...	5
Elizabeth, daughter of John, and Mary, (Botfish,) Barnstable, October, 1660, ...	43	Elkanan, son of Elder Cushman, Plymouth, 1 June, 1651, ...	12
John, daughter of, ...	43	Fear, daughter of Elder Cushman, Plymouth, 20 June, 1653, ...	15
Crosbey, Simon, son of Thomas, Eastham, 5 July, 1665, ...	56	Eliezer, son of Elder Cushman, Plymouth, 20 February, 1656, ...	16
Sarah, daughter of Thomas, Eastham, 24 March, 1667, ...	56	Elder, children of, ...	5, 12, 15, 16
Joseph, son of Thomas, Eastham, 27 January, 1668, ...	56	Cushen, John, son of John, Scituate, 28 April, 1662, ...	29
John, son of Thomas, Eastham, 4 December, 1665, ...	56	Thomas, son of John, Scituate, 26 September, 1663, ...	29
Thomas, children of, ...	56	John, son of John, Scituate, 14 Sept., 1674, ...	50
Crosman, John, son of Robert, Taunton, 16 March, 1654, ...	37	John, children of, ...	29, 50

MARRIAGES.

Calipher, Lydia, (Milton,) and James Leonard, Jun., (Taunton,) 29 October, 1675, ...	65
Carpenter, Samuel, and Patience Hyde, Rehoboth, 8 January, ...	88
Sarah, and Nathaniel Pery, Rehoboth, 17 May, ...	88
Caswell, Casewell, Stephen, and Hannah Thrasher, Taunton, 29 December, 1672, ...	59
Sarah, and William Hoskins, 3 July, 1677, ...	69
Mary, and Israel Thrasher, Taunton, 15 August, 1676, ...	82
Cetill, Cettle, Edward, and Susanna Godfree, Taunton, 10 July, 1682, ...	86
Chadwell, Richard, and Catherine Presberry, Sandwich, 22 July, 1649, ...	9
Chettenden, Isaac, and Mary Vinall, Scituate, April, 1646, ...	28
Churchill, Joseph, and Sarah Hickes, Plymouth, 3 June, 1672, ...	33
Hannah, Sen., and Gyles Rickard, Sen., Plymouth, 25 June, 1669, ...	32
Cleaguehorne, James, and Abigail Lumbert, Barnstable, 6 January, 1654, ...	42
Clarke, James, and Abigail Laythorp, Plymouth, 7 October, 1657, ...	17
Susanna, and Barnabas Laythorpe, Plymouth, 3 November, 1658, ...	22
William, and Sarah Woolcott, Plymouth, 1 March, 1659, ...	22
Cobb, Mary, and Jonathan Dunham, Plymouth, 15 October, 1657, ...	17
John, and Martha Nelson, Plymouth, 28 April, 1658, ...	17
Edward, and Mary Hoskins, Plymouth, 28 November, 1660, ...	22
Henry, and Sarah Hinckley, Barnstable, 12 December, 1649, ...	42
John, and Jane Woodward, Taunton, 13 June, 1676, ...	69
Widow, and Samnel Phillips, Taunton, 15 May, 1676, ...	70
Coggen, Abigail, and John Phinney, Barnstable, 10 June, 1650, ...	47
Cole, Hngh, Sen., Plymouth, married 8 January, 1654, ...	72, 74
James, Jun., and Mary Tilson, Plymouth, 23 December, 1652, ...	14
Mary, Jun., and John Laythorpe, Plymouth, 3 January, 1671, ...	33
John, and Ruth Snow, Eastham, 10 December, 1666, ...	57
John, and Elizabeth Ryder, Plymouth, 21 November, 1667, ...	31

Cooke, Sarah, and Arthur Hathaway, Plymouth, 20 November, 1652, ...	14
Ann, and Mark Snow, Eastham, 18 January, 1654, ...	15
Bethia, and Joseph Harding, Eastham, 4 April, 1660, ...	27
Elizabeth, and Daniel Wilcockes, Plymouth, 28 November, 1661, ...	23
Jacob, Sen., and Elizabeth Shirliffe, Plymouth, 18 November, 1669, ...	32
Cooper, Judith, and Isaac Williams, Rehoboth, 13 November, 1677, ...	66
Cotton, Josiah, and Hannah Sturtevant, Plymouth, 8 January, 1707-8, ...	89
Cotterell, Martha, and Walter Mery, Taunton, 17 February, 1682, ...	86
Crabtree, Mary, and John, Swansey, 1 November, 1683, ...	84
John, and Mary, Swansey, 1 November, 1683, ...	84
Crocker, John, and Mary Bottfish, Barnstable, November, 1659, ...	43
William, son of, married, ...	43
Crosman, Crossman, Sarah, and John Woodward, Rehoboth, 1675, ...	62
Mary, and John Gould, Taunton, 24 August, 1673, ...	70
Robert, Jun., and Hannah Brooks, Taunton, 21 July, 1679, ...	83
Crow, William, and Hannah Winslow, Plymouth, 1 April, 1664, ...	25
Curtice, Francis, and Hannah Smith, Plymouth, 28 December, 1671, ...	33
Cushman, Thomas, and Ruth Howland, Plymouth, 17 November, 1664, ...	25
Thomas, and Abigail Fuller, Rehoboth, 16 October, 1679, ...	87

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Carpenter, Solomon, son of Joseph, Swansey, died 25 October, 1674, ...	51
Joseph, child of, ...	51
Joseph, Swansey, buried 6 May, 1675, ...	61
Amos, son of John, Rehoboth, buried 6 July, 1681, ...	77
John, child of, ...	77
Samuel, Sen., Rehoboth, buried 20 September, 1682, ...	79
Chafey, Mary, daughter of Joseph, Swansey, died 7 May, 1674, ...	51
Joseph, child of, ...	51
Chipman, John, son of John, Barnstable, died 29 May, 1657, ...	43
John, child of, ...	43
Churchill, John, Plymouth, died 1 January, 1662, ...	23

Cobb, Patience, wife of Henry, Barnstable, buried 4 May, 1648, ...	42	Davis, Hannah, daughter of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt,) Barnstable, 3 January, 1653, .	43
Mehitabel, daughter of Henry and Sarah, (Hinckley,) buried 8 March, 1652, . .	42	Mary, daughter of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt,) Barnstable, 3 January, 1653, . .	43
Sarah, daughter of Henry and Sarah, (Hinckley,) buried 25 January, 1658, . .	42	Joseph, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt,) Barnstable, June, 1656, ...	43
Henry, wife of, ...	42	Benjamin, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt,) Barnstable, June, 1656, ...	43
Henry, children of, ...	42	Simon, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt,) Barnstable, July, 1658, ...	43
Gershom, Swansey, buried 24 June, 1675, .	61	Dolor, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt,) Barnstable, October, 1660, ...	43
Coggen, Thomas, son of Abigail, Barnstable, buried 26 January, 1658, ...	47	John, children of, ...	43
Abigail, child of, ...	47	Deborah, daughter of Robert, Barnstable, January, 1645, ...	47
Cooke, Francis, died at Plymouth, 7 April, 1663, .	23	Mary, daughter of Robert, Barnstable, May 1648, ...	47
Josiah, daughter of, died 24 July, 1656, . .	30	Andrew, son of Robert, Barnstable, May, 1650, .	47
Cooper, Peter, Rehoboth, buried 28 February, 1677, ...	67	John, son of Robert, Barnstable, 1 March, 1652, ...	47
Abijah, Rehoboth, buried 22 May, 1677, . .	67	Robert, son of Robert, Barnstable, August, 1654, ...	47
Elizabeth, wife of Deacon Cooper, Rehoboth, buried 1 February, 1680, ...	73	Josias, son of Robert, Barnstable, September, 1656, ...	47
Deacon, wife of, ...	73	Hannah, daughter of Robert, Barnstable, September, 1658, ...	47
Crabtree, Crabtre, Mary, wife of John, Swansey, died 31 May, 1683, ...	85	Sarah, daughter of Robert, Barnstable, Octo- ber, 1660, ...	47
John, wife of, ...	85	Robert, children of, ...	47
Crocker, Elizabeth, daughter of William, buried May, 1658, ...	43	Dean, Deane, Sarah, daughter of John, Taunton, 9 November, 1668, ...	36
William, child of, ...	43	Samuel, son of John, Taunton, 24 January, 1666, ...	37
Crosbey, Thomas, child of, died 10 February, 1670, .	56	John, son of John, Taunton, 28 July, 1670, .	39
Crosman, Crossman, Eliezer, son of Robert, Taunton, 26 October, 1667, ...	38	Mehitabel, daughter of John, Taunton, 9 Octo- ber, 1671, ...	54
Robert, child of, ...	38	John, son of John, Taunton, 18 September, 1674, ...	68

BIRTHS.

D AMMAN, DEBORAH, daughter of John, Scituate, 25 April, 1645, ...	20	Elizabeth, daughter of John, Taunton, 15 March, 1676, ...	68
John, son of John, Scituate, 3 November, 1647, ...	20	John, children of, ...	36, 37, 39, 54, 68
Mary, daughter of John, Scituate, July, 1651, .	20	Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton, 1 February, 1670, ...	60
Danniel, son of John, Scituate, February, 1652, ...	20	Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 14 February, 1671, ...	60
Zachariah, son of John, Scituate, February, 1649, ...	20	Thomas, children of, ...	60
John, children of, ...	20	Bethiah, daughter of Ezra, Taunton, 14 Oc- tober, 1679, ...	83
Darby, Darbey, —, son of John Darby, Yar- mouth, last of February, 1647, ...	3	Ezra, son of Ezra, Taunton, 14 October, 1680, .	86
Matthew, son of John, Yarmouth, 8 February, 1649, ...	9	Samuel, son of Ezra, Taunton, 11 April, 1681, ...	86
John, children of, ...	3, 9	Seth, son of Ezra, Taunton, 3 June, 1683, .	84
Davis, Mary, daughter of Robert, Yarmouth, 28 April, 1648, ...	6	Ezra, children of, ...	83, 84, 86
Robert, child of, ...	6	Dennis, Mary, daughter of Robert, Yarmouth, 19 September, 1649, ...	9
Davis, John, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt,) Barnstable, January, 1649, ...	43	Robert, child of, ...	9
Samuel, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt,) Barnstable, December, 1651, ...	43		

Dexter, Mary, Sandwich, 11 August, 1649, . . .	9	Dean, Thomas, and Katherine Stevens, Taunton, 5 January, 1669, ...	59
Dodson, Sarah, daughter of Anthony, Scituate, August 26, 1652, ...	18	Isaac, and Hannah Leonard, Taunton, 24 January, 1677, ...	70
Gershom, son of Anthony, Scituate, February, 14, 1653, ...	18	Ezra, and Bethya Edson, Taunton, 17 December, 1678, ...	83
Anthony, children of, ...	18	Benjamin, and Sarah Williams, Taunton, 6 January, 1680, ...	82
Done, Isaac, son of John, Eastham, 2 June, 1670, ...	57	Delanoy, Mary, and Jonathan Dunham, Plymouth, 29 November, 1655, ...	17
John, son of, ...	57	Derbey, Darbey, Anne, and Abraham Blush, Barnstable, 4 January, 1658, ...	41
Constant, son of Daniel, Eastham, 7 March, 1669-70, ...	57	Sarah, and Jabez Lumbert, Barnstable, 1 December, 1660, ...	46
Daniel, son of, ...	57	Dicksey, Elizabeth, and John Faireweather, ...	51
Patience, daughter of Ephraim, Eastham, 28 January, 1668, ...	57	Dikarson, John, and Elizabeth Hickes, Plymouth, 10 July, 1651, ...	13
Apphiah, daughter of Ephraim, Eastham, 28 July, 1670, ...	57	Dillingham, John, and Elizabeth Feake, Sandwich, 24 March, 1650, ...	11
Ephraim, children of, ...	57	Dodson, Anthony, and Mary Williams, Scituate, 12 November, 1651, ...	17
Dotey, Doty, Doten, Isaac, son of Edward, Plymouth, 8 February, 1647, ...	5	Doged, John, of Martha's Vineyard, and Bathsheba Prat, Plymouth, 29 August, 1667, ...	31
Joseph, son of Edward, Plymouth, last of April, 1651, ...	12	Done, Ephraim, and Mercy Knowles, Eastham, 5 February, 1667, ...	57
Edward, children of, ...	5, 12	Dotey, Doty, Edward, and Sarah Faunce, Plymouth, 26 February, 1662, ...	23
John, son of John, Plymouth, 24 August, 1668, ...	32	Faith, and John Phillips, Plymouth, 14 March, 1666, ...	31
Edward, son of John, Plymouth, 28 June, 1671, ...	32	Dunham, Samuel, and Martha Falloway, Plymouth, 29 June, 1649, ...	8
Jacob, son of John, Plymouth, 24 May, 1673, ...	32	Hannah, and Giles Rickard, Jun., Plymouth, 31 October, 1651, ...	13
John, children of, ...	32	Jonathan, and Mary Delanoy, Plymouth, 29 November, 1655, ...	17
Thomas, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 22 July, 1679, ...	67	Jonathan, and Mary Cobb, Plymouth, 15 October, 1657, ...	17
Thomas, child of, ...	67	Persis, and Benajah Prat, Plymouth, 29 November, 1655, ...	17
Drew, Elizabeth, daughter of John, Plymouth, 5 February, 1673, ...	67	Joseph, and Mercy Morton, Plymouth, 18 November, 1657, ...	17
John, child of, ...	67	Joseph, and Esther Wormall, Plymouth, 20 August, 1669, ...	32
Dunham, Sarah, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 10 April, 1650, ...	10	Benajah, and Elizabeth Tilson, Plymouth, 25 October, 1660, ...	22
Samuel, children of, Plymouth, 29 December, 1651, ...	10, 13		
Jonathan, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 12 August, 1650, ...	10		
Samuel, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 25 February, 1651, ...	13		
John, Jun., children of, ...	10, 13		

MARRIAGES.

Damman, John, Katharine Merritt, Scituate, June, 1644, ...	19
Davis, John, and Hannah Lynnit, Barnstable, 15 March, 1648, ...	43
Mary, and Thomas Lewis, Barnstable, 15 June, 1653, ...	45
Dean, Deane, Susanna, and Joseph Rogers, Eastham, 4 April, 1660, ...	27
John, and Sarah Edson, (of Bridgewater,) Taunton, 7 November, 1663, ...	38

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Damman, Zachariah, son of John, Scituate, died February, 1649, ...	20, 21
John, child of, died, ...	20, 21
Dean, Deane, John, son of John, Taunton, died 6 August, 1670, ...	39
John, son of John, Taunton, died August 6, 1670, ...	55

Dean, John, children of, ...	39, 55
Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton, died 26 February, 1670, ...	60
Thomas, child of, ...	60
Bethiah, daughter of Ezra, Taunton, died 27 November, 1679, ...	83
Samuel, son of Ezra, Taunton, died 16 February, 1682, ...	86
Ezra, children of, ...	83, 86
Dennis, Robert, Yarmouth, son of, died 1649, . .	10
Dotey, Edward, Plymouth, died 23 August, 1655, .	17
Druce, John, Swansea, buried 2 July, 1675, . .	61
Dunham, Jonathan, son of John, Plymouth, died 26 August, 1650, ...	10
John, child of, ...	10
Samuel, Plymouth, twin children of, died 1651, .	13
Mercy, wife of Joseph, Plymouth, died 19 February, 1666, ...	31
Joseph, wife of, ...	31
Dunham, John, Sen., Plymouth, died 2 March, 1668, ...	32

BIRTHS.

E ASTERBROOKE, ELIZABETH, daughter of Thomas and Sarah, Swansea, 19 December, 1673, ...	48
Thomas, daughter of, ...	48
Eedy, Hannah, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 23 June, 1647, ...	4
Samuel, child of, ...	4
Zechariah, son of Zechariah, Plymouth, 10 April, 1664, ...	26, 75
John, son of Zechariah, Plymouth, 10 October, 1666, ...	31, 75
Elizabeth, daughter of Zechariah, Plymouth, 3 August, 1670, ...	33
Samuel, son of Zechariah, Sen., Plymouth, 3 (4) June, 1673, ...	34, 75
Ebenezer, son of Zechariah, Sen., Plymouth, 8 February, 1675, ...	75
Caleb, son of Zechariah, Plymouth, 21 September, 1678, ...	75
Joshua, son of Zechariah, Plymouth, 21 February, 1680, ...	75
Obadiah, son of Zechariah, Plymouth, 2 September, 1683, ...	75
Zechariah, children of, ...	26, 31, 33, 34, 75
Alice, daughter of Zechariah, Jun., Plymouth, 28 November, 1684, ...	76
Elinor, daughter of Zechariah, Jun., Plymouth, 16 May, 1686, ...	76
Zechariah, Jun., children of, ...	76
Mary, daughter of John, Taunton, 14 March, 1666 or '67, ...	37, 83

Eedy, Eliezer, son of John, Taunton, 16 October, 1671, ...	85, 86
Mercy, daughter of John, Taunton, 5 July, 1673, ...	83
Ebenezer, son of John, Taunton, 16 May, 1679, ...	83
John, Taunton, 19 January, 1670, ...	83
Hannah, Taunton, 5 July, 1676, ...	83
John, children of, ...	37, 83, 85, 86
Caleb, son of Caleb and Elizabeth, Swansea, 29 May, 1672, ...	49
Samuel, son of Caleb, Swansea, 15 July, 1675, .	61
Zechariah, son of Caleb, Swansea, 28 January, 1682, ...	81
Caleb, children of, ...	49, 61, 81
John, son of Obadiah, Plymouth, 22 March, 1669, ...	34
Hasadiah, daughter of Obadiah, Plymouth, 10 April, 1672, ...	34
Obadiah, children of, ...	34
Eldred, Ann, daughter of William, Yarmouth, December, 1648, ...	7
William, child of, ...	7
Nicholas, Yarmouth, 18 August, 1650, . . .	12
Sarah, Yarmouth, 10 October, 1650, ...	12
Elles, John, son of Roger, Yarmouth, first of December, 1648, ...	7
Roger, child of, ...	7
Benet, Sandwich, 27 February, 1648, . . .	6
Mordecai, son of John, Sandwich, 24 March, 1650, ...	11
John, child of, ...	11
Elmes, Sarah, daughter of Rodulphus, Scituate, 29 September, 1645, ...	28
Mary, daughter of Rodulphus, Scituate, 9 June, 1648, ...	28
Joanna, daughter of Rodulphus, Scituate, 28 March, 1651, ...	28
Hannah, daughter of Rodulphus, Scituate, 25 December, 1653, ...	28
John, son of Rodulphus, Scituate, 6 July, 1655, .	28
Joseph, son of Rodulphus, Scituate, 16 March, 1658, ...	28
Waitstill, daughter of Rodulphus, Scituate, 9 February, 1660, ...	29
Rodulphus, children of, ...	28, 29
Evens, Richard, son of Richard, Rehoboth, 10 August, 1681, ...	77
Richard, child of, ...	77
Ewell, Ewill, Hannah, daughter of Henry, Scituate, 22 June, 1649, ...	20
Gershon, son of Henry, Scituate, 14 November, 1650, ...	20
Abia, daughter of Henry, Scituate, 27 September, 1653, ...	28
Ichabod, son of Henry, Scituate, June, 1659, .	49

Ewell, Deborah, daughter of Henry, Scituate, 4
 June, 1663, ... 29
 Henry, children of, ... 20, 28, 29

MARRIAGES.

Eaton, Benjamin, and Sarah Hoskins, Plymouth,
 4 December, 1660, ... 22
 Samuel, and Martha Billington, Plymouth, 10
 January, 1660, ... 22
 Edson, Sarah, (of Bridgewater,) and John
 Dean, Taunton, 7 November, 1663, . . 38
 Bethiah, (of Bridgewater,) and Ezra Dean,
 Taunton, 17 December, 1678, ... 83
 Eedey, Eedy, Zachariah, and Alice Padduck, Plym-
 outh, 7 May, 1663, ... 23
 John, and Susanna Padducke, (of Dartmouth,)
 Taunton, last of November, 1665, . . 38
 John, Taunton, and Susanna Padducke, (of
 Dartmouth,) 12 November, 1665, . . 82
 John, Taunton, and Deliverance Owin, (of
 Braintree,) Taunton, 1 May, 1672, . . 83
 Zechariah, Jun., and Mercy Baker, Swansea,
 13 February, 1683, ... 84
 Eldred, Robert, and Elizabeth Nicarson, Yar-
 mouth, October, 1649, ... 10
 Everson, Martha, (of Plymouth,) and Hugh Brigg,
 Taunton, 1 March, 1683, ... 84
 Ewer, Mary, and John Jenkins, Barnstable, 2
 February, 1652, ... 45

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Eedey, Eedy, Susanna, wife of John, Taunton,
 died 14 March, 1670, ... 83
 John, wife of, ... 83
 Zechariah, son of Caleb, Swansea, died 26
 February, 1682, ... 81
 Caleb, child of, ... 81

BIRTHS.

FAUNCE, ELIZABETH, daughter of John,
 Plymouth, 23 March, 1647, ... 5
 Mercy, daughter of John, Plymouth, 10 April,
 1651, ... 12
 Joseph, son of John, Plymouth, 14 May,
 1653, ... 15
 John, children of, ... 15
 Patience, daughter of Thomas, Plymouth, 7
 November, 1673, ... 72, 74
 John, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 16 Septem-
 ber, 1678, ... 72, 74

Faunce, Martha, daughter of Thomas, Plymouth,
 17 December, 1680, ... 72, 74
 Thomas, children of, ... 72, 74
 Hannah, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 12
 June, 1679, ... 68
 Joseph, child of, ... 68
 Fish, Nathaniel, Sandwich, 27 November, 1648, . 6
 Caleb, Sandwich, 18 August, 1649, . . . 9
 Nathaniel, son of Jonathan, Sandwich, 18 De-
 cember, 1650, ... 11
 Jonathan, child of, ... 11
 John, son of Nathaniel, Sandwich, 13 April,
 1651, ... 13
 Nathaniel, child of, ... 13
 Fisher, Hannah, daughter of Daniel, Taunton, 1
 February, 1666, ... 36
 John, son of Daniel, Taunton, November,
 1667, ... 36
 Samuel, son of Daniel, Taunton, 3 December,
 1669, ... 60
 Eliezer, son of Daniel, Taunton, 12 May, 1673, 58
 Mary, daughter of Daniel, Taunton, 30 May,
 1675, ... 68
 Mercy, daughter of Daniel, Taunton, 12 De-
 cember, 1677, ... 69
 Israel, son of Daniel, Taunton, 27 March,
 1680, ... 86
 Nathaniel, son of Daniel, Taunton, 9 Febru-
 ary, 1681, ... 86
 Daniel, children of, . . . 36, 58, 60, 68, 69, 86
 Fitsrandall, Hannah, daughter of Edward, Barn-
 stable, April, 1649, ... 43
 Mary, daughter of Edward, Barnstable, May,
 1651, ... 43
 John, son of Edward, Barnstable, 7 October,
 1653, ... 43
 Joseph, son of Edward, Barnstable, 1 March,
 1656, ... 43
 Thomas, son of Edward, Barnstable, 16 Au-
 gust, 1659, ... 43
 Hope, daughter of Edward, Barnstable, 2
 April, 1661, ... 43
 Edward, children of, ... 43
 Foster, Mary, daughter of Richard, Plymouth, 8
 March, 1652, ... 14
 Richard, child of, ... 14
 Foxwell, Mary, daughter of Richard, Barnstable,
 17 August, 1635, ... 43
 Martha, daughter of Richard, Barnstable, 24
 March, 1638, ... 43
 Ruth, daughter of Richard, Barnstable, 25
 March, 1641, ... 43
 Richard, children of, ... 43
 Freeman, John, son of John, Eastham, 2 Febru-
 ary, 1650, ... 26
 John, son of John, Eastham, December, 1651, 26

Freeman, Thomas, son of John, Eastham, September, 1653, ...	26	Fallowell, John, and Sarah Wood, Plymouth, 13 February, 1667, ...	31
Edmund, son of John, Eastham, June, 1657, ...	26	Faunce, Mary, and William Harlow, Plymouth, 15 July, 1658, ...	21
Mercy, daughter of John, Eastham, July, 1659, ...	26	Patience, and John Holmes, Plymouth, 20 November, 1661, ...	22
Prence, son of John, Eastham, 3 February, 1665, ...	56	Sarah, and Edward Doty, Plymouth, 26 February, 1662, ...	23
Nathaniel, son of John, Eastham, 20 March, 1669, ...	56	Mercy, and Nathaniel Holmes, Plymouth, 29 December, 1667, ...	31
John, children of, ...	26, 56	Thomas, and Jane Nelson, Plymouth, 13 December, 1672, ...	33
Apthia, daughter of Samuel, Eastham, 11 December, 1660, ...	27	Joseph, and Judith Rickard, Plymouth, 3 January, 1677, ...	68
Apphiah, daughter of Sammel, Eastham, 1 January, 1666, ...	57	Feake, Elizabeth, and John Dillingham, Sandwich, 24 March, 1650, ...	11
Constant, son of Samuel, Eastham, 31 March, 1669, ...	57	Fitch, Rebekah, and Moses Read, Rehoboth, 6 December, 1677, ...	66
Samuel, children of, ...	27, 57	Sarah, and Noah Mason, Rehoboth, 6 December, 1677, ...	66
French, Hannah, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 19 October, 1679, ...	86	Hannah, and Joseph Browne, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1680, ...	72
John, son of John, Rehoboth, 13 April, 1681, ...	77	Foster, Richard, and Mary Bartlet, Plymouth, 10 September, 1651, ...	13
John, children of, ...	77, 86	Mary, and Jonathan Morrey, Plymouth, 8 July, 1659, ...	22
Thomas, son of Joseph, Taunton, 12 December, 1680, ...	82	Foxwell, Martha, and Samuel Bacon, Barnstable, 9 May, 1659, ...	41
Ebenezer, son of Joseph, Taunton, 27 June, 1682, ...	86	Freeman, John, and Mercy Prence, Eastham, 13 February, 1649, ...	26
Joseph, children of, ...	82, 86	John, and Mary Prence, Sandwich, 14 February, 1649, ...	9
Fuller, Thomas, son of Samuel, Sen., Barnstable, 18 May, 1650, ...	43	David, and Margaret Ingraham, (of Swansey,) 4 April, ...	88
Sarah, daughter of Samuel, Sen., Barnstable, 14 December, 1654, ...	43	French, Nathaniel, and Mary Tisdell, Taunton, 9 January, 1676, ...	70
Samuel, Sen., Barnstable, child of, 8 February, 1658, ...	43	John, and Mary Palmer, Rehoboth, 27 November, 1678, ...	71
Samuel, Sen., children of, ...	43	Fuller, Mary, and Ralph James, Plymouth, 17 April, 1650, ...	10
Robert, son of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 2 March, 1673, ...	52	Elizabeth, and Moses Rowley, Barnstable, 22 April, 1652, ...	47
Elizabeth, daughter of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 12 May, 1678, ...	71	Hannah, and Nicholas Bonham, Barnstable, 1 January, 1658, ...	41
Sarah, daughter of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 23 April, 1680, ...	73	Samuel, and Mary Iyde, Rehoboth, 12 December, 1673, ...	52
Mary, daughter of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 1 October, 1681, ...	76	John, and Abigail Titus, Rehoboth, 25 April, 1673, ...	52
Noah, son of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 12 February, ...	87	Abigail, and Thomas Cushman, Rehoboth, 16 October, 1679, ...	87
Jonathan, children of, ...	52, 71, 73, 76, 87		
John, son of John, Rehoboth, 8 September, 1674, ...	53		
Abiel, son of John, Rehoboth, 30 December, 1676, ...	62		
John, children of, ...	62		

MARRIAGES.

Fairweather, John, and Elizabeth Dicksey, ...	51
Falloway, Martha, and Samuel Dunham, Plymouth, 29 June, 1649, ...	8

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Fall, John, Swansey, buried 24 June, 1675, ...	61
Fallowell, Gabriel, Plymouth, died 28 Dec., 1667, ...	31

Faunce, Elizabeth, daughter of John, Plymouth, died 3 March, 1649, ...	8
John, child of, ...	8
John, Plymouth, died 29 November, 1654, .	16
Feney, Mother, Plymouth, died 22 April, 1650, .	10
Finney, Finny, Christian, wife of John, Plymouth, died 9 September, 1649, ...	8
John, wife of, ...	8
Fish, Caleb, Sandwich, buried 28 February, 1649, .	9
Fitch, John, Jun., Rehoboth, buried April, 1676, .	63
Jeremiah, Rehoboth, 15 October, 1676, . .	63
Freeman, John, son of John, Eastham, died, . .	26
John, child of, ...	26
Apthia, daughter of Samuel, Eastham, died 19 February, 1660, ...	27
Samuel, child of, ...	27
French, Thomas, son of Joseph, Taunton, buried 29 December, 1680, ...	82
Joseph, child of, ...	82
Fuller, Samuel, child of, buried February, 1658, .	43
Samuel, Rehoboth, 15 August, 1676, . . .	63
John, Rehoboth, 23 August, 1676, ...	63
Sarah, wife of Robert, Rehoboth, 14 October, 1676, ...	63
Robert, wife of, ...	63

BIRTHS.

G ARDINER, GUARDINER, SAMUEL, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 27 Sept., 1683, .	75
Samuel, child of, ...	75
Gaunt, John, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 21 Janu- ary, 1677, ...	67
Thomas, child of, ...	67
Gibbs, Samuel, Sandwich, 22 June, 1649, . . .	9
Bethiah, daughter of Thomas, Jun., Sand- wich, 10 December, 1675, ...	81
Thomas, Jun., child of, ...	81
Job, son of John, Sandwich, 27 April, 1676, .	64
John, child of, ...	64
Gilbert, Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 28 September, 1677, ...	70
Sarah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 11 Au- gust, 1679, ...	82
Mary, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 11 Au- gust, 1679, ...	82
Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton, 11 July, 1681, ...	80
Thomas, children of, ...	70, 80, 82
Glasse, Glase, Hannah, daughter of James, Plym- outh, 2 June, 1647, ...	4
Wybra, daughter of James, Plymouth, 9 Au- gust, 1649, ...	7
Hannah, daughter of James, Plymouth, 24 December, 1651, ...	13

Glasse, James, children of, ...	4, 7, 13
Goodspeed, Nathaniel, son of Roger, and Allis, (Layton,) Barnstable, October 6, 1642, .	43
John, son of Roger and Allis, (Layton,) Barn- stable, middest of June, 1645, ...	43
Mary, daughter of Roger and Allis, (Layton,) Barnstable, the latter end of July, 1647, .	43
Benjamin, son of Roger, and Allis, (Layton,) Barnstable, May 6, 1649, ...	44
Ruth, daughter of Roger and Allis, (Layton,) Barnstable, 10 April, 1652, ...	44
Ebenezer, son of Roger and Allis, (Layton,) Barnstable, latter end of December, 1655, .	44
Elizabeth, daughter of Roger and Allis, (Lay- ton,) Barnstable, May, 1658, ...	44
Roger, children of, ...	43, 44
Gorum, Desire, daughter of John, Barnstable, 2 April, 1644, ...	44
Temperance, daughter of John, Barnstable, 5 May, 1648, ...	44
James, son of John, Barnstable, 28 April, 1650, ...	44
John, son of John, Barnstable, 20 February, 1651, ...	44
Joseph, son of John, Barnstable, 16 Febru- ary, 1653, ...	44
Jabez, son of John, Barnstable, 3 August, 1656, .	44
Mary, daughter of John, Barnstable, 20 Janu- ary, 1658, ...	44
Lydia, daughter of John, Barnstable, 11 No- vember, 1661, ...	44
John, children of, ...	44
Gould, Mary, daughter of John, Taunton, 19 June, 1674, ...	70
Hannah, daughter of John, Taunton, 9 No- vember, 1677, ...	70
John, children of, ...	70
Graunt, Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 4 April, 1681, ...	76
David, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 2 Febru- ary, 1682, ...	79
Thomas, children of, ...	76, 79
Gray, Benjamin, son of John, Yarmouth, Decem- ber, 1648, ...	7
John, child of, ...	7
Desire, daughter of Edward, Plymouth, 6 November, 1651, ...	12
Mary, daughter of Edward, Plymouth, 18 September, 1653, ...	15
Elizabeth, daughter of Edward, Plymouth, .	22
Sarah, daughter of Edward, Plymouth, 12 August, 1659, ...	22
John, son of Edward, Plymouth, 1 October, 1661, ...	22
Edward, son of Edward, Plymouth, 31 Jan- uary, 1666, ...	31

Gray, Susanna, daughter of Edward, Plymouth, 15 October, 1668, ...	32
Edward, children of, ...	12, 15, 22, 31, 32
Samuel, ...	22
Mehitabel, daughter of Joseph Gray, Taun- ton, 21 February, 1668, ...	39
Ephraim, son of Joseph, Taunton, 20 June, 1673, ...	59
Joseph, son of Joseph, Taunton, 31 Decem- ber, 1673, ...	58, 59
Joseph, children of, ...	58, 59
William, born at Yarmouth, 5 October, 1650, ...	12
Gylson, Nathaniel, son of James, Rehoboth, 24 January, 1674, ...	53
James, son of, ...	53

MARRIAGES.

Gaille, Elizabeth, and George Robinson, Reho- both, 12 November, 1680, ...	72
Gallop, Esther, and Henry Hodgis, Taunton, 17 December, 1674, ...	82
Garrett, Joseph, and Ruth Bucke, Scituate, 17 January, 1676, ...	50
Gaurdiner, Samuel, and Susanna Shelley, Plym- outh, 20 December, 1682, ...	75
Gilbert, Thomas, and Anna Blacke, (of Milton,) Boston, 18 December, 1676, ...	70
Glover, Mary, and Thomas Hinckley, Barnstable, 16 March, 1659-60, ...	44
Godfrey, Godfree, Jane, and Israel Woodward, Taunton, 4 August, 1670, ...	69
Richard, Jun., and Mary Richmond, Taunton, 1 January, 1679, ...	83
Susanna, and Edward Cetill, Taunton, 10 July, 1682, ...	86
Goodspeed, Roger, and Allis Layton, Barnstable, December, 1641, ...	43
Gorum, Desire, Barnstable, married 7 October, 1641, ...	44
Gould, John, and Mary Crossman, Taunton, 24 Au- gust, 1673, ...	70
Gray, Edward, and Mary Winslow, Plymouth, 16 January, 1650, ...	11
Edward, and Dorothy Lettice, Plymouth, 12 December, 1665, ...	31
Desire, and Nathaniel Southworth, Plymouth, 10 January, 1671, ...	33
Joseph, and Rebecca Hill, Taunton, 25 Feb- ruary, 1667, ...	38

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Gage, Thomas, Yarmouth, son of, died 1650, ...	12
Glase, Hannah, daughter of James, Plymouth, died 15 June, 1648, ...	5

Glase, James, child of, ...	5
Gorum, Captain John, Swansey, buried 5 Febru- ary, 1675, ...	61
Goulder, Catharine, Plymouth, died 16 March, 1650, ...	11
Francis, Plymouth, died 17 May, 1664, ...	25
Graunt, Thomas, of Rehoboth, child of, buried September, 1676, ...	64
Gray, Thomas, Plymouth, died 7 June, 1654, ...	16
Ephraim, son of Joseph, Taunton, died 21 June, 1675, ...	70
Rebekah, wife of Joseph, Taunton, died 13 May, 1676, ...	70
Joseph, child of, ...	70
Joseph, wife of, ...	70

BIRTHS.

H ACKE, WILLIAM, son of William, Taun- ton, 15 November, 1663, ...	54
William, son of, ...	54
Hackett, Hackett, John, son of Jabez, Taunton, 26 December, 1654, ...	36
Jabez, son of Jabez, Taunton, 12 September, 1656, ...	36
Mary, daughter of Jabez, Taunton, 9 Janu- ary, 1659, ...	36
Sarah, daughter of Jabez, Taunton, 13 July, 1661, ...	36
Samuel, son of Jabez, Taunton, 29 July, 1664, ...	36
Hannah, daughter of Jabez, Taunton, 25 Jan- uary, 1666, ...	36
Jabez, children of, ...	36
Haddaway, John, son of, born 1657, ...	45
John, son of John, August, 1658, ...	45
John, children of, ...	45
Hall, Samuel, son of Samuel, Taunton, 11 Decem- ber, 1664, ...	37
John, son of Samuel, Taunton, 19 October, 1666, ...	37
Nicholas, son of Samuel, Taunton, 28 Octo- ber, 1670, ...	39
Mary, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 3 Octo- ber, 1672, ...	59
Sarah, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 14 Oc- tober, 1674, ...	55
Ebenezer, son of Samuel, Taunton, 19 March, 1677, ...	69
George, son of Samuel, Taunton, 25 January, 1680, ...	81
Samuel, children of, ...	37, 39, 55, 59, 69, 81
Sarah, daughter of Samuel, Sen., Taunton, 2 March, 1679, ...	82
Samuel, Sen., child of, ...	82
Benjamin, son of John, Taunton, 6 December, 1677, ...	69

Hall, John, son of John, Taunton, 27 June, 1672, ...	66	Harlow, Mehitabel, daughter of William, Plymouth, 4 October, 1672, ...	34
Joseph, son of John, Taunton, 7 April, 1674, ...	66	Judith, daughter of William, Plymouth, 2 August, 1676, ...	35
James, son of John, Taunton, 8 December, 1675, ...	66	William, children of, 10, 14, 17, 22, 23, 25, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35	
John, children of, ...	66	Harper, Mercy, daughter of Robert, Sandwich, 12 June, 1675, ...	81
Hallot, Hallott, Jonathan, son of Andrew, Yarmouth, 20 November, 1647, ...	3	Robert, child of, ...	81
Andrew, child of, ...	3	Hatch, Hannah, daughter of Walter, Scituate, 13 March, 1650, ...	20
John, born at Yarmouth, 11 December, 1650, ...	12	Samuel, son of Walter, Scituate, 22 December, 1653, ...	18
Hallowey, Hallowwey, Samuel, son of Samuel, Taunton, 14 September, 1668, ...	65	Jane, daughter of Walter, Scituate, 7 March, 1655, ...	21
Nathaniel, son of Samuel, Taunton, 2 July, 1670, ...	65	Bethiah, daughter of Walter, Scituate, 31 March, 1661, ...	29
Esther, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 14 May, 1673, ...	65	Walter, children of, ...	18, 20, 21, 29
John, son of Samuel, Taunton, 24 February, 1674, ...	65	Lydia, daughter of William, Scituate, 28 April, 1653, ...	28
Hannah, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, March, 1667, ...	37	William, child of, ...	28
Samuel, children of, ...	37, 65	Lydia, daughter of William, Sen., Scituate, 7 January, 1654, ...	20
Hamblen, Bartholomew, son of James, Barnstable, April, 1642, ...	45	William, Sen., child of, ...	20
John, son of James, Barnstable, 26 June, 1644, ...	45	James, son of Jeremiah, Scituate, 4 May, 1674, ...	50
Sarah, daughter of James, Barnstable, 7 November, 1647, ...	45	Jeremiah, child of, ...	50
Eliezer, son of James, Barnstable, 17 March, 1649, ...	45	Rodolphus, son of Thomas, Scituate, 26 December, 1674, ...	50
Israel, son of James, Barnstable, 25 June, 1655, ...	45	Thomas, child of, ...	50
James, children of, ...	45	Hathewey, John, son of Arthur, Plymouth, 17 September, 1653, ...	15
Hamon, Elizabeth, daughter of William, Rehoboth, 24 September, 1661, ...	52	Sarah, daughter of Arthur, Plymouth, 28 February, 1655, ...	16
William, child of, ...	52	Arthur, children of, ...	15, 16
Harlow, William, son of William, Plymouth, 5 October, 1650, ...	10	Haward, Jonathan, son of William and Sarah, Swansey, 8 April, 1672, ...	49
Samuel, son of William, Plymouth, 27 January, 1652, ...	14	Margery, daughter of William and Sarah, Swansey, 10 September, 1673, ...	48
Rebecca, daughter of William, Plymouth, 12 June, 1655, ...	17	Mercy, daughter of William and Sarah, Swansey, 30 January, 1680, ...	84
William, son of William, Plymouth, 2 June, 1657, ...	17	William, children of, ...	48, 49, 84
Mary, daughter of William, Plymouth, 19 May, 1659, ...	22	Heward, Sarah, daughter of John, Plymouth, 20 August, 1647, ...	4
Repentance, daughter of William, Plymouth, 22 November, 1660, ...	22	John, child of, ...	4
John, son of William, Plymouth, 19 October, 1662, ...	23	Hedge, Elizabeth, daughter of William, Yarmouth, 21 May, 1647, ...	3
Nathaniel, son of William, Plymouth, 30 September, 1664, ...	25	Mary, daughter of William, Yarmouth, 1648, ...	7
Hannah, daughter of William, Plymouth, 28 October, 1666, ...	31	William, daughter of, ...	3, 7
Bathsua, daughter of William, Plymouth, 21 April, 1667, ...	32	Hickes, Dorcas, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 14 February, 1651, ...	13
Joanna, daughter of William, Plymouth, 24 March, 1669, ...	33	Margaret, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 9 March, 1654, ...	16
		Samuel, children of, ...	13, 16
		Higgins, Joseph, son of Jonathan, Eastham, 14 February, 1666, ...	57

Higgins, Jonathan, child of, ...	57	Hoar, Sarah, daughter of Hezekiah, Taunton, 1 April, 1658, ...	39
Joshua, son of Benjamin, Eastham, 1 October, 1668, ...	58	Elizabeth, daughter of Hezekiah, Taunton, 26 May, 1660, ...	39
Lydia, daughter of Benjamin, Eastham, May, 1670, ...	58	Edward, son of Hezekiah, Taunton, 25 September, 1663, ...	39
Benjamin, children of, ...	58	Lydia, daughter of Hezekiah, Taunton, 24 March, 1665, ...	39
Jonathan, son of Richard, Plymouth, July, 1637, ...	27	Mary, daughter of Hezekiah, Taunton, 22 September, 1669, ...	39
Benjamin, son of Richard, Plymouth, July, 1640, ...	27	Hezekiah, son of Hezekiah, Taunton, 10 November, 1678, ...	83
Mary, daughter of Richard, Eastham, 27 September, 1652, ...	27	Hezekiah, children of, ...	39, 83
Eliakim, son of Richard, Eastham, 20 October, 1654, ...	27	Abigail, daughter of Nathaniel, Taunton, 2 November, 1682, ...	86
William, son of Richard, Eastham, 15 December, 1654, ...	27	Nathaniel, child of, ...	86
Jadah, son of Richard, Eastham, 5 March, 1656, ...	27	Hodges, Hodgis, Mary, daughter of Henry, Taunton, 3 February, 1675, ...	82
Richard, children of, ...	27	Esther, daughter of Henry, Taunton, 17 February, 1677, ...	82
Hillies, Deborah, daughter of Hugh and Rose, Yarmouth, 30 October, 1643, ...	45	William, son of Henry, Taunton, 18 March, 1680, ...	82
Samuel, son of Hugh and Rose, Yarmouth, July, 1646, ...	45	Charity, daughter of Henry, Taunton, 5 April, 1682, ...	86
Hugh, children of, ...	45	Henry, children of, ...	82, 86
Hinckley, Samuel, son of Samuel, Barnstable, 4 July, 1642, ...	44	Holmes, John, son of John, Plymouth, 22 March, 1662, ...	23
John, son of Samuel, Barnstable, 24 May, 1644, ...	44	John, child of, ...	23
Samuel, children of, ...	44	Hopkins, William, son of Giles, Eastham, 9 January, 1660, ...	28
Mary, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 3 August, 1644, ...	44	Giles, child of, ...	28
Sarah, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 4 November, 1646, ...	44	Elizabeth, daughter of Stephen, Eastham, June, 1668, ...	58
Melathia, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 25 December, 1648, ...	44	Stephen, son of Stephen, Eastham, 15 July, 1670, ...	58
Hannah, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 15 April, 1651, ...	44	Stephen, children of, ...	58
Samuel, son of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 14 February, 1652, ...	44	Hoskins, William, Plymouth, child of, 30 November, 1647, ...	4
Thomas, son of Thomas, and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 5 December, 1654, ...	44	Samuel, son of William, Plymouth, 8 August, 1654, ...	16
Bethshuah, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 15 May, 1657, ...	44	William, children of, ...	4, 16
Mehitabel, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 24 March, 1658-9, ...	44	William, son of William, Plymouth, 30 June, 1681, ...	75
Admire, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Glover,) Barnstable, 28 January, 1661, ...	44	William, child of, ...	75
Ebenezer, son of Thomas and Mary, (Glover,) Barnstable, 22 February, 1662, ...	44	Anne, daughter of William, Taunton, 14 February, 1678, ...	69
Thomas, children of, ...	44	Sarah, daughter of William, Taunton, 31 August, 1679, ...	80
Hoar, Hoare, Hore, Mercy, daughter of Hezekiah, Taunton, January, 1654, ...	39	William, son of William, Taunton, 30 June, 1681, ...	80
Nathaniel, son of Hezekiah, Taunton, March, 1656, ...	39	Henry, son of William, Taunton, 13 March, 1683, ...	83
		William, children of, ...	69, 80, 83
		Howland, Jabez, son of Jabez, Plymouth, 15 September, (November,) 1669, ...	35, 67
		Bethiah, daughter of Jabez, Plymouth, 3 June, 1674, ...	35

Howland, John, son of Jabez, Plymouth, 15 January, 1672, ...	35	Hallowey, Samuel, and Jane Brayman, Taunton, 26 March, 1666, ...	38
Josiah, son of Jabez, Plymouth, 6 August, 1676, ...	68	Hanmore, Elizabeth, and Daniel Hicckes, Scituate, 19 September, 1657, ...	49
John, son of Jabez, Plymouth, 26 July, 1679, ...	68	Harding, Joseph, and Bethiah Cooke, Eastham, 4 April, 1660, ...	27
Jabez, children of, ...	35, 67, 68	Harlow, William, and Rebecca Bartlett, Plymouth, 20 December, 1649, ...	8
Huckens, —, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Wells,) Barnstable, about 4 July, 1644, ...	44	William, and Mary Faunce, Plymouth, 15 July, 1658, ...	21
Mary, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Wells,) Barnstable, 29 March, 1646, ...	44	William, and Mary Shelley, Plymouth, 25 January, 1665, ...	26
Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Wells,) Barnstable, 2 February, 1647, ...	44	Hatch, Hach, Ann, and James Torrey, Scituate, 2 November, 1643, ...	17
John, son of Thomas and Rose, (Hollier,) Barnstable, 2 August, 1649, ...	45	William, Scituate, daughter of, married, 2 November, 1643, ...	17
Thomas, son of Thomas and Rose, (Hollier,) Barnstable, 25 April, 1651, ...	45	William, and Susanna Annible, Scituate, 13 May, 1652, ...	28
Hannah, daughter of Thomas and Rose, (Hollier,) Barnstable, 14 October, 1653, ...	45	Hannah, and Samuel Utley, Scituate, 6 December, 1648, ...	29
Joseph, son of Thomas and Rose, (Hollier,) Barnstable, 21 February, 1655, ...	45	Walter, and Elizabeth Holbrooke, Scituate, 6 May, 1650, ...	19
Thomas, children of, ...	44, 45	Lydia, and Henry Tayler, Barnstable, 19 December, 1650, ...	47
Hull, Mary, daughter of Trustrum, Barnstable, September, 1645, ...	45	Jane, and Thomas King, Scituate, 31 March, 1653, ...	19
Sarah, daughter of Trustrum, Barnstable, March, 1650, ...	45	Hathaway, Arthur, and Sarah Cooke, Plymouth, 20 November, 1652, ...	14
Joseph, son of Trustrum, Barnstable, June, 1652, ...	45	Hedge, Elizabeth, and Jonathan Barnes, Plymouth, 4 January, 1665, ...	31
John, son of Trustrum, Barnstable, March, 1654, ...	45	Hicks, Hicckes, Ephraim, and Elizabeth Howland, Plymouth, 13 September, 1649, ...	8
Hannah, daughter of Trustrum, Barnstable, February, 1654, ...	45	Elizabeth, and John Dickarson, Plymouth, 10 July, 1651, ...	13
Sarah, daughter of Trustrum, Yarmouth, 18 October, 1647, ...	3	Daniel, and Elizabeth Hanmore, Scituate, 19 September, 1657, ...	49
Trustrum, children of, ...	3, 45	Sarah, and Joseph Churchill, Plymouth, 3 June, 1672, ...	33
Hunt, Mary, daughter of Enoch, Rehoboth, 7 September, 1679, ...	86	Higgins, Jonathan, and Elizabeth Rogers, Eastham, 9 January, 1660, ...	28
Peter, son of Enoch, Rehoboth, 22 September, 1681, ...	76	Hiland, Sarah, and Thomas Turner, Scituate, 6 January, 1651, ...	21
Elizabeth, daughter of Enoch, Rehoboth, 2 October, 1682, ...	78	Hill, Frances, (of Unketey,) and Josiah Allin, Sen., Taunton, 14 December, 1667, ...	38
Enos, son of Enoch, Rehoboth, 28 January, ...	88	Rebecca, and Joseph Gray, Taunton, 25 February, 1667, ...	38
Enoch, children of, ...	76, 78, 86, 88	Hinckley, Thomas, and Mary Richards, Barnstable, 4 December, 1641, ...	44
Peter, son of John, Rehoboth, 7 February, ...	88	Thomas, and Mary Glover, Barnstable, 16 March, 1659-60, ...	44
John, child of, ...	88	Sarah, and Henry Cobb, Barnstable, 12 December, 1649, ...	42
		Elizabeth, and Elisha Parker, Barnstable, 15 July, 1657, ...	47
		Samuel, and Bridget Botfish, Barnstable, December 15, 1657, ...	44

MARRIAGES.

Haddawey, John, and Hannah Hollet, Barnstable, 1 July, 1656, ...	45
Hall, John, and Hannah Peniman, Taunton, 4 February, 1667, ...	66
Esther, and Thomas Jordaine, Rehoboth, 24 December, 1674, ...	53
Hallee, [or Hattee,] Alice, and Jonas Pickles, Scituate, 23 December, 1657, ...	49

Hoare, Nathaniel, and Sarah Wilbore, Taunton, 2 February, 1681, ...	80
Hodgis, Henry, and Esther Gallop, Taunton, 17 December, 1674, ...	82
Holbrooke, Elizabeth, and Walter Hatch, Scituate, 6 May, 1650, ...	19
Hollet, Hannah, and John Haddawey, Barnstable, 1 July, 1656, ...	45
Hollier, Rose, and Thomas Huckens, Barnstable, 3 November, 1648, ...	45
Holloway, Rose, and William Newland, Sandwich, 19 May, 1648, ...	6
Holmes, John, and Patience Faunce, Plymouth, 20 November, 1661, ...	22
John, and Mary Atwood, Plymouth, 11 December, 1661, ...	23
Nathaniel, and Mercy Faunce, Plymouth, 29 December, 1667, ...	31
Hooker, Samuel, and Mary Willett, Plymouth, 22 September, 1658, ...	21
Hopkins, Abigail, and William Merricke, Eastham, 23 May, 1667, ...	56
Stephen, and Mary Merricke, Eastham, 22 May, 1667, ...	58
Hoskins, Mary, and Edward Cobb, Plymouth, 28 November, 1660, ...	22
Sarah, and Benjamin Eaton, Plymouth, 4 December, 1660, ...	22
Rebecca, (of Lakenham,) and Richard Briggs, Taunton, 15 August, 1662, ...	38
Elizabeth, and Ephraim Tilson, Plymouth, 7 July, 1666, ...	31
William, and Sarah Casewell, Taunton, 3 July, 1677, ...	69
Howland, Deborah, and John Smith, Jun., Plymouth, 4 January, 1648, ...	5
Elizabeth, and Ephraim Hicks, Plymouth, 13 September, 1649, ...	8
John, and Mary Lee, Plymouth, 26 October, 1651, ...	13
Joseph, and Elizabeth Southworth, Plymouth, 7 December, 1664, ...	25
Ruth, and Thomas Cushman, Plymouth, 17 November, 1664, ...	25
Huckens, Thomas, and Mary Wells, Barnstable, 1642, ...	44
Thomas, and Rose Hollier, Barnstable, 3 November, 1648, ...	45
Hunt, Peter, Jun., and Rebekah Paine, Rehoboth, 24 December, 1673, ...	52
Elizabeth, and James Willett, Rehoboth, 17 April, 1673, ...	52
Rebekah, and Samuel Pecke, Rehoboth, 21 November, 1677, ...	66
Enoch, and Mary Paine, Rehoboth, 29 October, 1678, ...	71

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Haddawey, John, Barnstable, first born son of, buried 1657, ...	45
Hall, Sarah, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, died 26 May, 1677, ...	68
Samuel, child of, ...	45
Hamon, William, Swansea, buried 29 June, 1675, ...	61
Harlow, William, son of William, Plymouth, died 26 October, 1650, ...	10
William, son of, ...	10
Mary, wife of William, Plymouth, died 4 October, 1664, ...	25
William, wife of, ...	25
Hatch, William, Sen., Scituate, died 6 November, 1651, ...	21
Lydia, daughter of William, Scituate, died 2 May, 1653, ...	28
William, child of, ...	28
Hawner, Ephraim, Rehoboth, buried 27 August, ...	88
Hicks, Ephraim, Plymouth, died 12 December, 1649, ...	8
Hinckley, Sarah, wife of Samuel, Barnstable, buried August 19, 1656, ...	44
Samuel, wife of, ...	44
Mary, wife of Thomas, Barnstable, buried 25 June, 1659, ...	44
Admire, child of Thomas, Barnstable, buried 16 February, 1661, ...	44
Thomas, wife of, ...	44
Thomas, daughter of, ...	44
Holmes, Sarah, Plymouth, died 18 August, 1650, ...	10
Samuel, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, buried 13 September, 1674, ...	54
Samuel, child of, ...	54
Howland, John, Sen., Plymouth, died 23 February, 1672, ...	34
John, son of Jabez, Plymouth, died January, 1672, ...	35
Jabez, child of, ...	35
Huckens, Thomas, Barnstable, daughter of, buried 28 July, 1644, ...	44
Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas, Barnstable, buried 28 December, 1648, ...	44
Mary, wife of Thomas, Barnstable, buried 28 July, 1648, ...	45
Thomas, children of, ...	44
Thomas, wife of, ...	45
Hull, Sarah, Yarmouth, died, ...	4
Hunt, Daniel, son of Peter, Rehoboth, buried 15 September, 1673, ...	52
Peter, child of, ...	52
Mary, Rehoboth, 23 August, 1676, ...	63
Peter, Jun., Rehoboth, 25 August, 1676, ...	63
Tabitha, Rehoboth, 14 October, 1676, ...	63

Hunt, Peter, son of Enoch, Rehoboth, buried 12 October, 1681, ...	77
Elizabeth, daughter of Enoch, Rehoboth, buried 29 March, ...	88
Enoch, children of, ...	77, 88

BIRTHS.

I DE, IYDE, JACOB, son of Nicholas, Rehoboth, 4 July, 1681, ...	77
Nicholas, child of, ...	77
Nathaniel, son of Nicholas, Jun., Rehoboth, 14 November, 1678, ...	71
Mary, daughter of Nicholas, Jun., Rehoboth, 18 March, ...	87
Nicholas, Jun., children of, ...	87
Ingham, Sarah, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, 21 January, 1647, ...	21
Thomas, child of, ...	21
Ingraham, Hannah, daughter of Jarrett, Swansey, 29 December, 1673, ...	48
Jeremiah, son of Jarret and Rebekah, Swansey, 12 July, 1683, ...	84
Jarret, children of, ...	48, 84

MARRIAGES.

Iyde, Mary, and Samuel Fuller, Rehoboth, 12 December, 1673, ...	52
Nicholas, Jun., and Mary Ormsbey, Rehoboth, 27 December, 1677, ...	66
Martha, and Samuel Walker, Rehoboth, 11 November, 1681, ...	76
Patience, and Samuel Carpenter, Rehoboth, 8 January, ...	88
Ingraham, Margaret, (of Swansey,) and David Freeman, Rehoboth, 4 April, ...	88
Irish, Elias, and Dorothy Witherill, Taunton, 26 August, 1674, ...	65
Ivey, John, of Boston, and Marcy Bartlett, of Plymouth, 25 December, 1668, ...	32

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Iyde, wife of Nicholas, Rehoboth, buried 3 November, 1676, ...	63
Nicholas, wife of, ...	63
John, Rehoboth, December, 1676, ...	63
Ingram, Mary, daughter of Jarett, Rehoboth, buried 25 May, 1673, ...	52
Jarett, child of, ...	52

BIRTHS.

J ACKSON, LYDIA, daughter of Abraham, Plymouth, 19 November, 1658, ...	22
Eliezer, son of Abraham, Plymouth, October, 1669, ...	32
Abraham, children of, ...	22, 32
Jenkins, Jenkens, Elizabeth, Sandwich, 30 April, 1649, ...	8
Sarah, daughter of John and Mary, (Ewer,) Barnstable, 15 November, 1653, ...	45
Mehitable, daughter of John and Mary, (Ewer,) Barnstable, 2 March, 1654-5, ...	45
Samuel, son of John and Mary, (Ewer,) Barnstable, 12 September, 1657, ...	45
John, son of John, and Mary, (Ewer,) Barnstable, 13 November, 1659, ...	45
John, children of, ...	45
Jenney, Samuel, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 3 July, 1659, ...	22
Samuel, child of, ...	22
Johnson, John, son of Humphrey, Scituate, March, 1653, ...	18
Joseph, son of Humphrey, Scituate, 24 June, 1655, ...	21
Benjamin, son of Humphrey, Scituate, 27 August, 1657, ...	21
Margaret, daughter of Humphrey, Scituate, December, 1659, ...	29
Humphrey, children of, ...	18, 21, 29
Elizabeth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 19 May, 1673, ...	52
Joseph, son of John, Rehoboth, 3 Oct., 1677, ...	67
Rebecca, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 17 November, 1679, ...	86
Rachel, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 23 December, 1681, ...	77
Jonathan, son of John, Rehoboth, 20 February, 1682, ...	79
John, children of, ...	52, 67, 77, 79, 86
Richard, son of Richard and Elizabeth, Swansey, 21 January, 1683, ...	85
Richard, child of, ...	85
Jones, Benjamin, son of Robert, Swansey, 8 May, 1674, ...	51
Robert, child of, ...	51
Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 3 October, 1675, ...	60
Lydia, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 26 July, 1659, ...	60
Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton, 4 May, 1662, ...	60
Joseph, son of Thomas, Taunton, 5 May, 1664, ...	60
Thomas, children of, ...	60

Jones, Shuball, son of Ralph, Barnstable, 27 August, 1654, ...	45
Jedidiah, son of Ralph, Barnstable, 4 January, 1656, ...	45
John, son of Ralph, Barnstable, 14 August, 1659, ...	45
Ralph, children of	45
Jurdaine, Baruch, son of John, Plymouth, 24 February, 1650, ...	11
John, child of, ...	11

MARRIAGES.

Jackson, Abraham, and Remember Morton, Plymouth, 18 November, 1657, ...	17
James, Ralph, and Mary Fuller, Plymouth, 17 April, 1650, ...	10
Sarah, and Robert Parker, Barnstable, 28 January, 1656, ...	47
Jenkins, John, and Mary Ewer, Barnstable, 2 February, 1652, ...	45
Jones, Anna, and John Padduck, Swansea, 21 December, 1673, ...	48
Jordaine, Jourdain, Thomas, and Esther Hall, Rehoboth, 24 December, 1674, ...	53
Jehosabath, and John Robins, Plymouth, 14 December, 1665, ...	31

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Jennings, Susanna, Plymouth, died 23 March, 1654, ...	16
Johnson, Rachel, daughter of John, Rehoboth, buried April, 1682, ...	79
John, child of, ...	79
Jones, John, Swansea, buried 24 June, 1675, ...	61
Robert, Swansea, buried 24 June, 1675, ...	61

BIRTHS.

K EMTON, JOANNA, daughter of Ephraim, Scituate, 29 September, 1647, ...	18
Patience, daughter of Ephraim, Scituate, 2 October, 1648, ...	18
Ephraim, son of Ephraim, Scituate, 1 October, 1649, ...	18
Manasses, son of Ephraim, Scituate, 1 January, 1651, ...	18
Ephraim, children of, ...	18
Kendrick, Kenericke, Kennericke, Jasiel, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 23 March, 1682, ...	78
Mary, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 2 January, ...	88

Kendrick, Thomas, children of, ...	78, 88
King, Kinge, Rhoda, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, 11 October, 1639, ...	20
George, son of Thomas, Scituate, 24 December, 1642, ...	20
Thomas, son of Thomas, Scituate, 21 June, 1645, ...	20
Daniel, son of Thomas, Scituate, 4 February, 1647, ...	20
Sarah, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, 24 May, 1650, ...	20
John, son of Thomas, Scituate, 30 May, 1652, ...	20
Thomas, children of, ...	20
Samuel, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 29 August, 1649, ...	7
Isaac, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 24 October, 1651, ...	12
Samuel, children of, ...	7, 12
Kinsley, Mary, daughter of Eldad, Rehoboth, 7 October, 1675, ...	62
Nathaniel, son of Eldad, Rehoboth, 5 February, 1678, ...	70
Eldad, children of, ...	70
Kirbey, Increase, Sandwich, February, 1649, ...	9
—, Sandwich, February, 1649, ...	9
Knowles, Samuel, son of Richard, Plymouth, 17 September, 1651, ...	12
Mehitabel, daughter of Richard, Eastham, 20 May, 1652, ...	15
Mehitabel, daughter of Richard, Eastham, 20 May, 1653, ...	30
Barbara, daughter of Richard, Eastham, 28 September, 1656, ...	30
Richard, children of, ...	12, 15, 30

MARRIAGES.

Kempton, Kemton, Ephraim, and Joanna Rawlins, Scituate, 28 January, 1645, ...	17
Joanna, and George Morton, Plymouth, 22 December, 1664, ...	25
Kenricke, Thomas, and Mary Perrey, Rehoboth, 17 June, 1681, ...	76
King, Thomas, and Jane Hatch, Scituate, 31 March, 1653, ...	19
Kingsley, Kinsley, John, and Mary Maury, Rehoboth, 16 March, 1674, ...	53
Elizabeth, and Samuel Palmer, Rehoboth, 12 January, 1680, ...	72
Knapp, Elizabeth, and Nicholas Stoughton, Taunton, 17 February, 1673, ...	55
Knott, Martha, and Thomas Tobye, Sandwich, 18 November, 1650, ...	11
Knowles, John, and Apphiah Banges, Eastham, 28 December, 1670, ...	57

Knowles, Mercy, and Ephraim Done, Eastham,
5 February, 1667, ... 57

DEATHS AND BURIALS. .

Kempton, Kemton, Patience, daughter of Ephraim,
Scituate, died 1 July, 1648, ... 19
Ephraim, child of, ... 19
Manasses, Plymouth, died 14 January, 1662, 23
Julian, widow, Plymouth, died 19 February,
1664, ... 25
Ephraim, Scituate, died 1655, ... 49
Hannah, wife of Ephraim Kempton, Scituate,
died 31 March, 1656, ... 49
Ephraim, wife of, ... 49
Kenricke, Isaac, son of George, Rehoboth, 13 Jan-
uary, 1675, ... 63
George, child of, ... 63
Kerbey, Abigail, Sandwich, buried 29 February,
1649, ... 9
Jane, Sandwich, buried 23 March, 1649, . . 9
Richard, Sandwich, buried 23 March, 1649, . 9
Increase, Sandwich, buried 24 March, 1649, . 9
King, Kinge, Sarah, wife of Thomas, Scituate,
died 6 June, 1652, ... 21
John, son of Thomas, Scituate, died July,
1652, ... 21
Jane, wife of Thomas, Scituate, died 8 Octo-
ber, 1653, ... 21
Thomas, wives of, ... 21
Thomas, children of, ... 21
Kingsley, Kinsley, Alice, wife of John, Rehoboth,
buried 14 January, 1673, ... 52
John, wife of, ... 52
John, Rehoboth, buried 6 January, 1678, . 71
Mary, Rehoboth, buried 29 January, 1678, . 71
Eldad, Rehoboth, buried 30 August, 1679, . 87
Knot, George, Sandwich, buried 3 May, 1648, . 6

BIRTHS.

LATHAM, MERCY, daughter of Robert,
Plymouth, 2 June, 1650, ... 10
Robert, child of, ... 10
Laythorp, Mary, daughter of Thomas, Barnstable,
4 October, 1640, ... 46
Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Barnstable, 18
October, 1642, ... 46
Thomas, son of Thomas, Barnstable, 7 July,
1644, ... 46
Melletie, son of Thomas, Barnstable, 2 No-
vember, 1646, ... 46
Bethiah, daughter of Thomas, Barnstable, 23
July, 1649, ... 46

Laythorp, Thomas, children of, ... 46
Joseph, son of Joseph and Mary, (Ansell,)
Barnstable, 3 December, 1652, ... 46
Mary, daughter of Joseph and Mary, (Ansell,)
Barnstable, 22 March, 1654, ... 46
Benjamin, son of Joseph and Mary, (Ansell,)
Barnstable, 25 July, 1657, ... 46
Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph and Mary, (An-
sell,) Barnstable, 18 December, 1659, . 46
John, son of Joseph and Mary, (Ansell,) Barn-
stable, 28 November, 1661, ... 46
Joseph, children of, ... 46
Leichfeld, Sarah, daughter of Josiah, Scituate, 25
December, 1674, ... 50
Josiah, daughter of, ... 50
Leonard, Leonard, Eunice, daughter, of James,
Jun., Taunton, (Braintree,) 25 Novem-
ber, 1668, ... 40
Prudence, daughter of James, Jun., Taunton,
24 January, 1669, ... 40
Hannah, daughter of James, Jun., Braintree,
2 October, 1671, ... 59
James, son of James, Jun., Taunton, 1 Feb-
ruary, 1672, ... 59
James, Jun., children of, ... 40, 59
Hannah, daughter of James, Taunton, 2 Oc-
tober, 1671, ... 54
James, son of James, Taunton, 1 February, 1672, 60
James, son of James, Taunton, 11 May, 1677, 69
Lydia, daughter of James, Taunton, 10 March,
1679, ... 80
Stephen, son of James, Taunton, 14 Decem-
ber, 1680, ... 80
James, children of, ... 54, 60, 69, 80
Mary, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 2 Octo-
ber, 1680, ... 80, 82
Joseph, child of, ... 80, 82
Sarah, daughter of Benjamin, Taunton, 21
May, 1680, ... 82
Benjamin, son of Benjamin, Taunton, 25 Janu-
ary, 1683, ... 84
Benjamin, children of, ... 82, 84
Rachel, daughter of Rice, Rehoboth, 26 Jan-
uary, 1673, ... 51
Rice, daughter of, ... 51
Lewis, John, son of George, Sen., Scituate, 2
March, 1637, ... 46
Ephraim, son of George, Sen., Barnstable, 23
July, 1641, ... 46
Sarah, daughter of George, Sen., Barnstable,
2 February, 1643, ... 46
George, Sen., children of, ... 46
George, son of George, Jun., and Mary, (Lum-
bert,) September, 1655, ... 45
Mary, daughter of George, Jun., and Mary,
(Lumbert,) 9 May, 1657, ... 45

Lewis, Sarah, daughter of George, Jun., and Mary, (Lumbert,) Barnstable, 12 January, 1659, ...	45	Lincoln, Ebenezer, son of Samuel, Taunton, 15 October, 1673, ...	68
George, Jun., children of, ...	45	Rachel, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 16 September, 1677, ...	68
James, son of Thomas and Mary, (Davis,) Barnstable, March, 1654, ...	45	John, son of Samuel, Taunton, 15 September, 1679, ...	80
Thomas, son of Thomas and Mary, (Davis,) Barnstable, 15 July, 1656, ...	45	Samuel, children of, ...	37, 68, 80
Mary, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Davis,) Barnstable, 2 November, 1659, ...	45	Linnitt, Samuel, son of David and Hannah, (Shilley,) Barnstable, 15 December, 1655, ...	46
Thomas, children of, ...	45	Elisha, son of David and Hannah, (Shilley,) Barnstable, 1 June, 1658, ...	46
Samuel, son of Thomas and Hannah, Swansey, 23 April, 1673, ...	48	Hannah, daughter of David and Hannah, (Shilley,) Barnstable, 15 December, 1660, ...	46
Hephzibah, daughter of Thomas, Swansey, 15 November, 1674, ...	51	David, children of, ...	46
Thomas, children of, ...	51	Little, Ephraim, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 17 May, 1650, ...	10
John, son of James and Sarah, (Lane,) Barnstable, October, 1656, ...	46	Thomas, child of, ...	10
Samuel, son of James and Sarah, (Lane,) Barnstable, 10 April, 1659, ...	46	Lohun, Nathaniel, son of William, Swansey, 2 February, 1674, ...	61
James, children of, ...	46	William, son of, ...	61
Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel and Mary, Swansey, 17 July, 1673, ...	48	Lucas, John, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 15 July, 1656, ...	23
Nathaniel, son of, ...	48	Mary, daughter of Thomas, Plymouth, 15 March, 1658, ...	23
Joseph, son of Joseph and Mary, Swansey, 6 June, 1672, ...	49	Benoni, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 30 October, 1659, ...	23
Sibill, daughter of Joseph, Swansey, 18 March, 1674, ...	61	Samuel, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 15 September, 1661, ...	23
Joseph, children of, ...	49, 61	William, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 13 January, 1662, ...	23
Lincoln, Lincoln, Lincon, Mary, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 12 May, 1652, ...	39	Thomas, children of, ...	23
Sarah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 25 September, 1654, ...	39	Lumbert, Martha, daughter of Barnard, Barnstable, 19 September, 1640, ...	46
Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton, 21 April, 1656, ...	39	Jabez, son of Barnard, Barnstable, 1 July, 1642, ...	46
Samuel, son of Thomas, Taunton, 16 March, 1658, ...	40	Barnard, children of, ...	46
Jonah, son of Thomas, Taunton, 7 July, 1660, ...	40	Abigail, daughter of Joshua and Abigail, (Linnett,) Barnstable, 6 April, 1652, ...	46
Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 15 March, 1663, ...	40	Mercy, daughter of Joshua and Abigail, (Linnett,) Barnstable, 15 January, 1655, ...	46
Constant, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 16 May, 1665, ...	40	Jonathan, son of Joshua and Abigail, (Linnett,) Barnstable, 28 April, 1657, ...	46
Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 24 April, 1669, ...	39	Joshua, son of Joshua and Abigail, (Linnett,) Barnstable, 16 January, 1660, ...	46
Marcy, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 3 April, 1670, ...	40	Joshua, children of, ...	46
Thomas, children of, ...	39, 40	Jedidiah, son of Thomas, Sen., Barnstable, ...	46
John, son of John, Taunton, 11 October, 1665, ...	36	Benjamin, son of Thomas, Sen., Barnstable, 26 August, 1642, ...	46
Thomas, son of John, Taunton, 15 September, 1667, ...	36	Thomas, Sen., children of, ...	46
John, children of, ...	36	Jabez, Barnstable, son of, 18 February, 1661, ...	46
Samuel, son of Samuel, Taunton, 1 June, 1664, ...	37	Luther, Edward, son of Hezekiah, Swansey, 27 April, 1674, ...	51
Hannah, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 24 March, 1666, ...	37	Hezekiah, child of, ...	51
Tamisen, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 27 October, 1667, ...	37	Experience, daughter of Samuel, Swansey, 3 March, 1674-5, ...	61
		Samuel, child of, ...	61

MARRIAGES.

Lane, Sarah, and James Lewis, Barnstable, October, 1655, ...	46
Laythorp, Laythorpe, Joseph, and Mary Ansell, Barnstable, 11 December, 1650, ...	46
Mary, Barnstable, 20 November, 1656, ...	46
Thomas, of Barnstable, daughter of, married, Abigail, and James Clarke, Plymouth, 7 October, 1657, ...	17
Barnabas, and Susanna Clarke, Plymouth, 3 November, 1658, ...	22
John, and Mary Cole, Jun., Plymouth, 3 January, 1671, ...	33
Layton, Allis, and Roger Goodspeed, Barnstable, December, 1641, ...	43
Leonard, Leonard, Thomas, and Mary Watson, Plymouth, 21 August, 1662, ...	23
Mary, (Bridgewater,) and John Pollard, Taunton, 24 December, 1673, ...	55
James, Jun., (Taunton,) and Lydia Calipher, (Milton,) 29 October, 1675, ...	65
Hannah, and Isaac Dean, Taunton, 24 January, 1677, ...	70
Benjamin, and Sarah Thrasher, Taunton, 15 January, 1678, ...	83
Lee, Mary, and John Howland, Plymouth, 26 October, 1651, ...	13
Lettice, Elizabeth, and William Shirtley, Plymouth, 18 October, 1655, ...	17
Dorothy, and Edward Gray, Plymouth, 12 December, 1665, ...	31
Lewis, Mary, and John Bryant, Scituate, 14 November, 1643, ...	17
George, of Barnstable, daughter of, married, Thomas, and Mary Davis, Barnstable, 15 June, 1653, ...	45
George, Jun., and Mary Lumbert, Barnstable, December, 1654, ...	45
James, and Sarah Lane, Barnstable, October, 1655, ...	46
Lincoln, Lincone, Thomas, Sen., and Elizabeth Street, Taunton, 10 December, 1665, ...	30, 38
Linnett, Linnitt, Lynmitt, Hannah, and John Davis, Barnstable, 15 March, 1648, ...	43
Abigail, and Joshua Lumbert, Barnstable, May, 1650, ...	46
David, and Hannah Shilley, Barnstable, 15 March, 1652, ...	46
Little, Hannah, and Stephen Tilden, Scituate, 15 January, 1661, ...	29
Ephraim, Josiah Cotton and Hannah Sturtevant married by, ...	89
Lowell, John, (Boston,) and Elizabeth Silvester, Scituate, 24 January, 1658, ...	49

Lumbert, Joshua, and Abigail Linnett, Barnstable, May, 1650, ...	46
Mary, and George Lewis, Jun., Barnstable, December, 1654, ...	45
Abigail, and James Cleaguehorne, Barnstable, 6 January, 1654, ...	42
Martha, and John Martin, Barnstable, 1 July, 1657, ...	47
Jabez, and Sarah Darbey, Barnstable, 1 December, 1660, ...	46

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Leanard, Lenard, Hannah, daughter of James, Taunton, died 25 February, 1674, ...	55
James, son of James, Taunton, died 30 December, 1674, ...	65
James, children of, ...	55, 65
Sarah, daughter of Krie, Rehoboth, 16 March, 1676, ...	64
Krie, child of, ...	64
Lettice, Lettece, Thomas, son of Thomas, Plymouth, died 3 November, 1650, ...	11
Thomas, child of, ...	11
Lewis, Joseph, Swansey, buried 24 June, 1675, ...	61
Nathaniel, Swansey, died 13 October, 1683, ...	85
Lohun, William, Swansey, buried 24 June, 1675, ...	61
Lumbert, Jabez, first-born son of, died 18 February, 1661, ...	46
Jeremiah, Barnstable, 10 June, 1671, ...	41

BIRTHS.

M AN, RACHEL, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 15 April, 1679, ...	87
Mary, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 11 January, 1680, ...	73
Bethiah, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 12 March, ...	87
Thomas, children of, ...	73, 87
Marchant, Mary, daughter of John, Yarmouth, 20 May, 1648, ...	6
John, child of, ...	6
Abijah, Yarmouth, 10 January, 1650, ...	12
Marshall, Robert, son of Robert, Plymouth, 15 August, 1663, ...	24
Robert, child of, ...	24
Martin, Marten, Martine, John, son of John and Martha, (Lumbert,) Barnstable, June, 1658, ...	47
George, son of John and Martha, (Lumbert,) Barnstable, October, 1660, ...	47
John, children of, ...	47
Melatih, son of John and Jone, Swansey, 31 August, 1673, ...	48

Martin, Joanna, daughter of John and Joan, Swansey, 15 February, 1682-3, ...	84	Merrick, Stephen, son of William, Eastham, 12 May, 1646, ...	30
John, son of John, Swansey, 15 March, 1674-5, ...	61	Rebecca, daughter of William, Eastham, 28 July, 1648, ...	30
John, children of, ...	48, 61, 84	Mary, daughter of William, Eastham, 4 November, 1650, ...	30
John, son of John, Rehoboth, 10 June, 1682, ...	78	Ruth, daughter of William, Eastham, 15 May, 1652, ...	30
Robert, son of John, Rehoboth, 9 September, ...	88	Sarah, daughter of William, Eastham, 1 August, 1654, ...	30
John, children of, ...	78, 88	John, son of William, Eastham, 15 January, 1656, ...	30
Mason, Samuel, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 9 June, ...	88	Isaac, son of William, Eastham, 6 January, 1660, ...	28
Samuel, child of, ...	88	Rebekah, daughter of William, Eastham, 28 November, 1668, ...	56
Noah, son of Noah, Rehoboth, 17 December, 1678, ...	70	William, son of William, Eastham, 1 August, 1670, ...	57
John, son of Noah, Rehoboth, 28 November, 1680, ...	73	William, children of, ...	28, 30, 56, 57
Mary, daughter of Noah, Rehoboth, 12 December, 1682, ...	79	Miller, Susanna, daughter of John, Yarmouth, 2 May, 1647, ...	3
Noah, children of, ...	70, 73, 79	John, child of, ...	3
Matthews, Matthewes, Mathues, Samuel, son of James, Yarmouth, 1 May, 1647, ...	3	Elizabeth, born at Yarmouth, 13 October, 1649, ...	9
Sarah, daughter of James, Yarmouth, 21 July, 1649, ...	9	Mr., daughter of, ...	9
James, children of, ...	3, 9	Solomon, son of Robert, Rehoboth, 6 March, 1674, ...	53
Esther, Yarmouth, 8 January, 1650, ...	12	Mary, daughter of Robert, Rehoboth, 14 June, 1680, ...	73
Maycomber, Thomas, son of John, Taunton, 30 April, 1679, ...	80	Robert, children of, ...	53, 73
William, son of John, Taunton, 31 January, 1683, ...	84	Esther, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 4 April, ...	88
John, children of, ...	80, 84	Samuel, child of, ...	88
Mayo, Thomas, son of Nathaniel, Eastham, 7 December, 1650, ...	26	Morton, Ephraim, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 27 January, 1647, ...	5
Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel, Eastham, 16 November, 1652, ...	26	Rebecca, daughter of Ephraim, Plymouth, 15 March, 1650, ...	11
Samuel, son of Nathaniel, Eastham, 12 October, 1655, ...	26	Josiah, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 1653, ...	15
Hannah, daughter of Nathaniel, Eastham, 17 October, 1657, ...	26	Ephraim, children of, ...	5, 11, 15
Theophilus, son of Nathaniel, Eastham, 17 December, 1659, ...	26	John, son of John, Plymouth, 11 December, 1649, ...	8
Nathaniel, children of, ...	26	John, son of John, Plymouth, 21 December, 1650, ...	10
John, son of John, Eastham, 15 December, 1652, ...	26	Manasses, son of John, Plymouth, 7 June, 1653, ...	15
William, son of John, Eastham, 7 October, 1654, ...	26	Ephraim, son of John, Plymouth, 7 June, 1653, ...	15
James, son of John, Eastham, 3 October, 1656, ...	26	John, children of, ...	8, 10, 15
Samuel, son of John, Eastham, 2 March, 1658, ...	26	Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 3 May, 1652, ...	14
Nathaniel, son of John, Eastham, 2 April, 1667, ...	57	Joanna, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 9 November, 1654, ...	16
Thomas, son of John, Eastham, 24 June, 1670, ...	57	Nathaniel, children of, ...	14, 16
John, children of, ...	26, 57	Hannah, daughter of George, Plymouth, 27 November, 1668, ...	74
Medbery, Benjamin, son of John and Sarah, Swansey, 5 March, 1682, ...	84	Manasses, son of George, Plymouth, 3 February, 1668, ...	74
John, child of, ...	84		
Merrick, Merecke, Mericke, William, son of William, Eastham, 15 September, 1643, ...	30		

Morton, Ephraim, son of George, Plymouth, 12 April, 1670, ...	74
Joannah, daughter of George, Plymouth, 27 June, 1673, ...	74
Ruth, daughter of George, Plymouth, 20 December, 1676, ...	74
George, son of George, Plymouth, 8 July, 1678, ...	75
Timothy, son of George, Plymouth, 12 March, 1681-2, ...	75
George, children of, ...	74, 75
Myles, James, son of John, the younger, Swansey, 26 December, 1674, ...	51
John, the younger, child of, ...	51

MARRIAGES.

Macomber, Maycomber, Sarah, (of Marshfield,) and William Briggs, Taunton, 6 November, 1666, ...	38
Ursilla, (Marshfield,) and Nicholas White, Jun., Taunton, 9 December, 1673 . . .	70
Man, Thomas, and Mary Wheaton, Rehoboth, 9 April, 1678, ...	71
Manning, Thomas, and Rachel Blisse, Swansey, (Rehoboth,) 28 October, 1674, . . .	51, 53
Martin, John, and Martha Lumbert, Barnstable, 1 July, 1657, ...	47
John, and Mercy Billington, Rehoboth, 27 June, 1681, ...	76
Marshall, Robert, and Mary Barnes, Plymouth, ...	22
Richard, and Esther Bell, Taunton, 11 February, 1676, ...	69
Mason, Noah, and Sarah Fitch, Rehoboth, 6 December, 1677, ...	66
Samuel, and Elizabeth Miller, Rehoboth, 2 March, 1682, ...	79
Maury, Mary, and John Kinsley, Rehoboth, 16 March, 1674, ...	53
Mayo, Hannah, and Nathaniel Bacon, Barnstable, 4 December, 1642, ...	42
Nathaniel, and Hannah Prence, Eastham, 13 February, 1649, ...	26
John, and Hannah Reyecraft, Eastham, 1 January, 1650, ...	26
Mary, and Jonathan Banges, Eastham, 16 July, 1664, ...	56
Medselfe, Thomas, and Ann Paine, Rehoboth, 2 December, 1679, ...	87
Merrick, Mary, and Stephen Hopkins, Eastham, 23 May, 1667, ...	58
William, and Abigail Hopkins, Eastham, 23 May, 1667, ...	56
Stephen, and Mercy Banges, Eastham, 28 December, 1670, ...	57

Merritt, Katherine, and John Damman, Scituate, June, 1644, ...	19
Henry, daughter of, married, ...	19
Mery, Walter, and Martha Cotterell, Taunton, 17 February, 1682, ...	86
Michell, Mary, and James Shaw, Plymouth, 24 December, 1652, ...	14
Jacob, and Susanna Pope, Plymouth, 7 November, 1666, ...	31
Miller, Sarah, and John Titus, 3 July, 1677, . . .	66
Mary, and Samuel Perry, Rehoboth, 12 December, 1678, ...	71
Hannah, and Daniel Thurston, Rehoboth, 16 December, 1681, ...	76
Samuel, and Esther Bowin, Rehoboth, 20 July, 1682, ...	79
Elizabeth, and Samuel Mason, Rehoboth, 2 March, 1682, ...	79
Morrey, Jonathan, and Mary Foster, Plymouth, 8 July, 1659, ...	22
Morton, Remember, and Abraham Jackson, Plymouth, 18 November, 1657, ...	17
George, and Joanna Kempton, Plymouth, 22 December, 1664, ...	25
Hannah, and Benjamin Bosworth, Plymouth, 27 November, 1666, ...	31
Nathaniel, of Plymouth, and Anne Templar, of Charlestown, 29 April, 1674, . . .	35
Joanna, of Plymouth, and Joseph Prince, of Hull, 7 December, 1670, ...	33
Elizabeth, of Plymouth, and Nathaniel Bosworth, Jun., of Hull, 7 December, 1670, . . .	33
Mercy, and Joseph Dunham, Plymouth, 18 November, 1657, ...	17
Murcock, Mary, and William Browne, Plymouth, 16 July, 1649, ...	8

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Man, Rachel, wife of Thomas, Rehoboth, June, 1676, ...	63
Thomas, Rehoboth, child of, buried June, 1676, ...	64
Thomas, wife of, ...	63
Thomas, child of, ...	64
Mason, Martha, wife of Noah, Rehoboth, 6 February, 1675, ...	63
Noah, wife of, ...	63
Sampson, Rehoboth, September, 1676, . . .	63
Merritt, Henry, Scituate, died last of November, 1653, ...	19
Miller, Elizabeth, wife of John, Sen., Rehoboth, buried 18 April, 1680, ...	74
John, Sen., wife of, ...	74
Morton, John, son of John, Plymouth, died 20 December, 1649, ...	8

Morton, John, child of, ...	8	Newland, Anthony, and Esther Austin, Taunton, 16 December, 1682, ...	86
Eliezer, son of Nathaniel, Plymouth, died 16 January, 1649, ...	8	Newman, Hopestill, and George Shove, Taunton, 12 July, 1664, ...	59
Nathaniel, daughter of, Plymouth, still born, 23 November, 1650, ...	11	Nicarson, Elizabeth, and Robert Eldred, Yarmouth, October, 1649, ...	10
Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel, Plymouth, died 17 February, 1666, ...	31		
Nathaniel, children of, ...	8, 11, 31		
Lydia, wife of Nathaniel, Sen., Plymouth, died 23 September, 1673, ...	35		
Nathaniel, Sen., wife of, ...	35		
John, Sen., Middleberry, died 3 October, 1673, ...	35		
Myles, Rev. John., Swansey, died 3 February, 1682, ...	81		

BIRTHS.

N ELSON, JOANE, daughter of William, Plymouth, 28 February, 1650, ...	11	Nelson, Martha, daughter of John, Plymouth, died 19 February, 1675, ...	64
William, child of, ...	11	Sarah, wife of John, Plymouth, 4 March, 1675, ...	64
Newland, Mary, Sandwich, 16 April, 1649, ...	8	John, son of John, Plymouth, 5 June, 1676, ...	64
Anthony, son of Jeremiah, Taunton, 1 Au- gust, 1657, ...	86	John, children of, ...	64
Jeremiah, child of, ...	86	John, wife of, ...	64
Newman, Antipas, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 29 March, 1673, ...	51	Newman, Antipas, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, buried 17 July, 1673, ...	52
Samuel, child of, ...	51	Samuel, child of, ...	52
Sibell, daughter of Noah, Rehoboth, 31 March, 1675, ...	62	Sibill, daughter of Noah, Rehoboth, 24 Sep- tember, 1675, ...	63
Noah, child of, ...	62	Samuel, son of Noah, Rehoboth, buried 2 Oc- tober, 1677, ...	67
Nicherson, Joseph, son of William, Yarmouth, 10 mo., 1647, ...	3	Noah, children of, ...	63, 67
William, child of, ...	3	Rev. Noah, Rehoboth, buried 18 April, 1678, ...	71
Nye, Jonathan, Sandwich, born 20 November, 1649, ...	9	Norman, Elizabeth, daughter of Hugh, Yarmouth, died 28 May, 1648, ...	7
Bethiah, daughter of Ebenezer, Sandwich, 5 October, 1675, ...	81	Hugh, daughter of, ...	7
Ebenezer, child of, ...	81		

MARRIAGES.

Negus, Isaac, and Hannah Andrewes, Taunton, 7 April, 1679, ...	83	O LDHAM, OLDUM, MARY, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, 20 August, 1658, ...	49
Nelson, Martha, and John Cobb, Plymouth, 28 April, 1658, ...	17	Thomas, son of Thomas, Scituate, 30 Octo- ber, 1660, ...	29
John, and Sarah Wood, Plymouth, 28 Novem- ber, 1667, ...	31	Thomas, children of, ...	29, 49
Jane, and Thomas Faunce, Plymouth, 13 De- cember, 1672, ...	33	Ormsbey, Jeremiah, son of Thomas, Taunton, 25 November, 1672, ...	86
Newland, William, and Rose Holloway, Sandwich, 19 May, 1648, ...	6	Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 23 September, 1678, ...	71
Elizabeth, and William Witherell, Jun., Taun- ton, 14 March, 1681, ...	80	Jacob, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 13 Septem- ber, 1680, ...	73
		Bethya, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 15 April, 1682, ...	78
		Thomas, children of, ...	71, 73, 78, 86
		Jacob, son of Jacob, Rehoboth, 23 August, 1674, ...	53
		Jacob, child of, ...	53
		Elizabeth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 27 November, 1674, ...	53
		Mary, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 4 April, 1677, ...	66
		Jonathan, son of John, Rehoboth, 26 August, 1678, ...	70

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Nelson, Martha, daughter of John, Plymouth, died 19 February, 1675, ...	64
Sarah, wife of John, Plymouth, 4 March, 1675, ...	64
John, son of John, Plymouth, 5 June, 1676, ...	64
John, children of, ...	64
John, wife of, ...	64
Newman, Antipas, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, buried 17 July, 1673, ...	52
Samuel, child of, ...	52
Sibill, daughter of Noah, Rehoboth, 24 Sep- tember, 1675, ...	63
Samuel, son of Noah, Rehoboth, buried 2 Oc- tober, 1677, ...	67
Noah, children of, ...	63, 67
Rev. Noah, Rehoboth, buried 18 April, 1678, ...	71
Norman, Elizabeth, daughter of Hugh, Yarmouth, died 28 May, 1648, ...	7
Hugh, daughter of, ...	7

BIRTHS.

O LDHAM, OLDUM, MARY, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, 20 August, 1658, ...	49
Thomas, son of Thomas, Scituate, 30 Octo- ber, 1660, ...	29
Thomas, children of, ...	29, 49
Ormsbey, Jeremiah, son of Thomas, Taunton, 25 November, 1672, ...	86
Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 23 September, 1678, ...	71
Jacob, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 13 Septem- ber, 1680, ...	73
Bethya, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 15 April, 1682, ...	78
Thomas, children of, ...	71, 73, 78, 86
Jacob, son of Jacob, Rehoboth, 23 August, 1674, ...	53
Jacob, child of, ...	53
Elizabeth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 27 November, 1674, ...	53
Mary, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 4 April, 1677, ...	66
Jonathan, son of John, Rehoboth, 26 August, 1678, ...	70

Ormsbey, Martha, daughter of John, Rehoboth,	
7 May, 1680, ...	73
Jacob, son of John, Rehoboth, 16 March,	
1682, ...	78
John, children of, ...	53, 66, 70, 73, 78

MARRIAGES.

Oldham, Thomas, and Mary Witherell, Scituate,	
20 November, 1657, ...	49
Onion, Benjamin, (of Dedham,) and Deborah	
Woodcocke, Rehoboth, 24 May, ...	88
Ormsbey, Mary, and Nicholas Iyde, Jun., Reho-	
both, 27 December, 1677, ...	66
See Armsbey.	
Owin, Deliverance, (of Braintree,) and John Eedy,	
Taunton, 1 May, 1672, ...	83

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Ormsbey, Jacob, Rehoboth, buried 2 March, 1676,	64
Jacob, Jun., Rehoboth, buried 16 February,	
1676, ...	64
See Armsbey.	

BIRTHS.

P ADDOCKE, PADDUCK, ZACHARIAH,	
son of Robert, Plymouth, 20 March, 1636,	25
Mary, daughter of Robert, Plymouth, 10	
March, 1638, ...	25
Allis, daughter of Robert, Plymouth, 7 March,	
1640, ...	25
John, son of Robert, Plymouth, 1 April,	
1643, ...	25
Robert, children of, ...	25
—, daughter of, Plymouth, 1649, ...	8
Paddy, Paddey, Elizabeth, daughter of William,	
Plymouth, 12 November, 1641, ...	24
John, son of William, Plymouth, 25 Novem-	
ber, 1643, ...	24
Samuel, son of William, Plymouth, 1 August,	
1645, ...	24
Thomas, son of William, Plymouth, 6 Sep-	
tember, 1647, ...	4
Joseph, son of William, Plymouth, 10 Sep-	
tember, 1649, ...	7
William, son of William, Plymouth, 16 Sep-	
tember, 1652, ...	14
William, children of, ...	4, 7, 14, 24
Paine, Eleazer, son of Thomas, Eastham, 10 March,	
1658, ...	27
Thomas, child of, ...	27

Paine, Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel, Reho-	
both, 6 November, 1681, ...	76
Nathaniel, child of, ...	76
Elizabeth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 12	
July, 1682, ...	78
John, child of, ...	78
Palmer, William, son-in-law of Robert Paddocke,	
Plymouth, 27 June, 1634, ...	25
John, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 25 March,	
1682, ...	78
Samuel, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 4 Janu-	
ary, ...	87
John, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 4 January, .	87
Samuel, children of, ...	78, 87
Parker, Mary, daughter of William, Scituate, 1	
January, 1639, ...	20
William, son of William, Scituate, December,	
1643, ...	20
Patience, daughter of William, Scituate, Feb-	
ruary, 1648, ...	20
Lydia, daughter of William, Scituate, 9 May,	
1653, ...	20
Myles, son of William, Scituate, 25 June,	
1655, ...	29
Joseph, son of William, Scituate, 4 October,	
1658, ...	29
Nathaniel, son of William, Scituate, 8 March,	
1661, ...	29
William, children of, ...	20, 29
Mary, daughter of Robert and Sarah, (James,)	
Barnstable, 1 April, 1658, ...	47
Samuel, son of Robert and Sarah, (James,)	
Barnstable, June, 1660, ...	47
Robert, children of, ...	47
Thomas, son of Elisha and Elizabeth, (Hinck-	
ley,) Barnstable, 15 May, 1658, ...	47
Elisha, son of Elisha and Elizabeth, (Hinck-	
ley,) Barnstable, November, 1660, . . .	47
Elisha, children of, ...	47
Paule, James, son of William, Taunton, 7 April,	
1657, ...	60
John, son of William, Taunton, 10 July, 1660,	60
Edward, son of William, Taunton, 7 Februa-	
ry, 1664, ...	60
Mary, daughter of William, Taunton, 8 Feb-	
ruary, 1667, ...	60
Sarah, daughter of William, Taunton, 5 July,	
1668, ...	60
Abigail, daughter of William, Taunton, 15	
May, 1673, ...	55
William, children of, ...	55, 60
Hannah, Taunton, 4 October, 1657, . . .	69
Pecke, Rebekah, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 5	
April, 1674, ...	53
Anne, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 17 July,	
1677, ...	67

Pecke, Nathaniel, son of John, Rehoboth, 6 July, 1680, ...	73	Phillips, Phillipps, James, son of James, Taunton, 1 January, 1661, ...	40
Abigail, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 12 March, ...	87	Nathaniel, son of James, Taunton, 25 March, 1664, ...	40
John, children of, ...	53, 67, 73, 87	Sarah, daughter of James, Taunton, 17 March, 1667, ...	40
Noah, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 21 August, 1678, ...	70	William, son of James, Taunton, 21 August, 1669, ...	40
Jael, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 14 June, 1680, ...	73	James, children of, ...	40
Rebecca, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 22 October, 1681, ...	76	Mehitabel, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 9 January, 1676, ...	70
Samuel, children of, ...	70, 73, 76	Samuel, child of, ...	70
Israel, son of Israel, Swansey, 18 December, 1674, ...	51	Phinney, Jonathan, son of John and Elizabeth, (Bayley,) Barnstable, 14 August, 1655, .	47
Bethiah, daughter of Israel and Bethiah, Swansey, 2 January, 1683, ...	85	Robert, son of John and Elizabeth, (Bayley,) Barnstable, 13 August, 1656, ...	47
Israel, children of, ...	51, 85	Hannah, daughter of John and Elizabeth, (Bayley,) Barnstable, 2 September, 1657, .	47
Elisha, son of Nathaniel, Swansey, 19 April, 1675, ...	61	Elizabeth, daughter of John and Elizabeth, (Bayley,) Barnstable, 15 March, 1658-9, .	47
Nathaniel, child of, ...	61	Josiah, son of John and Elizabeth, (Bayley,) Barnstable, 11 January, 1660, ...	47
Elisha, son of Nicholas, Rehoboth, 4 April, .	87	John, children of, ...	47
Nicholas, child of, ...	87	Pickles, Jonas, son of Jonas, Scituate, 5 February, 1658, ...	49
Penfeild, Sarah, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 20 February, 1680, ...	73	Jonas, son of, ...	49
Thomas, child of, ...	73	Pinchin, Thomas, son of Thomas, Scituate, 15 May, 1640, ...	20
John, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 30 May, .	87	Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, 4 December, 1642, ...	20
Samuel, child of, ...	87	Thomas, children of, ...	20
Percival, see Pursuall.		Pollard, John, son of John, Taunton, 20 March, 1675, ...	66
Perram, Sarah, daughter of Abraham, Rehoboth, 11 October, 1679, ...	86	John, child of, ...	66
Rebekah, daughter of Abraham, Rehoboth, 11 October, 1679, ...	86	Pope, Seth, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 13 January, 1647, ...	5
Abraham, children of, ...	86	Thomas, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 25 March, 1651, ...	12
Noah, son of John, Rehoboth, 24 December, 1679, ...	86	John, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 15 March, 1652, ...	14
John, child of, ...	86	Thomas, children of, ...	5, 12, 14
Perren, Peren, Mary, daughter of John, Jun., Rehoboth, 16 April, 1673, ...	52	Pratt, Prate, Abigail, daughter of Benajah, Plymouth, 21 November, 1657, ...	17
John, Jun., child of, ...	52	Benajah, child of, ...	17
Mehitabel, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 19 April, 1677, ...	66	Abigail, daughter of Jonathan, Plymouth, 16 June, 1665, ...	32
Daniel, son of John, Rehoboth, 18 March, 1682, ...	78	Bathsheba, daughter of Jonathan, Plymouth, 20 February, 1666, ...	32
Nathaniel, son of John, Rehoboth, 9 February, ...	87	Jonathan, son of Jonathan, Plymouth, 20 March, 1668, ...	32
John, children of, ...	66, 78, 87	Hannah, daughter of Jonathan, Plymouth, 28 June, 1671, ...	33
Elizabeth, daughter of Abraham, Rehoboth, 3 December, 1681, ...	77	Jabez, son of Jonathan, Plymouth, 1 November, 1673, ...	35
Abraham, child of, ...	77	Meletiah, daughter of Jonathan, Plymouth, 11 December, 1676, ...	35
Perry, Perrey, Mehitabel, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 30 April, 1680, ...	73		
Jaciel, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 6 May, 1682, .	78		
Samuel, children of, ...	73, 78		
James, son of Thomas, Scituate, 12 March, 1673, ...	50		
Thomas, child of, ...	50		

Pratt, Bethiah, daughter of Jonathan, Plymouth,
8 August, 1679, ... 67
Jonathan, children of, ... 32, 33, 35, 67
Pursuall, Elizabeth, daughter of James, Sandwich,
10 September, 1675, ... 81
James, child of, ... 81

MARRIAGES.

Packer, Elizabeth, (of Bridgewater,) and Thomas
Auger, Taunton, 14 November, 1665, 30, 38
Jael, (of Bridgewater,) and John Smith, Sen.,
Taunton, 15 November, 1672, ... 59
Padduck, Padducke, Padduk, Mary, and Thomas
Roberts, Plymouth, 24 March, 1650, ... 11
Alice, and Zachariah Eedey, 7 May, 1663, ... 23
Susanna, (of Dartmouth,) and John Eedey,
Taunton, last of November, 1665, ... 38
Susanna, (of Dartmouth,) and John Eedey,
Taunton, 12 November, 1665, ... 38, 82
John, and Anna Jones, Swansey, 21 Decem-
ber, 1673, ... 48
Paine, Mary, and James Rogers, Eastham, 11 Jan-
uary, 1670, ... 58
Rebekah, and Peter Hunt, Jun., Rehoboth, 24
December, 1673, ... 52
Mary, and Enoch Hunt, Rehoboth, 29 Octo-
ber, 1678, ... 71
Ann, and Thomas Medselfe, Rehoboth, 2 De-
cember, 1679, ... 87
Palmer, Mary, and John French, Rehoboth, 27
November, 1678, ... 71
Samuel, and Elizabeth Kingsley, Rehoboth,
12 January, 1680, ... 72
Parker, William, and Mary Rawlins, Scituate,
April, 1639, ... 19
William, and Mary Turner, Scituate, 13 No-
vember, 1651, ... 19
Robert, and Sarah James, Barnstable, 28 Jan-
uary, 1656, ... 47
Elisha, and Elizabeth Hinckley, Barnstable,
15 July, 1657, ... 47
Pecke, Hannah, and Daniel Reed, August 20, 1677,
Samuel, and Rebekah Hunt, Rehoboth, 21
November, 1677, ... 66
Esther, and Jonathan Wilmouth, Rehoboth,
29 December, 1680, ... 72
Peniman, Hannah, and John Hall, Taunton, 4 Feb-
ruary 1667, ... 66
Perren, Anna, and Thomas Read, Rehoboth, 16
June, 1675, ... 62
Abraham, and Sarah Walker, Rehoboth, 27
December, 1677, ... 66
Perry, Pery, Perrey, Elizabeth, and Stephen
Burpb, Rehoboth, 29 May, 1674, ... 53

Perry, Samuel, and Mary Miller, Rehoboth, 12
December, 1678, ... 71
Mary, and Thomas Kenricke, Rehoboth, 17
June, 1681, ... 76
Nathaniel, and Sarah Carpenter, Rehoboth,
17 May, ... 88
Phillips, Phillipps, John, and Faith Dotey, Plym-
outh, 14 March, 1666, ... 31
Samuel, and Widow Cobb, Taunton, 15 May,
1676, ... 70
Phinney, John, and Abigail Coggon, Barnstable,
10 June, 1650, ... 47
John, and Elizabeth Bayley, Barnstable, 26
June, 1654, ... 47
Pickles, Jonas, and Alice Hallee, Scituate, 23 De-
cember, 1657, ... 49
Pinson, Pinsen, Thomas, Jun., and Elizabeth
White, Scituate, 18 September, 1662, ... 29
Hannah, and George Young, Scituate, 15 Jan-
uary, 1661, ... 29
Pitts, Samuel, and Sarah Bobitt, Taunton, 25
March, 1680, ... 82
Pollard, John, Taunton, and Mary Leanard, Bridge-
water, 24 December, 1673, ... 55
Poole, John, and Elizabeth Brenton, Taunton, 28
March, 1672, ... 59
Pope, Susanna, and Jacob Michell, Plymouth, 7
November, 1666, ... 31
Pratt, Prat, Hannah, and William Spooner, Plym-
outh, 18 March, 1651, ... 13
Benajah, and Persis Dunham, Plymouth, 29
November, 1655, ... 17
Jonathan, and Abigail Wood, Plymouth, 2
November, 1664, ... 25
Bathsheba, and John Doged, Plymouth, 29
August, 1667, ... 31
Prence, Mercy, and John Freeman, Eastham, 13
February, 1649, ... 26
Mary, and John Freeman, Sandwich, 14 Feb-
ruary, 1649, ... 9
Hannah, and Nathaniel Mayo, Eastham, 13
February, 1649, ... 26
Jane, and Mark Snow, Eastham, 9 Jan., 1660,
Judith, and Isaac Barker, Plymouth, 28 De-
cember, 1665, ... 31
Presberry, Catherine, and Richard Chadwell, Sand-
wich, 22 July, 1649, ... 9
Prince, Joseph, of Hull, and Joanna Morton, of
Plymouth, 7 December, 1670, ... 33

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Padduk, Robert, Plymouth, died 25 July, 1650, ... 10
Paddy, Joseph, son of William, Plymouth, died
18 February, 1649, ... 8

Redway, John, children of, ...	70, 78	Robinson, John, son of George, Rehoboth, 5 Sep-	
Rener, Joseph, son of John, Plymouth, 15 Au-		tember, 1681, ...	77
gust, 1650, ...	10	George, children of, ...	52, 77
John, child of, ...	10	Samuel, son of George, Jun., Rehoboth, 16	
—, daughter of Mr., Plymouth, 26 Decem-		November, ...	87
ber, 1647, ...	5	George, Jun., child of, ...	87
Mr., daughter of, ...	5	Rockett, Mary, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 14	
Richmond, Mary, daughter of John, Taunton, 2		December, ...	88
June 1654, ...	36	Joseph, child of, ...	88
John, son of John, Taunton, 6 June, 1656, .	36	Rogers, Sarah, daughter of Joseph, Sandwich, 6	
Thomas, son of John, Taunton, 2 February,		August, 1633, ...	14
1658, ...	36	Joseph, son of Joseph, Sandwich, 19 July,	
Susanna, daughter of John, Taunton, 4 No-		1635, ...	14
vember, 1661, ...	36	Thomas, son of Joseph, Sandwich, 29 March,	
Josiah, son of John, Taunton, 8 December,		1638, ...	14
1663, ...	36	Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph, Sandwich, 29	
Edward, son of John, Taunton, 8 February,		September, 1639, ...	14
1665, ...	36	John, son of Joseph, Sandwich, 3 April, 1642,	14
Samuel, son of John, Taunton, 23 September,		Mary, daughter of Joseph, Sandwich, 22 Sep-	
1668, ...	36	tember, 1644, ...	14
Sarah, daughter of John, Taunton, 26 Febru-		James, son of Joseph, Sandwich, 18 October,	
ary, 1670, ...	60	1648, ...	14
John, son of John, Taunton, 5 December,		Hannah, daughter of Joseph, Sandwich, 8	
1673, ...	58	August, 1652, ...	14
Ebenezer, son of John, Taunton, 12 May, 1676,	65	Joseph, children of, ...	13, 14
Abigail, daughter of John, Taunton, 26 Feb-		Rowley, Mary, daughter of Moses and Elizabeth,	
ruary, 1678, ...	83	(Fuller,) Barnstable, 20 March, 1653, .	47
John, children of, ...	36, 58, 60, 65, 83	Moses, son of Moses and Elizabeth, (Fuller,) .	
Rickard, John, son of Giles, Jun., Plymouth, 1652,	14	Barnstable, 10 November, 1654, . . .	47
Samuel, son of Giles, Jun., Plymouth, 14		Shuball, son of Moses and Elizabeth, (Fuller,) .	
January, 1662, ...	23	Barnstable, January 11, 1660, . . .	47
Giles, Jun., children of, ...	14, 23	Mehitabel, daughter of Moses and Elizabeth,	
Giles, children and grandchildren of, 14, 23, 35, 75		(Fuller,) Barnstable, January 11, 1660, .	47
Mary, daughter of John, Sen., Plymouth, 27		Moses, children of, ...	47
October, 1677, ...	35, 68, 75	Ryder, Rider, Mary, daughter of Samuel, Yar-	
Lydia, daughter of John, Sen., Plymouth, 12		mouth, 6 September, 1647, ...	3
December, 1679, ...	68, 75	Samuel, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 18 Novem-	
John, Sen., children of, ...	35, 68, 75	ber, 1657, ...	17
John, son of John, Plymouth, 29 Dec., 1681,	75	Samuel, children of, ...	3, 17
John, child of, ...	75		
John, son of John, Plymouth, 24 Nov., 1657,	17		
John, child of, ...	17		
John, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 26 Feb-			
ruary, 1679, ...	74		
John, Jun., child of, ...	74		
Mercy, daughter of John, Plymouth, 12 Feb-			
ruary, 1682, ...	75		
John, son of John, Plymouth, 12 February,			
1684, ...	75		
John, children of, ...	75		
John, children and grandchildren of, . . .	17, 75		
Ringe, Elizabeth, daughter of Andrew, Plymouth,			
19 April, 1652, ...	14		
Andrew, child of, ...	14		
Robinson, Nathaniel, son of George, Rehoboth, 1			
November, 1673, ...	52		

Sabin, Mary, daughter of William, Rehoboth, 18 September, 1675, ...	62	Shepherdson, Daniel, child of, ...	73
Margaret, daughter of William, Rehoboth, 10 April, 1680, ...	73	Sherive, Thomas, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 2 September, 1649, ...	7
William, children of, ...	52, 62, 73	Thomas, son of, ...	7
David, son of Nehemiah, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1674, ...	53	Shove, Edward, son of George, Taunton, 28 April, 1665, ...	37
Nehemiah, son of, ...	53	Elizabeth, daughter of George, Taunton, 10 August, 1666, ...	37
Jonathan, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 12 July, 1674, ...	53	Seeth, son of George, Taunton, 10 December, 1667, ...	37
Abigail, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 16 August, 1678, ...	71	Nathaniel, son of George, Taunton, 29 January, 1668, ...	60
Experience, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 14 March, 1681, ...	77	Samuel, son of George, Taunton, 16 June, 1670, ...	60
Joseph, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 18 November, 1682, ...	78	Sarah, daughter of George, Taunton, 30 July, 1671, ...	60
Joseph, children of, ...	53, 71, 77, 78	Mary, daughter of George, Taunton, 11 August, 1676, ...	65
Israel, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 16 June, 1673, ...	52	Joann, daughter of George, Taunton, 28 September, 1678, ...	81
Experience, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 5 October, 1676, ...	62	Yet Mercy, daughter of George, Taunton, 7 November, 1682, ...	85
Mary, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 4 March, 1679, ...	86	George, children of, ...	37, 60, 65, 81, 85
Samuel, children of, ...	52, 62, 86	Edward, son of Mr., Taunton, October, 1680, ...	85
Benjamin, son of Benjamin, Rehoboth, 2 December, 1673, ...	52	Mr., child of, ...	85
Benjamin, son of, ...	52	Skiffe, Bathshenah, born at Sandwich, 21 April, 1648, ...	5
Savage, Sarah, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 10 March, 1674, ...	53	Mary, daughter of James, Sandwich, 24 March, 1650, ...	11
Ellice, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 11 January, 1675, ...	62	James, child of, ...	11
Mary, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 5 June, 1678, ...	71	Smalley, Hannah, daughter of John, Plymouth, 14 June, 1641, ...	27
John, children of, ...	53, 62, 71	John, son of John, Plymouth, 8 September, 1644, ...	27
Savory, Moses, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 22 January, 1649, ...	8	Isaac, son of John, Eastham, 11 December, 1647, ...	27
Samuel, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 4 June, 1651, ...	12	Mary, daughter of John, Eastham, 11 December, 1647, ...	27
Jonathan, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 4 March, 1652, ...	14	John, children of, ...	27
Mara, daughter of Thomas, Plymouth, 7 April, 1654, ...	16	Smith, Thomas, son of Richard, Plymouth, 23 April, 1647, ...	4
Thomas, children of, ...	8, 12, 14, 16	Hannah, daughter of Richard, Plymouth, 23 April, 1647, ...	4
Mary, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 3 July, 1678, ...	67	Richard, children of, ...	4
Samuel, daughter of, ...	67	Joseph, son of John, Plymouth, 16 April, 1652, ...	14
Shaw, Shaue, Priscilla, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 22 June, 1680, ...	73	John, child of, ...	14
Anne, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 15 March, 1682, ...	78	Hasadiah, daughter of John, Jun., Plymouth, 11 January, 1649, ...	8
John, children of, ...	73, 78	John, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 1 October, 1651, ...	12
James, son of James, Plymouth, 6 December, 1654, ...	16	Eliezer, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 20 April, 1654, ...	16
James, child of, ...	16	Hezekiah, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 28 November, 1655, ...	16
Shepherdson, Nathaniel, son of Daniel, Rehoboth, 28 October, 1680, ...	73	John, Jun., children of, ...	8, 12, 16

Smith, Elizabeth, daughter of John, Taunton, 7 September, 1663, ...	37	Snow, Anna, daughter of Mark, Eastham, 7 July, 1656, ...	30
Henry, son of John, Taunton, 27 May, 1666, ...	37	Thomas, son of Mark, Eastham, 6 August, 1668, ...	58
Deborah, daughter of John, Taunton, 7 March, 1676, ...	79	Mark, children of, ...	30, 58
Hannah, daughter of John, Taunton, 22 March, 1678, ...	79	Sparrow, Rebeeca, daughter of Jonathan, Eastham, 30 October, 1655, ...	27
John, son of John, Taunton, 6 December, 1680, ...	79	John, son of Jonathan, Eastham, 2 November, 1656, ...	27
John, children of, ...	37, 79	Prisilla, daughter of Jonathan, Eastham, 13 February, 1658, ...	27
Elizabeth, daughter of John, Eastham, 24 February, 1668, ...	57	Jonathan, son of Jonathan, Eastham, 9 July, 1665, ...	57
John, child of, ...	57	Richard, son of Jonathan, Eastham, 17 March, 1669-70, ...	57
Hannah, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 17 September, 1662, ...	36	Jonathan, children of, ...	27, 57
Sarah, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 25 January, 1664, ...	36	Spooner, Sarah, daughter of William, Plymouth, 5 October, 1653, ...	15
Samuel, son of Samuel, Taunton, 15 October, 1666, ...	36	Samuel, son of William, Plymouth, 14 January, 1655, ...	16
Susanna, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 20 July, 1669, ...	39	William, children of, ...	15, 16
Esther, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 6 January, 1671, ...	59	Staples, Staple, John, son of Joseph, Taunton, 28 January, 1670, ...	40
Nathaniel, son of Samuel, Taunton, 26 July, 1675, ...	68	Amey, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 13 April, 1674, ...	55
Samuel, children of, ...	36, 39, 59, 68	Mary, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 26 January, 1677, ...	69
Mary, daughter of Samuel, Eastham, 3 January, 1669, ...	58	Joseph, son of Joseph, Taunton, 12 March, 1680, ...	82
Samuel, child of, ...	58	Hannah, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 17 May, 1682, ...	86
Mary, daughter of Andrew, Taunton, 3 October, 1675, ...	66	Joseph, children of, ...	40, 55, 69, 82, 86
Samuel, son of Andrew, Taunton, 15 May, 1678, ...	69	Starre, Staare, Benjamin, son of Thomas, Yarmouth, 6 February, 1647, ...	3
Susannah, daughter of Andrew, Taunton, 2 November, 1680, ...	82	Jehoshaphat, son of Thomas, Yarmouth, 12 January, 1649, ...	9
Andrew, son of Andrew, Taunton, 2 April, 1683, ...	86	Thomas, children of, ...	3, 9
Andrew, children of, ...	66, 69, 82, 86	Stevens, Richard, son of Richard, Taunton, 23 February, 1669, ...	55
Henry, son of Henry, Rehoboth, 4 December, 1673, ...	52	Mary, daughter of Richard, Taunton, 8 June, 1672, ...	60
Abiel, son of Henry, Rehoboth, 24 December, 1676, ...	62	Thomas, son of Richard, Taunton, 3 February, 1674, ...	55
Henry, children of, ...	52, 62	Tamsen, daughter of Richard, Taunton, 3 July, 1677, ...	69
Nathaniel, son of Daniel, Rehoboth, 7 August, 1674, ...	53	Nathaniel, son of Richard, Taunton, 30 July, 1680, ...	82
Ebenezer, son of Daniel, Rehoboth, 29 July, 1676, ...	62	Richard, children of, ...	55, 60, 69, 82
Judith, daughter of Daniel, Rehoboth, 7 February, 1678, ...	71	Gilbert, son of Francis, Rehoboth, 26 February, 1674, ...	53
Rebekah, daughter of Daniel, Rehoboth, 20 April, 1680, ...	73	Francis, son of, ...	53
Daniel, children of, ...	53, 62, 71, 73	Stockbridge, Charles, son of Charles, Scituate, 4 February, 1663, ...	29
Deborah, daughter of Ralph, Eastham, 8 March, 1654, ...	15	Charles, child of, ...	29
Ralph, child of, ...	15	Stoton, Hannah, daughter of Nicholas, Taunton, 4 July, 1679, ...	83
		Nicholas, child of, ...	83

Sturgis, Elizabeth, daughter of Edward, Yarmouth, 20 April, 1648, ...	6	Shaw, James, and Mary Mitchell, Plymouth, 24 December, 1652, ...	14
Edward, child of, ...	6	Jonathan, and Phebe Watson, Plymouth, 22 January, 1656, ...	17
Studson, Joseph, son of Robert, Scituate, June, 1639, ...	18	Shelley, Shilley, Hannah, and David Linnitt, Barn- stable, 15 March, 1652, ...	46
Benjamin, son of Robert, Scituate, August, 1641, ...	18	Mary, and William Harlow, Plymouth, 25 January, 1665, ...	26
Thomas, son of Robert, Scituate, 11 Decem- ber, 1641, ...	18	Susanna, and Samuel Gaurdiner, Plymouth, 20 December, 1682, ...	75
Samuel, son of Robert, Scituate, June, 1646, ...	18	Shirtliffe, Elizabeth, and Jacob Cooke, Plymouth, 18 November, 1669, ...	32
John, son of Robert, Scituate, April, 1648, .	18	Shirtley, William, and Elizabeth Lettice, Plym- outh, 18 October, 1655, ...	17
Eunice, daughter of Robert, Scituate, 28 April, 1650, ...	18	Shove, George, and Hopestill Newman, Taunton, 12 July, 1664, ...	59
Lois, daughter of Robert, Scituate, February, 1652, ...	18	George, and Mrs. Walley, Taunton, 18 Feb- ruary, 1674-5, ...	65
Robert, son of Robert, Scituate, 29 February, 1653, ...	18	Skiffe, Patience, and Elisha Bourne, Sandwich, 26 October, 1675, ...	81
Robert, children of, ...	18	Silvester, Lydia, and Nathaniel Rawlins, Scituate, 4 September, 1652, ...	19
Sturtivant, Ann, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 4 June, 1647, ...	4	Elizabeth, Scituate, and John Lowell, Boston, 24 January, 1658, ...	49
John, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 17 October, 1650, ...	10	Richard, daughter of, married, 4 Sept., 1652, .	19
Mary, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 7 De- cember, 1651, ...	13	Richard, daughter of, married 24 Jan., 1658, .	49
Samuel, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 19 April, 1654, ...	16	Smalley, Hannah, and John Banges, Eastham, 23 January, 1660, ...	28
Hannah, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 4 September, 1656, ...	17	Smith, John, Jun., and Deborah Howland, Plym- outh, 4 January, 1648, ...	5
John, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 6 September, 1658, ...	22	John, and Hannah Williams, Eastham, 24 May, 1670, ...	57
Lydia, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 13 December, 1660, ...	22	Hannah, and Francis Curtice, Plymouth, 28 December, 1671, ...	33
James, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 11 Febru- ary, 1663, ...	25	John, Sen., Taunton, and Jael Packer, (Bridge- water,) 15 November, 1672, ...	59
Joseph, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 16 July, 1666, ...	31	Andrew, and Mary Bunday, Taunton, 5 Janu- ary, 1673, ...	58
Samuel, children of, . 4, 10, 13, 16, 17, 22, 25, 31		Sarah, and John Woodcocke, Jun., Rehoboth, 26 February, 1673, ...	52
		Hannah, and John White, Taunton, 24 Feb- ruary, 1679, ...	83
		Sarah, and John Thompson, Rehoboth, 19 September, 1682, ...	79
		Snow, Mark, and Ann Cooke, Eastham, 18 Janu- ary, 1654, ...	15
		Mark, and Jane Prence, Eastham, 9 January, 1660, ...	28
		Sarah, and William Walker, Eastham, 25 February, 1654, ...	15
		Ruth, and John Cole, Eastham, 10 December, 1666, ...	57
		Southworth, Elizabeth, and Joseph Howland, Plymouth, 7 December, 1664, ...	25
		Nathaniel, and Desire Gray, Plymouth, 10 January, 1671, ...	33

MARRIAGES.

Sabin, Mercy, and James Welch, (of Swansey,) Rehoboth, 9 November, ...	88		
Hannah, and Joseph Allin, Rehoboth, 10 No- vember, 1673, ...	52		
Saffin, John, and Martha Willett, Plymouth, 2 De- cember, 1658, ...	22		
Sanford, Bathsheba, and Thomas Birch, Swansey, 24 January, 1683, ...	84		
Savage, Sarah, and Joseph Brooman, Rehoboth, 29 September, 1681, ...	76		
Savory, Mary, and Joseph Ramsden, Plymouth, 16 October, 1661, ...	22		
Scudder, Hannah, and Joshua Banges, Eastham, 1 December, 1669, ...	58		

Sparrow, Jonathan, and Rebecca Banges, Eastham, 26 October, 1654, ...	15
Spooner, William, and Hannah Pratt, Plymouth, 18 March, 1651, ...	13
Sprague, Anthony, and Elizabeth Bartlett, Plymouth, 26 December, 1661, ...	23
Stevens, Katheren, and Thomas Deane, Taunton, 5 January, 1669, ...	59
Stoughton, Nicholas, and Elizabeth Knapp, Taunton, 17 February, 1673, ...	55
Street, Elizabeth, and Thomas Lincoln, Sen., Taunton, 10 December, 1665, ...	30, 38
Sturtevant, Sturtivant, Ann, and John Waterman, Plymouth, 7 December, 1665, ...	31
Hannah, and Josiah Cotton, Plymouth, 8 January, 1707-8, ...	89
Surrey, Ruth, (of Mendum,) and John Bunday, (of Taunton,) 9 January, 1676, ...	65

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Sabine, Sabin, David, son of Nehemiah, Rehoboth, buried 4 February, 1674, ...	54
Nehemiah, child of, ...	54
Experience, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, buried 13 May, 1681, ...	77
Joseph, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, buried 8 May, ...	88
Joseph, children of, ...	77, 88
Sahen, Nathaniel, Rehoboth, May, 1676, ...	63
Sahon, Experience, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 28 November, 1676, ...	63
Samuel, child of, ...	63
Salsbury, John, Swansey, buried 24 June, 1675, ...	61
William, Swansey, buried 24 June, 1675, ...	61
Savage, Elizabeth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, buried 3 March, 1673, ...	52
John, child of, ...	52
John, Rehoboth, buried 22 August, 1678, ...	71
Savory, Moses, son of Thomas, Plymouth, died 9 June, 1650, ...	10
Thomas, child of, ...	10
Shaw, Alice, wife of John, Plymouth, died 6 March, 1654, ...	17
John, wife of, ...	17
Shove, Edward, son of George, Taunton, buried 7 August, 1665, ...	37
Hopstill, wife of George, Taunton, died 7 March, 1673-4, ...	55, 65
George, child of, ...	37
George, wife of, ...	55, 65
George, mother of, ...	85
Skaffe, Elizabeth, Rehoboth, 25 June, 1676, ...	63
Smith, Thomas, son of Richard, Plymouth, died 1648, ...	5

Smith, Richard, child of, ...	5
Agnes, wife of Francis, Taunton, died 6 January, 1665, ...	38
Francis, wife of, ...	38
Sarah, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, died 18 July, 1665, ...	36
Samuel, child of, ...	36
Lydia, wife of John, Sen., Taunton, died 21 July, 1672, ...	59
John, Sen., wife of, ...	59
Henry, Rehoboth, 24 November, 1676, ...	63
Elizabeth, daughter of Henry, Rehoboth, 1 March, 1676, ...	63
Henry, child of, ...	63
Snow, Anna, wife of Mark, Eastham, died 24 July, 1656, ...	30
Mark, wife of, ...	30
Southworth, Thomas, Plymouth, died 8 December, 1669, ...	32
Spooner, Elizabeth, wife of William, Plymouth, died 28 April, 1648, ...	5
William, wife of, ...	5
Stevens, Elizabeth, wife of Francis, Rehoboth, buried 4 March, 1675, ...	62
Francis, wife of, ...	62
Sturgis, Joseph, Yarmouth, buried 16 April, 1650, ...	12
Sturtivant, John, son of Samuel, died 30 October, 1650, ...	10
Samuel, child of, died, ...	10
Sutton, Julian, Rehoboth, buried 4 June, 1678, ...	71

BIRTHS.

T ALBOT, TALBOTT, TALBUTT, GARED, son of Garrett, Taunton, 20 March, 1667, ...	37
Mary, daughter of Jarudd, Taunton, 14 December, 1671, ...	60
Samuel, son of Jarerd, Taunton, 29 February, 1675, ...	68
Josiah, son of Jared, Taunton, 21 October, 1678, ...	68
Nathaniel, son of Jared, Taunton, 21 February, 1679, ...	81
Jared, children of, ...	37, 60, 68, 81
Taylor, Ruth, daughter of Richard, Yarmouth, 29 July, 1647, ...	3
Ann, daughter of Richard, Yarmouth, 2 December, 1648, ...	7
Ruth, daughter of Richard, Yarmouth, 11 April, 1649, ...	9
Richard, children of, ...	3, 7, 9
Martha, born at Yarmouth, 18 December, 1650, ...	12
Lydia, daughter of Henry and Lydia, (Hatch,) Barnstable, 21 June, 1655, ...	47

Tayler, Jonathan, son of Henry and Lydia, (Hatch), Barnstable, 20 April, 1658, ...	47	Tinkham, Peter, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 23 December, 1653, ...	15
Henry, children of, ...	47	Hezekiah, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 8 Feb- ruary, 1655, ...	16
Temple, Templer, Hannah, daughter of Richard, Yarmouth, 5 January, 1642, ...	6	John, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 7 June, 1658, ...	17
Samuel, son of Richard, Yarmouth, 22 Janu- ary, 1648, ...	7	Mary, daughter of Ephraim, Plymouth, 5 Au- gust, 1661, ...	26
Richard, children of, ...	6, 7	John, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 15 Novem- ber, 1663, ...	26
Thayer, Johanna, daughter of Nathaniel, Taun- ton, 13 December, 1665, ...	30, 37	Isaac, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 11 April, 1666, ...	31
Nathaniel, child of, ...	30, 37	Ephraim, children of, . . 7, 12, 15, 16, 17, 26, 31	31
Thrasher, Israel, son of Christopher, Taunton, 15 September, 1648, ...	82	Tisdall, Abigail, daughter of John, Taunton, 15 July, 1667, ...	54
Christopher, child of, ...	82	John, son of John, Taunton, 10 August, 1669, ...	54
Mary, daughter of Israel, Taunton, 7 August, 1677, ...	82	Remember, daughter of John, Taunton, 8 July, 1675, ...	69
Israel, child of, ...	82	John, children of, ...	54 69
Thurber, Thurbery, Mary, daughter of John and Mary, Swansea, 10 July, 1674, ...	85	Anna, daughter of John, Jun., Taunton, 27 January, 1672, ...	59
Thomas, son of John and Mary, Swansea, 24 November, 1676, ...	85	John, Jun., child of, ...	59
Elizabeth, daughter of John and Mary, Swan- sey, 24 August, 1678, ...	84	Titus, Lydia, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 6 De- cember, 1674, ...	53
Rachel, daughter of John and Mary, Swansea, 5 March, 1682-3, ...	84	John, child of, ...	53
John, children of, ...	84, 85	Samuel, son of John, Jun., Rehoboth, 29 July, 1680, ...	73
Ruth, daughter of Thomas, Swansea, 16 July, 1682, ...	80	Hannah, daughter of John, Jun., Rehoboth, 10 November, 1682, ...	78
Abigail, daughter of Thomas and Ruth, Swan- sey, 31 October, 1683, ...	85	John, son of John, Jun., Rehoboth, 12 March, 1678, ...	71
Thomas, children of, ...	80, 85	John, Jun., children of, ...	71, 73, 78
Thurston, Sarah, daughter of Daniel, Rehoboth, 2 January, ...	88	Mary, daughter of Silas, Rehoboth, 30 March, 1681, ...	77
Daniel, child of, ...	88	Silas, son of Silas, Rehoboth, 12 August, . .	87
Tiffeny, Sarah, daughter of Humphrey and Eliza- beth, Swansea, 6 July, 1683, ...	84	Silas, children of, ...	77, 87
Humphrey, child of, ...	84	Togood, John, son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth, Swansey, 20 April, 1679, ...	84
Tilden, Tildin, Nathaniel, son of Joseph, Scituate, September, 1650, ...	21	Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel and Eliza- beth, Swansea, 25 July, 1682, ...	84
John, son of Joseph, Scituate, December, 1652,	21	Nathaniel, children of, ...	84
Rebecca, daughter of Joseph, Scituate, Feb- ruary, 1654, ...	21	Tompson, John, child of, ...	4
Joseph, son of Joseph, Scituate, 12 February, 1656, ...	21	John, son of John, Plymouth, 24 November, 1649, ...	8
Stephen, son of Joseph, Scituate, 14 May, 1659, ...	49	John, children of, ...	4, 8
Joseph, children of, ...	21, 49	Torrey, James, son of James, Scituate, 3 Septem- ber, 1644, ...	18
Mercy, daughter of Stephen, Scituate, 1 May, 1654, ...	50	William, son of James, Scituate, March 15, 1646, ...	18
Hannah, daughter of Stephen, Scituate, 14 October, 1662, ...	29	Joseph, son of James, Scituate, 18 March, 1648, ...	18
Stephen, children of, ...	29, 50	Damaris, daughter of James, Scituate, 26 Oc- tober, 1651, ...	18
Tinkham, Ephraim, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 5 August, 1649, ...	7	Jonathan, son of James, Scituate, 20 Septem- ber, 1654, ...	19
Ebenezer, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 30 Sep- tember, 1651, ...	12		

Torrey, Mary, daughter of James, Scituate, 14 February, 1656, ...	21
Sarah, daughter of James, Scituate, 9 February, 1660, ...	29
Joanna, daughter of James, Scituate, 4 May, 1663, ...	29
James, children of, ...	18, 19, 21, 29
Tupper, Eldad, son of Thomas, Sandwich, 31 May, 1675, ...	81
Thomas, child of, ...	81
Turner, Jonathan, son of John, Sen., Scituate, 20 September, 1646, ...	20
Joseph, son of John, Sen., Scituate, 12 January, 1647, ...	20
Joseph, son of John, Sen., Scituate, 12 January, 1649, ...	20
Ezekiel, son of John, Sen., Scituate, 7 January, 1650, ...	20
John, son of John, Sen., Scituate, 30 October, 1654, ...	20
Elisha, son of John, Sen., Scituate, 8 March, 1656, ...	21
John, Sen., children of, ...	20, 21
Lydia, daughter of John, Scituate, 24 January, 1652, ...	18
John, child of, ...	18
Icbabod, son of John, Jun., Scituate, 9 April, 1676, ...	50
John, Jun., child of, ...	50
Nathaniel, son of Thomas, Scituate, 1 March, 1654, ...	21
Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, July, 1656, ...	21
Thomas, children of, ...	21
Susanna, Sandwich, 28 September, 1648, ...	6
Twining, Stephen, son of William, Eastham, 6 February, 1659, ...	27
William, child of, ...	27

MARRIAGES.

Talbutt, Garrett, and Sarah Andrews, Taunton, 1 April, 1664, ...	38
Tayler, Henry, and Lydia Hatch, Barnstable, 19 December, 1650, ...	47
Templar, Anne, of Charlestown, and Nathaniel Morton, of Plymouth, 29 April, 1674, ...	35
Thirber, Mary, and Samuel Bullucke, Swansey, 12 November, 1673, ...	48
Thompson, John, and Sarah Smith, Rehoboth, 19 September, 1682, ...	79
Thrasher, Tharsher, Hannah, and Stephen Casewell, Taunton, 29 December, 1672, ...	59
Israel, and Mary Caswell, Taunton, 15 August, 1676, ...	82

Thrasher, Sarah, and Benjamin Leanard, Taunton, 15 January, 1678, ...	83
Samuel, (of Taunton,) and Bethya Brookes, Rehoboth, 4 December, ...	88
Thurston, Daniel, and Hannah Miller, Rehoboth, 16 December, 1681, ...	76
Tilden, Joseph, and Ellice Twisden, Scituate, 20 November, 1649, ...	21
Stephen, and Hannah Little, Scituate, 15 January, 1661, ...	29
Lydia, (of Plymouth,) and Samuel Ryder, Taunton, 14 June, 1680, ...	82
Tilson, Mary, and James Cole, Jun., Plymouth, 23 December, 1652, ...	14
Elizabeth, and Benajah Dunham, Plymouth, 25 October, 1660, ...	22
Jone, and Gyles Rickard, Sen., Plymouth, 20 May, 1662, ...	23
Ephraim, and Elizabeth Hoskins, Plymouth, 7 July, 1666, ...	31
Tisdall, John, Jun., Taunton, and Hannah Rogers, Duxbury, 23 November, 1664, ...	55
Mary, and Nathaniel French, Taunton, 9 January, 1676, ...	70
Titus, John, and Lydia Redwey, Rehoboth, 17 July, 1673, ...	52
Abigail, and John Fuller, Rehoboth, 25 April, 1673, ...	52
John, and Sarah Miller, Rehoboth, 3 July, 1677, ...	66
Mary, and Richard Bowine, Rehoboth, 9 January, ...	88
Toby, Thomas, and Martha Knott, Sandwich, 18 November, 1650, ...	11
Torrey, James, and Ann Hatch, Scituate, 2 November, 1643, ...	17
Turner, Mary, and William Parker, Scituate, 13 November, 1651, ...	19
Humphrey, daughter of, married, ...	19
Thomas, and Sarah Hiland, Scituate, 6 January, 1651, ...	21
Twisden, Ellice, and Joseph Tilden, Scituate, 20 November, 1649, ...	21

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Tayler, Ruth, daughter of Richard, Yarmouth, buried 1648, ...	7
Richard, child of, ...	7
Ann, Yarmouth, buried 29 March, 1650, ...	12
Templer, Hester, Yarmouth, buried 13 September, 1649, ...	10
Tilby, Hugh, Yarmouth, died 28 January, 1647, ...	4
Tisdall, John, Sen., Taunton, killed 27 June, 1675, ...	69

Tisdall, Sarah, wife of John, Sen., Taunton, died December, 1676, ...	69
John, Sen., wife of, ...	69
Titus, Lydia, wife of John, Rehoboth, 25 November, 1676, ...	63
John, wife of, ...	63
Tompson, John, son of John, Plymouth, died 11 February, 1648, ...	5
John, son of, ...	5
Tupper, Thomas, Sen., Sandwich, died 28 March, 1676, ...	64
Anne, Sandwich, died 4 June, 1676, ...	64
Turner, Joseph, son of John, Sen., Scituate, died 15 January, 1647, ...	20, 21
John, Sen., child of, died, ...	20, 21
Twining, William, Sen., Eastham, died 15 April, 1659, ...	28

BIRTH.

UTLEY, LYDIA, daughter of Samuel, Scituate, 28 December, 1659, ...	29
Samuel, child of, ...	29

MARRIAGE.

Utley, Samuel, and Hannah Hatch, Scituate, 6 December, 1648, ...	29
--	----

BIRTHS.

VINALL, MARY, daughter of Stephen, Scituate, 29 November, 1662, ...	29
Stephen, child of, ...	29
Vixon, Jemineh, daughter of Robert, Eastham, 30 August, 1655, ...	27
Titus, son of Robert, Eastham, 2 December, 1657, ...	27
Elizabeth, daughter of Robert, Eastham, 29 May, 1660, ...	27
Robert, children of, ...	27

MARRIAGES.

Varssall, Varssell, Judith, and Resolved White, Scituate, 8 April, 1640, ...	19
William, daughter of, married, ...	19
Frances, and James Adams, Scituate, 16 July, 1646, ...	19
Vermayes, Benjamin, and Mercy Bradford, Plymouth, 21 December, 1648, ...	5
Vinall, Mary, and Isaac Chettenden, Scituate, April, 1646, ...	28

Vinall, Stephen, and Mary Baker, Scituate, 26 February, 1661, ...	29
Vincent, Mary, Sandwich, married 8 November, 1648, ...	6

BIRTHS.

WALKER, JOHN, son of William, Eastham, 24 April, 1655, ...	15
William, son of William, Eastham, 2 August, 1659, ...	27
William, children of, ...	15, 27
Ebenezer, son of Philip, Rehoboth, 15 November, 1676, ...	62
Philip, child of, ...	62
Samuel, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 11 November, 1682, ...	79
Samuel, child of, ...	79
Warren, Warrin, Sarah, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 29 August, 1649, ...	7
Hope, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 6 (7) March, 1650, (1651,)	11, 24
Jane, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 10 January, (31 December,) 1652, ...	14, 24
Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 15 September, 1654, ...	24
Alice, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 2 August, 1656, ...	24
Mercy, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 20 February, 1657, ...	24
Mary, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 9 March, 1660, ...	24
Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 10 March, 1661, ...	24
John, son of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 23 October, 1663, ...	24
James, son of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 7 November, 1665, ...	24, 25
Nathaniel, children of, ...	11, 14, 24, 25
Mercy, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 23 September, 1653, ...	33
Abigail, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 15 March, 1655, ...	34
Joseph, son of Joseph, Plymouth, 8 January, 1657, ...	34
Patience, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 15 March, 1660, ...	34
Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 15 August, 1662, ...	34
Benjamin, son of Joseph, Plymouth, 8 January, 1670, ...	34
Joseph, children of, ...	34
James, son of Richard, Plymouth, 13 January, 1679, ...	72
James, son of Richard, Plymouth, Jan., 1682, ...	75

Warren, Samuel, son of Richard, Plymouth, 7 March, 1682-3, ... 75	White, Hannah, daughter of John, Taunton, 19 April, 1683, ... 86
Richard, children of, ... 72, 75	John, children of, ... 80, 86
Waterman, Samuel, son of John, Plymouth, 16 October, 1666, ... 31	Whittaker, Whittakar, Whittacar, Mehitabel, daugh- ter of Richard, Rehoboth, 27 December, 1674, ... 53
Elizabeth, daughter of John, Plymouth, 15 January, 1668, ... 32	Ephraim, son of Richard, Rehoboth, 27 Jan- uary, 1678, ... 71
John, children of, ... 31, 32	Noah, son of Richard, Rehoboth, 31 January, 1682, ... 78
Watson, Samuel, son of George, Plymouth, 18 January, 1647, ... 5	Richard, children of, ... 53, 71, 78
Elizabeth, daughter of George, Plymouth, 18 January, 1647, ... 5	Wilbore, Mary, daughter of Shadrach, Taunton, 18 March, 1661, ... 37
Jonathan, son of George, Plymouth, 9 March, 1651, ... 13	Samuel, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 1 April, 1663, ... 37
Elkanan, son of George, Plymouth, 25 Feb- ruary, 1655-6, ... 16	Rebekah, daughter of Shadrach, Taunton, 13 January, 1664, ... 37
George, children of, ... 5, 13, 16	Hannah, daughter of Shadrach, 24 February, 1667, ... 37
West, William, son of John and Mehitabel, Swan- sey, 11 September, 1683, ... 85	Joseph, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 27 July, 1670, ... 39
John, child of, ... 85	Shadrach, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 5 De- cember, 1672, ... 59
Wheaton, Weaton, Wheaten, Sarah, daughter of Jeremiah, Rehoboth, 29 September, 1673, 52	John, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 2 March, 1674-5, ... 65
Ebenezer, son of Jeremiah, Rehoboth, 7 March, 1677, ... 66	Eliezer, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 1 July, 1677, ... 69
Mehitabel, daughter of Jeremiah, Rehoboth, 2 April, 1681, ... 76	Benjamin, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 23 July, 1683, ... 83
Nathaniel, son of Jeremiah, Rehoboth, 6 March, ... 87	Shadrach, children of, ... 37, 39, 59, 65, 69, 83
Jeremiah, children of, ... 87	Anna, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 7 May, 1672, ... 60
Samuel, son of Samuel and Elizabeth, Swan- sey, 21 July, 1683, ... 85	Joseph, daughter of, <i>H 26</i> 60
Samuel, child of, ... 85	Willet, Willett, Esther, daughter of Thomas, Plymouth, 6 July, 1647, ... 4
Whilden, Sarah, Yarmouth, 21 June, 1650, . . 12	James, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 24 Novem- ber, 1649, ... 8
White, William, son of Resolved, Scituate, April, 10, 1642, ... 19	Hezekiah, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 20 July, 1651, ... 12
John, son of Resolved, Scituate, 11th March, 1644, ... 19	Thomas, children of, ... 4, 8, 12
Samuel, son of Resolved, Scituate, 13 March, 1646, ... 19	Hezekiah, son of Captain, 16 November, or thereabouts, 1653, ... 15
Resolved, son of Resolved, Scituate, 12 No- vember, 1647, ... 19	Captain, child of, ... 15
Anna, daughter of Resolved, Scituate, 4 June, 1649, ... 19	Williams, Nathaniel, son of Thomas, Eastham, 24 April, 1655, ... 15
Elizabeth, daughter of Resolved, Scituate, 4 June, 1652, ... 19	Thomas, child of, ... 15
Josiah, son of Resolved, Scituate, 29 Septem- ber, 1654, ... 19	Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 30 July, 1669, ... 40
Resolved, children of, ... 19	Richard, son of Joseph, Taunton, 26 Novem- ber, 1671, ... 54
Nicholas, son of Nicholas, Taunton, 25 Octo- ber, 1676, ... 70	Mehitabel, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 7 June, 1676, ... 65
Ephraim, son of Nicholas, Taunton, 8 Feb- ruary, 1678, ... 80	Joseph, son of Joseph, Taunton, 13 February, 1678, ... 83
Dorcas, daughter of Nicholas, Taunton, 24 September, 1680, ... 80	Joseph, children of, ... 40, 54, 65, 83
Nicholas, children of, ... 70, 80	John, son of Nathaniel, Taunton, 27 Aug. 1675, 66
John, son of John, Taunton, 16 August, 1681, 80	

Williams, Nathaniel, son of, ...	66	Wood, Jonathan, son of Henry, Plymouth, 1 Jan- uary, 1649, ...	8
Willis, Mary, Sandwich, 14 April, 1648, ...	5	David, son of Henry, Plymouth, 17 October, 1651, ...	12
Wills, Samuel, son of William, Scituate, May, 1640, ...	19	Henry, children of, ...	4, 8, 12
Lydia, daughter of William, Scituate, April, 1645, ...	19	Hannah, daughter of Stephen, Plymouth, 14 October, 1649, ...	7
William, children of, ...	19	Stephen, child of, ...	7
Wilmouth, Willmoth, Willmouth, Wilmoth, Me- hitabel, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 19 June, 1665, ...	62	John, son of John, Plymouth, 4 March, 1649, . .	8
Ruth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 5 Octo- ber, 1673, ...	52	Nathaniel, son of John, Plymouth, 25 Febru- ary, 1651, ...	13
Nathaniel, son of John, Rehoboth, 29 Sep- tember, 1677, ...	67	Isaac, son of John, Plymouth, 27 February, 1653, ...	15
Dorothy, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 26 Au- gust, 1680, ...	73	John, children of, ...	8, 13, 15
Sarah, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 21 De- cember, 1682, ...	78	Miriam, Sandwich, 8 May, 1648, ...	6
John, children of, ...	52, 62, 67, 73, 78	Mary, Sandwich, 29 March, 1649, ...	8
Thomas, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 7 July, 1675, ...	62	Woodcock, Woodcocke, Jeremiah, son of John, Rehoboth, 6 June, 1675, ...	62
Ellice, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 1 Sep- tember, 1676, ...	62	John, son of, ...	62
Mehitabel, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 4 March, 1681, ...	76	John, son of John, Jun., Rehoboth, 18 De- cember, 1674, ...	53
Thomas, children of, ...	62, 76	John, Jun., son of, ...	53
Mary, daughter of Thomas, Jun., Rehoboth, 29 December, 1678, ...	71	Jane, daughter of Deborah, Rehoboth, 11 March, 1681, ...	77
Anne, daughter of Thomas, Jun., Rehoboth, 22 August, ...	88	Deborah, child of, ...	77
Thomas, Jun., children of, ...	71, 88	Woodward, Elizabeth, daughter of Israel, Taun- ton, 15 June, 1670, ...	69
Esther, daughter of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 28 November, 1681, ...	77	Israel, son of Israel, Taunton, 4 October, 1674, ...	69
Rebecca, daughter of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 30 August, ...	88	Israel, children of, ...	69
Jonathan, children of, ...	77, 88	John, son of John, Taunton, 2 March, 1678, . .	69
Wing, Winge, Ephraim, son of John, Yarmouth, 30 May, 1648, ...	7	Israel, son of John, Taunton, 30 July, 1681, . .	80
John, child of, ...	7	John, children of, ...	69, 80
Joseph, Yarmouth, about 2 September, 1650, . .	12	Woodworth, Nathaniel, son of John, Taunton, 31 July, 1679, ...	83
Deborah, Sandwich, 10 October, 1648, ...	6	John, child of, ...	83
Ephraim, Sandwich, 2 April, 1649, ...	8	Worden, Peter, Yarmouth, daughter of, 10 Feb- ruary, 1648, ...	7
Mercy, daughter of Stephen, Sandwich, 13 November, 1650, ...	11	Wright, Peter, son of, born at Sandwich, 16 De- cember, 1648, ...	6
Stephen, child of, ...	11	Adam, son of Peter, Sandwich, 20 March, 1650, ...	11
Winslow, Benjamin, son of John, Plymouth, 12 August, 1653, ...	15	Peter, children of, ...	6, 7, 11
John, child of, ...	15	Esther, daughter of Richard, Plymouth, 1649, . .	8
Winter, —, born at Yarmouth, 1647, ...	4	Isaac, son of Richard, Plymouth, 26 August, 1652, ...	14
Witherell, Witherill, Sarah, daughter of William, Scituate, 10 February, 1644, ...	18	Richard, children of, ...	8, 14
Hannah, daughter of William, Scituate, 20 February, 1646, ...	18	Sarah, born at Sandwich, 8 December, 1648, . .	6
William, children of, ...	18	Mordecai, born at Sandwich, 30 October, 1649, ...	9
Wood, Samuel, son of Henry, Plymouth, 25 May, 1647, ...	4		

MARRIAGES.

Walker, James, Jun., Taunton, married, 23 De- cember, 1647, ...	55
--	----

- Walker, William, and Sarah Snow, Eastham, 25 February, 1654, ... 15
- James, Sen., and Sarah Rew, Taunton, 4 November, 1678, ... 69
- Sarah, and Abraham Perren, Rehoboth, 27 December, 1677, ... 66
- Esther, and Joseph Wood, Taunton, 1 January, 1679, ... 83
- Samuel, and Martha Hyde, Rehoboth, 11 November, 1681, ... 76
- James, Sen., marriage of Samuel Ryder and Lydia Tilden by, Taunton, 14 June, 1680, ... 82
- Walley, Mrs., and George Shove, Taunton, 18 February, 1674-5, ... 65
- Waterman, John, and Ann Sturtivant, Plymouth, 7 December, 1665, ... 31
- Watson, Phebe, and Jonathan Shaw, Plymouth, 22 January, 1656, ... 17
- Mary, and Thomas Leonard, Plymouth, 21 August, 1662, ... 23
- Elizabeth, and Joseph Williams, Plymouth, 28 November, 1667, ... 31
- Welch, James, (of Swansey,) and Mercy Sabin, Rehoboth, 9 November, ... 88
- Wells, Mary, and Thomas Huckens, Barnstable, 1642, ... 44
- Wheaton, Wheaton, Hannah, and John Butterworth, Rehoboth, 4 September, 1674, ... 53
- Mary, and Thomas Man, Rehoboth, 9 April, 1678, ... 71
- White, Resolved, and Judith Varssall, Scituate, 8 April, 1640, ... 19
- Elizabeth, and Thomas Pinsen, Jun., Scituate, 18 September, 1662, ... 29
- Nicholas, Jun., and Ursilla Maycomber, (Marshfield,) Taunton, 9 December, 1673, ... 70
- John, and Hannah Smith, Taunton, 24 February, 1679, ... 83
- Wilbore, Sarah, and Nathaniel Hoare, Taunton, 2 February, 1681, ... 80
- Wilcocks, Daniel, and Elizabeth Cooke, Plymouth, 28 November, 1661, ... 23
- Wilden, Henry, married at Yarmouth, 25 January, 1647, ... 4
- Willett, Mary, and Samuel Hooker, Plymouth, 22 September, 1658, ... 21
- Martha, and John Saffin, Plymouth, 2 December, 1658, ... 22
- James, and Elizabeth Hunt, Rehoboth, 17 April, 1673, ... 52
- Hezekiah, and Andia Browne, Swansey, 7 January, 1675, ... 61
- Williams, Mary, and Anthony Dodson, Scituate, 12 November, 1651, ... 17
- Williams, Joseph, and Elizabeth Watson, Plymouth, 28 November, 1667, ... 31
- Hannah, and John Smith, Eastham, 24 May, 1670, ... 57
- Isaac, and Judith Cooper, Rehoboth, 13 November, 1677, ... 66
- Sarah, and Benjamin Deane, Taunton, 6 January, 1680, ... 82
- Willis, Richard, and Patience Bonum, Plymouth, 28 December, 1670, ... 33
- Wilmoth, Wilmouth, Thomas, and Mary Robinson, Rehoboth, 7 June, 1674, ... 53
- Thomas, Sen., and Rachel Read, Rehoboth, 27 June, 1678, ... 71
- Jonathan, and Esther Pecke, Rehoboth, 29 December, 1680, ... 72
- Mary, and Joseph Rockett, Rehoboth, 5 January, 1680, ... 72
- Winslow, Mary, and Edward Gray, Plymouth, 16 January, 1650, ... 11
- Hannah, and William Crow, Plymouth, 1 April, 1664, ... 25
- Witherell, Elizabeth, and John Bryant, Scituate, 22 December, 1651, ... 49
- Mary, and Thomas Oldham, Scituate, 20 November, 1657, ... 49
- Dorothy, and Elias Irish, Taunton, 26 August, 1674, ... 65
- William, Jun., and Elizabeth Newland, Taunton, 14 March, 1681, ... 80
- Wood, Abigail, and Jonathan Pratt, Plymouth, 2 November, 1664, ... 25
- Sarah, and John Fallowell, Plymouth, 13 February, 1667, ... 31
- John, daughter of, married, ... 31
- Sarah, and John Nelson, Plymouth, 28 November, 1667, ... 31
- Henry, daughter of, married, ... 31
- Joseph, and Esther Walker, Taunton, 1 January, 1679, ... 83
- Woodcocke, John, Jun., and Sarah Smith, Rehoboth, 26 February, 1673, ... 52
- Deborah, and Benjamin Onion, (of Dedham,) Rehoboth, 24 May, ... 88
- Woodward, Israel, and Jane Godfrey, Taunton, 4 August, 1670, ... 69
- John, and Sarah Crossman, Rehoboth, 11 November, 1675, ... 62
- Jane, and John Cobb, Taunton, 13 June, 1676, ... 69
- Woolcott, Sarah, and William Clarke, Plymouth, 1 March, 1659, ... 22
- Wormall, Esther, and Joseph Dunham, Plymouth, 20 August, 1669, ... 32
- Wright, Edward, and Lydia Rawlins, Scituate, 25 May, 1664, ... 29

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Walker, Experience, daughter of Philip, Rehoboth, buried 10 November, 1674, ...	54
Philip, child of, ...	54
Deacon Philip, Rehoboth, 21 August, 1679, .	87
Michael, Rehoboth, buried 16 February, 1677, ...	67
Elizabeth, wife of James, Sen., Taunton, died 30 July, 1678, ...	69
James, Sen., wife of, ...	69
Warren, Elizabeth, Plymouth, died 2 October, 1673, ...	35
Watson, Samuel, son of George, Plymouth, died 20 August, 1649, ...	8
Phebe, wife of George, Plymouth, died 22 May, 1663, ...	23
George, child of, ...	8
George, wife of, ...	23
Webb, Audey, Plymouth, died 4 March, 1651, .	13
Wheaton, Samuel, Sen., Swansey, died 2 February, 1683, ...	85
Whitney, Winnefred, wife of Thomas, Plymouth, died 23 July, 1660, ...	22
Thomas, wife of, ...	22
Wilbore, Elizabeth, wife of Joseph, Taunton, died 9 November, 1670, ...	39
Joseph, wife of, ...	39
Mary, daughter of Shadrach, Taunton, died 19 January, 1674, ...	55
Shadrach, child of, ...	55
Hannah, Taunton, died 3 December, 1675, .	65
Willet, Willet, Hezekiah, son of Captain Willet, Plymouth, died 26 July, 1651, ...	13
Captain, child of, died, ...	13
Rebecca, died at Plymouth, 2 April, 1652, .	14
Captain Thomas, Swansey, 3 August, 1674, .	51
Ellice, wife of James, Rehoboth, July, 1676, .	63
James, wife of, ...	63

Wilmoth, Wilmouth, Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 12 November, 1676, ...	63
—, wife of Thomas, Sen., Rehoboth, February, 1676, ...	63
Thomas, Sen., wife of, ...	63
Wing, Winge, John, Yarmouth, son of, died December, 1648, ...	7
Ephraim, Sandwich, buried 10 Dec., 1649, .	9
Ephraim, Yarmouth, buried last of December, 1649, ...	10
Winter, Catharine, Scituate, died 28 December, 1653, ...	19
Wood, John, son of Stephen, Plymouth, 1648, .	5
Stephen, son of, ...	5
Miriam, Sandwich, buried 9 May, 1648, . .	6
Woodcocke, Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 28 April, 1676, .	63
Sarah, wife of John, Rehoboth, 10 May, 1676, .	63
John, wife of, ...	63
Woodward, Israel, Taunton, died 15 June, 1674, .	69
Wright, Mordecai, Sandwich, buried 20 March, 1649, .	9
William, Sandwich, buried 2 May, 1648, . .	6

BIRTHS.

YEATES, JOHN, JUN., son of John, son-in-law to Richard Higgens, Duxbury, 15 August, 1650, ...	27
John, child of, ...	27
Young, John, son of John, Plymouth, 9 November, 1649, ...	7
John, son of, ...	7

MARRIAGES.

Young, Younge, John, married at Plymouth, 13 December, 1648, ...	5
George, and Hannah Pinson, Scituate, 15 January, 1661, ...	29

INDEX

TO

TOWNS, PLACES, AND CLERKS.

TOWNS AND PLACES.

B ARNSTABLE, ...	41—47	Plymouth, 4, 5, 7, 8, 10—17, 21—27, 31—35, 42, 44,	
Boston, ...	70	64, 67, 68, 72, 74—76, 82, 84, 89	
Braintree, ...	40, 54	Rehoboth, 51—54, 62—64, 66, 70—74, 76—79, 86—	
Bridgewater, ...	36, 38, 55	88	
Dartmouth, ...	38	Sandwich, ...	5, 6, 8, 9, 11, 13, 14, 64, 81
Duxbury, ...	27, 55	Scituate, ...	17, 21, 28, 29, 42, 46, 49, 50
Eastham, ...	15, 26—28, 30, 56—58	Swansey, ...	48, 49, 51, 61, 72, 80, 81, 84, 85
Hull, alias Nantasket, ...	33, 34	Taunton, 30, 35—40, 54, 55, 58—60, 65, 66, 68—70,	
Lakenham, ...	38	79, 80, 81—86	
Marshfield, ...	38, 44, 70, 89	Unketey, ...	38
Milton, ...	70	Wesquabenansett, ...	38
Nantasket, alias Hull, ...	33, 34	Yarmouth, ...	3, 4, 6, 7, 9, 10, 12, 44, 45
Newport, Rhode Island, ...	36		

CLERKS.

B UCKE, ISAAC, ...	50	Snow, Mark, ...	57, 58
Carpenter, William, 52, 54, 64, 67, 71, 77, 79,	87, 88	Tanner, Nicholas, ...	51, 61
Cole, Daniel, ...	15	Torrey, James, ...	17, 19, 21, 28, 49
Hinckley, Thomas, ...	47	Tupper, Thomas, ...	64
Ingraham, William, ...	81, 85	Wilbore, Shadrach, 30, 36, 38, 40, 55, 59, 60, 66, 69,	
Myles, John, Jun., ...	48, 49	70, 82—84, 86	
		Wood, William, ...	6, 9

I N D E X

TO THE

TREASURY ACCOUNTS, AND NAMES OF FREEMEN AND OTHERS.

A BEL, ABELL, PRESERVED, freeman, . . . 209 Robert, freeman, ... 178 widow, ... 120 Abbott, Edward, ... 195 Accord Pond, ... 155, 160—164, 166 rates, . . . 156, 158, 160, 162, 164, 167—169 Acushena, ... 110 Adams, Addams, Adames, James, . . . 188, 196 John, ... 201 freeman, ... 178 Addey, Webb, ... 188 Advard, Aduerd, Henry, ... 190 Henry, freeman, ... 183 Alden, Aldin, David, freeman, ... 204 John, ... 100, 198 freeman, ... 173, 174, 203 John, Sen., ... 189 John, Jun., ... 198 Jonathan, ... 198 freeman, ... 204 Joseph, ... 189, 198 Ensign, ... 133 Mr., ... 98, 101, 106, 121, 151 allowance to as Treasurer, ... 101, 106 Alerton, Isaac, freeman, ... 173 Allen, Allin, Benjamin, ... 103 Francis, ... 93, 192 George, ... 94, 96—98, 192 freeman, ... 176 Isaac, ... 163 John, ... 93, 96, 201 freeman, . . . 175, 180, 181, 198, 204 Joseph, ... 97, 98, 103 Matthew, fined, ... 93, 96—98, 103, 192 Ralph, ... 97, 98, 103, 158, 192 Ralph, Sen., ... 93, 96	Allen, Samuel, freeman, ... 207 Thomas, ... 136, 191, 193, 200 freeman, ... 207 William, fined, ... 93, 96, 97, 98, 99, 103 Zechariah, fined, ... 157, 161, 164 Captain, ... 123 Almy, William, freeman, ... 184 Ames, John, freeman, ... 185 Jonathan, freeman, ... 208 Justus, freeman, ... 208 Anaquakett Neck, see Nanaquakett Neck. Andrew, Andrews, Andrewes, Henry, . . . 195 freeman, ... 176, 186 John, ... 119, 120, 124 Joseph, ... 108, 110 freeman, ... 181 Mr., ... 210 Anger, Samuel, freeman, ... 209 Annadowne, Roger, ... 121 freeman, ... 178 Annible, Annable, Ann, ... 147 Anthony, ... 193, 200 freeman, ... 175, 177 Armstrong, Gregory, ... 187 Armitage, Thomas, freeman, ... 176 Arnold, Samuel, ... 192, 200, 201 freeman, ... 207 Samuel, Jun., ... 127, 136, 207 Seth, freeman, ... 208 Assistants, allowance to, ... 118 salary of, ... 130, 137 See Magistrates. Assonett Neck, ... 148 Atkines, Attkins, Henry, ... 188, 202 freeman, ... 208 Atkinson, Attkinson, Mary, fined, . . . 135
--	---

Atkinson, Thomas, freeman, ...	174	Barstow, William, ...	99, 120, 124, 199
Atwood, John, ...	188	freeman, ...	205
freeman, ...	173	widow, ...	133
Nathaniel, freeman, ...	203	—, ...	99, 155
Stephen, ...	161	alias Church, Sarah, ...	117
Austine, John, freeman, ...	186	Bartlet, Bartlett, Benjamin, ...	198
Jonas, freeman, ...	187	on committee to take the Treasurer's account, ...	110
Aymes, John, ...	190	freeman, ...	204
		Joseph, ...	119—122, 124, 128
		freeman, ...	203
		Mercy, ...	126
		Robert, ...	189, 197
		freeman, ...	174
		Bashop, Richard, ...	188
		Bassett, Nathaniel, freeman, ...	181
		William, ...	104, 140, 210
		freeman, ...	174, 205
		William, Sen., ...	190, 202
		William, Jun., ...	190, 199
		Bates, John, ...	119, 120
		Bayley, Bayliffe, Bayleiffe, Guido, freeman, ...	185
		John, 109, 111, 116, 120, 124, 127, 129, 133, 136, ...	141, 143, 145, 147
		Beachampe, Mr., ...	210
		Beamont, John, ...	191
		Beare, Richard, ...	95, 99, 196, 201
		Richard, freeman, ...	182
		Bearse, Bearce, Austine, ...	193, 200
		freeman, ...	206
		Beerstow, see Barstow.	
		Beetes, William, ...	193
		Bell, James, ...	112, 114
		freeman, ...	186, 187
		John, ...	192
		freeman, ...	186
		Bennitt, Benitt, James, ...	151, 152
		Richard, ...	155, 157, 160, 162
		Berry, Berrey, Anthony, ...	194
		Edmond, ...	193
		Richard, ...	109, 128, 130, 194
		freeman, ...	186
		Richard, Sen., ...	127
		Besbe, Besbey, Besbeach, Besbye, Besbech, Bes-	
		beech, Elisha, ...	192, 201
		freeman, ...	183, 207
		Thomas, ...	201
		freeman, ...	175
		Bessy, Bessey, Anthony, ...	192
		freeman, ...	184
		Nehemiah, fined, ...	109
		Bestbey, Hopestill, ...	207
		Bewitt, George, freeman, ...	180
		See Buitt.	
		Biddle, Bidle, Joseph, ...	196
		freeman, ...	182
		Biell, Nathaniel, ...	196
BACON, NATHANIEL, ...	105, 193, 200		
on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-	101, 110, 116		
freeman, ...	177, 207		
Samuel, freeman, ...	179		
Mr., ...	133, 136, 140		
Baddow, Francis, ...	109		
Badfish, Robert, freeman, ...	184		
See Botefish.			
Baker, Francis, ...	115, 116, 120		
freeman, ...	185		
Kenelm, freeman, ...	208		
Samuel, freeman, ...	178		
William, ...	188		
Bangs, Banges, Edward, ...	189, 201		
freeman, ...	174, 177		
John, freeman, ...	184, 208		
Jonatban, on committee to take the Treas-	155		
urer's account, ...	208		
Joshua, freeman, ...	183		
Banks, Richard, freeman, ...	196		
Barden, William, ...	145		
Barker, Francis, ...	204		
freeman, ...	196		
John, ...	182, 207, 208		
freeman, ...	196, 198		
Robert, ...	182, 204		
freeman, ...	99, 102, 111, 115, 116		
Barlow, George, ...	95		
marshal, ...	180		
freeman, ...	126		
Sarah, ...	99		
—, ...	94, 100, 114, 116, 188, 197		
Barnes, John, ...	174		
freeman, ...	203		
Jonathan, freeman, ...	185		
Joshua, freeman, ...	106, 108, 136, 165		
Barnstable, ...	118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 142, 144, 146, ...		
rates, ...	149, 150, 154, 156, 158—160, 162, 164, 167, 169		
names of freemen and others, of, 176, 179, 193, ...	200, 204		
Barratt, John, ...	195		
Barrell, William, freeman, ...	205		
Barrow, John, ...	115, 116		
Barstow, Joseph, freeman, ...	204		

Billington, Dorcas, ...	137	Bowin, Richard, ...	201
Francis, ...	187	Richard, Jun., freeman, ...	179
freeman, ...	181	Bradford, John, ...	188, 201
Joseph, ...	97, 119, 120	Joseph, freeman, ...	202
freeman, ...	181	William, ...	197
—, ...	99	freeman, ...	173, 202
Binson, John, freeman, ...	203	Captain, ...	133
Bird, Thomas, ...	198	Mr., ...	105, 188
Black, Blacke, Miles, ...	192	Mrs., ...	94, 101, 102, 105, 128, 130
freeman, ...	179	Branch, John, freeman, ...	178, 207
Blackwell, John, freeman, ...	184, 205	Bray, Thomas, freeman, ...	185
Blake, Blaake, Christopher, ...	127, 129, 130	Brayman, Thomas, freeman, ...	187
Samuel, ...	152	Breett, —, ...	165
Blakemore, John, ...	193	See Britt.	
freeman, ...	184	Brelles, Robert, ...	191
Blisse, Blesse, George, freeman, ...	184	Brewster, John, ...	190
Jonathan, freeman, ...	179, 209	Jonathan, ...	190
Blossome, Peter, freeman, ...	179	freeman, ...	174
Thomas, ...	193	Love, ...	190
Blower, John, ...	194	freeman, ...	174
Blush, Abraham, ...	193, 200	William, ...	190
freeman, ...	182, 206	freeman, ...	173, 204
Joseph, freeman, ...	207	Wrestling, freeman, ...	204
Boardman, Bordman, Burman, Boreman, Thomas, 151,	152, 192, 193	Brick, —, ...	188
freeman, ...	184	Bridgewater, ...	106, 116, 148
—, ...	194	rates, 117, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144, 146, 149,	
Bobbitt, Bobbett, Edward, ...	195	150, 154, 156, 158—161, 164, 167, 169	
freeman, ...	186	names of freemen and others, ...	185, 202
Bonney, Thomas, ...	190	Briggs, Brigges, Cornelius, freeman, ...	207
freeman, ...	181, 182	James, fined, ...	155
Bonum, George, ...	100, 102, 189, 197	freeman, ...	205
freeman, ...	181, 202	John, of Taunton, fined, ...	109, 111, 165
Booth, Thomas, freeman, ...	178	freeman, ...	184, 186
Boston, ...	117	Jonathan, freeman, ...	187
Bosworth, Jonathan, freeman, ...	178	Walter, ...	100, 190, 199
Jonathan, Sen., freeman, ...	209	freeman, ...	183, 204
Joseph, freeman, ...	209	Britt, Brett, William, ...	106, 189, 202
Botefish, Robert, ...	192	on committee to take Treasurer's account, ...	110
See Badfish.		freeman, ...	175
Bourne, Burne, Borne, Henry, ...	193, 200	Brookes, Gilbert, ...	196, 199
See Burne.		Gilbert, freeman, ...	209
freeman, ...	175, 177	Nathaniel, freeman, ...	205
John, ...	196, 201	William, ...	196, 199
on committee to take Treasurer's account, 119		freeman, ...	180
freeman, ...	207	Brough, Edward, ...	196
Richard, ...	192, 199	Brown, Browne, James, ...	195, 201
freeman, ...	175	salary of, ...	145
on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-		John, ...	189, 195, 201
count, ...	110, 113, 119, 129	freeman, ...	173, 182
Shearjashub, ...	192	John, Jun., ...	201
freeman, ...	205	Peter, ...	210
Thomas, ...	195, 201	William, ...	189
freeman, ...	174, 177	freeman, ...	181
Bower, George, freeman, ...	174	Mr., ...	122, 124
Bowin, Bowine, Obadiah, freeman, ...	178	Brussels, James, freeman, ...	185
		See Bursell.	

Bryant, Bryan, John, ...	127, 192, 198	Cape, fishing, profits of, to be demanded in behalf of the country, ...	153
John, of Scituate, freeman, ...	183, 204	money from, ...	165
John, of Taunton, freeman, ...	186, 205	Carew, John, freeman, ...	182
John, Sen., of Plymouth, ...	128	Carman, John, freeman, ...	183
John, Jun., freeman, ...	204	Carpenter, Joseph, freeman, ...	179
Stephen, ...	187, 190, 197, 198	William, ...	201
freeman, ...	202	freeman, ...	177, 196
Buck, Bucke, Isaac, ...	191, 199	William, Sen., freeman, ...	209
freeman, ...	183, 204	William, Jun, freeman, ...	178
John, fined, ...	135	Carre, John, ...	202
Buckland, William, freeman, ...	178	Carver, Robert, ...	196, 201
Buckley, Edward, ...	195, 196	freeman, ...	182
freeman, ...	177	Case, Edward, ...	195, 199
Buitt, George, ...	193	freeman, ...	176
See Bewitt.		Caseley, Casley, Carsley, John, ...	115, 117, 193
Bullocke, Richard, freeman, ...	178	William, ...	193, 200
Samuel, freeman, ...	209	freeman, ...	176
Bumpas, Bumpasse, Bumpus, Edward, ...	196, 210	Cassell, Thomas, ...	195
freeman, ...	182	Casswell, Thomas, freeman, ...	186
Edward, Jun., freeman, ...	178	Caull, Nathaniel, wife of, fined, ...	148
John, freeman, ...	178	Chachapaquin, an Indian, fined, ...	110
Bundy, John, ...	187	Chadwell, Richard, ...	192
Burden, William, ...	119, 120	freeman, ...	183
Burge, Burges, Burgis, Jacob, freeman, ...	180	Chaffey, Nathaniel, freeman, ...	200
John, freeman, ...	179, 205, 206	Chambers, Robert, ...	196
Joseph, fined, ...	96, 121, 147	Thomas, ...	191, 198
Richard, ...	192	freeman, ...	175
Thomas, ...	199	Chandler, Chanddler, Chaundlor, Chaundor, Chan-	
freeman, ...	176, 179, 183	deler, Edmund, ...	198
Thomas, Sen., ...	192	freeman, ...	174
freeman, ...	205	John, freeman, ...	204
Thomas, Jun., ...	97, 98, 192	Roger, ...	198
Burman, see Boardman.		freeman, ...	174
Burne, see Bourne.		Samuel, ...	131, 190
Burrowes, Jeremiah, freeman, ...	183	freeman, ...	181
Bursell, James, ...	194	See Chaundor.	
See Brussels.		Chapman, Ralph, ...	196
Bursley, John, ...	193	freeman, ...	178, 182
freeman, ...	179	Charles II., charge of the proclamation of, ...	105, 106
Burstall, John, ...	194	commissioners of, ...	112
Burt, James, ...	144	Chase, John, ...	143
Jonas, freeman, ...	186	William, freeman, ...	185, 186
Richard, freeman, ...	187, 206	William, Sen., ...	194
Bushop, John, freeman, ...	176	William, Jun., ...	194
Butler, Dorothy, ...	103	Chauncey, Charles, ...	190
Obadiah, ...	103	freeman, ...	174, 175
Thomas, ...	97, 192	Chaundor, Nathaniel, ...	190
freeman, ...	181	See Chandler.	
Butterworth, John, freeman, ...	178	Checkett, Josias, freeman, ...	183
Byrd, Thomas, ...	192	Chichester, James, ...	197
freeman, ...	183	Childs, Richard, freeman, ...	204
CADE, JAMES, freeman, ...	185	Chillingsworth, Thomas, [see Shillingsworth,]	196
Callender, —, of Swansey, ...	161	Chipman, John, ...	108, 200
		Elder John, freeman, ...	206

- Chittenden, Chettenden, Benjamin, fined, . . . 140
 Henry, freeman, ... 180
 Isaac, ... 191, 198
 on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-
 count, ... 127
 freeman, ... 183
 Israel, freeman, ... 204
 Thomas, freeman, ... 182
 Church, Nathaniel, ... 107, 110, 116
 freeman, ... 205
 Richard, ... 189
 freeman, ... 174
 alias Barstow, Sarah, ... 117
 Churchill, Churchill, Eliezer, freeman, ... 203
 John, ... 189, 197
 freeman, ... 203
 Mary, ... 137
 William, freeman, ... 203
 Cilton, Thomas, freeman, ... 187
 Clapp, Samuel, freeman, ... 180, 204
 Thomas, freeman, ... 175, 183, 198, 204
 Clarke, Edmund, ... 192
 George, ... 187
 Henry, ... 126, 128
 James, ... 127, 197
 freeman, ... 202
 Thomas, ... 189, 197, 202
 freeman, ... 174
 Thurston, Jun., ... 187
 William, . . 99, 121, 165, 166, 168, 190, 197, 198
 on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-
 count, ... 141
 freeman, ... 185, 202, 203
 Mr., ... 167
 Clary, John, freeman, ... 185
 Clay, Thomas, ... 191
 Cleghorne, James, freeman, ... 179
 Clemes, Ralph, ... 190
 Clough, Richard, freeman, ... 174
 Cloy, John, freeman, ... 186
 Cobb, Edward, freeman, ... 186
 Henry, ... 193, 200
 freeman, ... 175, 177
 James, freeman, ... 207
 John, of Taunton, ... 126, 128, 130
 freeman, ... 186, 187, 205
 Cochman, James, freeman, ... 183
 See Cushman.
 Coggen, Henry, ... 193
 freeman, ... 183
 Coggin, Thomas, ... 195
 Cohannett, freemen of, ... 176, 186
 See Taunton.
 Cole, Daniel, ... 137, 194, 202
 on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 124,
 127
 Cole, Daniel, freeman, ... 176, 208
 Daniel, Jun., ... 139, 141, 143, 145
 Henry, ... 192
 Hugh, ... 188
 freeman, ... 181
 James, fined, ... 101, 127, 128
 freeman, ... 174, 202
 James, Sen., 100, 104, 114, 116, 121, 135, 188,
 197
 James, Jun., ... 113, 114, 188
 freeman, ... 181
 Job, ... 137, 194, 202
 freeman, ... 175, 176, 208
 John, freeman, ... 184
 Mary, ... 127, 128
 Collimore, Collymore, Collymer, Peter, ... 191
 freeman, ... 183, 204
 Colman, Coleman, Collman, Edward, ... 139
 Joseph, ... 191
 freeman, ... 182
 Joseph, Sen., ... 199
 Goodwife, ... 95, 99
 Collyer, Collyare, William, ... 198
 freeman, ... 173, 174
 Mr., ... 101
 Colston, Joseph, fined, ... 143
 Combe, Francis, ... 121
 John, freeman, ... 173, 174
 Commissioners of the United Colonies, 138, 159, 165
 of Charles II., £100 to be raised to pay for
 entertainment of, ... 112
 Cooke, Caleb, ... 165
 freeman, ... 203
 Francis, ... 187, 197
 freeman, ... 173, 203
 Jacob, ... 187, 197
 freeman, ... 203
 John, ... 132
 John, Sen., ... 188
 John, Jun., ... 187, 197
 freeman, ... 174
 Josiah, ... 105, 108, 188, 201
 on committee to take Treasurer's account, 93,
 116
 freeman, ... 174, 177, 208
 Roger, ... 196
 Thomas, ... 195
 Thomas, Jun., ... 195
 Cooper, John, fined, ... 119, 193, 200
 freeman, ... 175, 177
 Richard, freeman, ... 203
 Thomas, ... 201
 freeman, ... 209
 Thomas, Sen., freeman, ... 178
 Thomas, Jun., freeman, ... 187, 209
 Copall, [or Coxall,] Joshua, ... 104

Copeland, John, a Quaker, ...	95	Cuthert, Samuel, freeman, ...	181, 188
Corke, Thomas, freeman, ...	186	C——, Richard, of Barnstable, freeman, 1657, .	179
Cornet, allowance to, ...	121		
Cottle, Edward, and wife, fined, ...	148	D ANFORTH, SAMUEL, freeman, ...	206
Cotton, John, freeman, ...	202	Dammon, Dammen, John, ...	191
Couell, Ezra, ...	188	freeman, ...	183
Nathaniel, fined, ...	122	Dartmouth, ...	137
Country, the, see Plymouth Colony.		rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 142, 144, 156,	
Cowin, John, ...	155	158, 160, 162, 164, 167, 169	
freeman, ...	180	Darison, George, ...	143, 145, 147
Coxall, see Copall.		Davis, Dolor, freeman, ...	177, 182
Crackstone, John, heirs of, ...	210	and sons, ...	193
Crips, George, ...	187	John, ...	194
Crispe, George, freeman, ...	184	freeman, ...	179
Crocker, Croker, Eliezer, ...	161	Nicholas, ...	194
Francis, ...	194, 207	freeman, ...	179
freeman, ...	178	Robert, ...	194
Job, freeman, ...	207	Dean, Deane, Ezra, freeman, ...	206
John, ...	193, 200	John, ...	195, 199
freeman, ...	182	freeman, ...	176, 206
Joseph, freeman, ...	207	Joseph, freeman, ...	206
Josiah, freeman, ...	207	Thomas, freeman, ...	205
William, ...	193	Walter, ...	195, 199
freeman, ...	182, 206	freeman, ...	176, 205
Crosman, Crossman, John, freeman, ...	206	Delano, Delanoy, Dellano, Dillano, John, freeman, 204	
Robert, fined, ...	144	Philip, ...	189, 198, 210
freeman, ...	187	freeman, ...	175
——, of Taunton, ...	100	Samuel, freeman, ...	204
Crow, Crowe, John, ...	115, 194, 200	Thomas, ...	124
freeman, ...	176, 185	freeman, ...	204
Thomas, freeman, ...	186	and wife, ...	122
William, ...	188	Dennis, Robert, ...	194
Yelverton, ...	194, 200	freeman, ...	185
freeman, ...	185	William, freeman, ...	181
Crowell, Edward, fined, ...	126	Derbey, John, ...	194
Cudworth, Israel, freeman, ...	180	Dexter, Philip, ...	157
James, ...	191, 193, 198	Thomas, Sen., ...	200
freeman, ...	175, 177	freeman, ...	179
Mrs., ...	95, 99	William, ...	200
Curtis, Curtice, Francis, ...	139—141, 143, 145	freeman, ...	179, 207
Richard, ...	191, 199	Didcutt, John, freeman, ...	184
freeman, ...	204	Dillano, see Delano.	
William, ...	191, 199	Dillingham, Dillinghame, Edward, ...	192
freeman, ...	180	freeman, ...	183
Cushen, John, freeman, ...	204	Henry, ...	96, 98, 192
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 161		freeman, ...	180, 205
Cushenah, ...	107	wife of, ...	103
Cushman, Eleazer, freeman, ...	203	John, freeman, ...	186
Elkanah, freeman, ...	203	Dimmack, Dimmock, Dimacke, Dimake, Shuball,	
James, ...	191	freeman, ...	186
Thomas, fined, ...	112	Thomas, ...	193, 200
freeman, ...	174, 188, 202	freeman, ...	176
Thomas, Jun., ...	114, 116	Dingley, Jacob, freeman, ...	207
freeman, ...	202	John, ...	121, 193, 195, 196, 201
the elder, ...	197	freeman, ...	177, 184, 207
See Cochman.			

- Doggett, Doghed, Doghead, Doged, John, of Re-
 hoboth, ... 108
 freeman, ... 179, 207
 Samuel, freeman, ... 208
 Thomas, freeman, ... 178
- Doan, Done, Daniel, freeman, ... 208
 Ephraim, ... 104, 107, 110, 129
 freeman, ... 184, 209
 John, ... 188, 201
 freeman, ... 173, 177, 184, 208
 John, Jun., freeman, ... 208
- Doten, John, freeman, ... 203
- Dotey, Edward, ... 187, 197
 freeman, ... 174
 Edward, Sen., freeman, ... 203
- Dotterich, Philip, ... 127
- Doughty, Doughtey, James, ... 98, 122, 124
 freeman, ... 178
- Draton, Henry, ... 196
- Dunham, Dunhame, Eleazer, freeman, ... 203
 John, ... 188
 freeman, ... 174, 202
 John, Sen., ... 197
 John, Jun., ... 197
 freeman, ... 174, 207
 Joseph, ... 148, 197
 freeman, ... 181, 202
 Jonathan, ... 197
 Samuel, ... 188, 197
 freeman, ... 202
 Samuel, Jun., ... 142
 Thomas, ... 188
 fined, ... 158
- Durand, John, freeman, ... 180
- Duxbury, ... 100, 145, 165
 rates, 117, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144, 146,
 149, 150, 153, 155, 156, 158—161, 164, 167,
 169.
 names of freemen and others of, 174, 181, 182,
 189, 198, 203
- Dwelly, Dwelley, Richard, ... 118, 122, 126, 128
 his bond forfeited, ... 126
- E**AMES, ANTHONY, ... 201
 David, freeman, ... 208
 Mark, ... 201
 on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-
 count, ... 110, 132, 133, 140, 143
- Earle, Ralph, 109, 111, 113, 116, 120, 124, 126—128,
 130, 133
- Eastham, ... 104, 106
 rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 142, 144,
 146, 149, 150, 154, 156—160, 162, 164, 167,
 169.
 names of freemen and others, ... 184, 201, 204
- Eaton, Benjamin, ... 115, 187
 freeman, ... 181
 Francis, ... 210
 Samuel, ... 187
- Eddenden, Edmund, ... 191
 freeman, ... 175, 182
- Eddy, Eedy, Samuel, ... 188, 197
 freeman, ... 174
- Edge, William, ... 194
 freeman, ... 184
 See Hedge.
- Edson, Samuel, freeman, ... 185
- Edwards, Edward, ... 188
- Eldred, Robert, ... 122, 124, 128, 187
 freeman, ... 185
 William, freeman, ... 186
- Ellis, Ellice, John, ... 99, 102, 192
 Manoah, ... 154
 Mary, ... 154
 Lieutenant, ... 145
- Elmes, Rodulphus, ... 103, 199
 freeman, ... 183, 204
- Else, Roger, ... 194
- Emerson, John, freeman, ... 183
 Thomas, ... 190
 Ensign, freeman, ... 183
- Evans, Evance, William, ... 195
 freeman, ... 187
- Ewell, Ewill, Henry, ... 193, 198
 freeman, ... 182, 204
- Ewen, John, ... 129
- Ewer, Ure, Thomas, ... 93, 96—98
- F**ALLAND, THOMAS, ... 194, 200
 freeman, ... 176, 185
- Fallowell, Gabriel, ... 188, 197
 freeman, ... 174, 181
 William, ... 189
 freeman, ... 181
 Goodman, ... 121
- Farewell, Thomas, ... 195
- Farneseed, John, ... 190
- Faunce, John, ... 189
 freeman, ... 174
 Thomas, freeman, ... 203
- Feake, Henry, ... 192
 freeman, ... 176, 184
- Finney, John, ... 188, 200
 freeman, ... 174, 181
 John, Jun., freeman, ... 207
 Robert, ... 133, 189, 197
- Fish, Ambrose, of Sandwich, ... 165
 John, ... 192
 freeman, ... 179, 184
 Jonathan, ... 192

Fish, Jonathan, freeman, ...	184	GAGE, THOMAS, freeman, ...	186
Nathaniel, ...	192	Gallop, John, ...	195
freeman, ...	179	Gannett, Ganett, Matthew, ...	153, 199
Fitzrandle, Fitsrandall, Edward, ...	193, 200	freeman, ...	180, 204
freeman, ...	175, 177	Richard, ...	191
Nathaniel, ...	108, 129, 151	Thomas, ...	190
Flecnam, Gregory, freeman, ...	178	—, ...	152
Flaune, Thomas, ...	194	Gardiner, Samuel, freeman, ...	203
Flawne, Thomas, freeman, ...	185	Garrat, Mr., ...	192
Ford, Foard, Michael, freeman, ...	207	Gaunt, Peter, ...	103, 192
William, ...	189	freeman, ...	184
William, Sen., ...	107, 110, 113, 201	Gibbs, John, freeman, ...	184
William, Jun., ...	201	Thomas, ...	192
freeman, ...	178, 207	freeman, ...	179
Ford's farm, ...	163, 164, 168	Gifford, William, ...	93, 96—98, 103
rates, ...	160, 162, 164, 167, 169	Gilbert, Giles, ...	111
Foster, Edward, ...	191	freeman, ...	187, 206
freeman, ...	175	John, Sen., freeman, ...	176
John, freeman, ...	207	John, Jun., ...	195
John, Jun., freeman, ...	208	Joseph, freeman, ...	187
Foxwell, John, ...	193	Thomas, ...	195
Richard, ...	193	freeman, ...	186, 206
freeman, ...	179, 183	Young, ...	100
Francis, Indian sachem, ...	123, 124, 128	Gilson, William, freeman, ...	175
Freeman, Edward, Jun., ...	97	Gingell, John, ...	195
Edmund, freeman, ...	175, 205, 209	See Gungill.	
Edmund, Sen., ...	193, 199	Glass, Glasse, James, ...	189
Edmund, Jun., ...	192	Roger, freeman, ...	181, 204
freeman, ...	180	—, ...	192
James, ...	106	Godfrey, Francis, ...	189
John, ...	192, 202	freeman, ...	185
freeman, ...	208	Goodspeed, Roger, ...	193, 200
on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-		freeman, ...	206
count, ...	140, 141	Goole, Francis, ...	190
Samuel, ...	202	Gorame, Gorum, Goarum, James, freeman, ...	207
freeman, ...	208	John, ...	188, 196, 200
Captain, ...	145, 161	Goulder, Francis, ...	188, 197
Lieutenant, ...	108, 111, 122	freeman, ...	181
on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-		Governor, the, 94, 100, 101, 102, 108, 118, 137, 164,	
count, ...	110	165, 168	
Mr., ...	128, 184	and magistrates, salaries of, 128, 130, 134, 137,	
Freemen, and others, lists of the names of, 173—		155, 159, 165—167	
210		Grause, William, ...	194
Freemen's lands, ...	154, 161, 166	Gray, Edward, ...	125
at Taunton River, rates, 156, 158, 160, 162, 164		freeman, ...	181
Freetown rates, ...	167	John, ...	132, 133, 135, 194
French, Richard, freeman, ...	178	Joseph, ...	111
Fuller, Jonathan, freeman, ...	209	Thomas, ...	187
Matthew, ...	187, 200	William, ...	161, 165
Robert, freeman, ...	178	Green, Greene, Henry, ...	109, 111
Samuel, ...	122, 188, 191, 197, 200, 210	John, ...	192
freeman, ...	175, 202	freeman, ...	180
Samuel, of Barnstable, ...	122	Joseph, ...	189
Dr., ...	121, 125	Greenfield, Thomas, ...	93, 95, 192
Mr., ...	120	Griffin, William, ...	132

- Griffin, William, and wife, ... 109
 Griffith, William, ... 157
 Groome, Grome, John, ... 188
 freeman, ... 181
 Gungill, John, freeman, ... 186
 See Gingell.
- H**ACKETT, JABEZ, freeman, ... 187
 Hadaway, Haddaway, Arthur, ... 196
 John, ... 125
 See Hathaway.
- Haden, —, ... 190
 Hailstone, Hailstones, William, 97, 100, 176, 195, 199
 —, fine remitted, ... 97
 Hall, Edward, ... 190
 freeman, ... 178, 182
 George, ... 195, 199
 freeman, ... 176
 John, ... 193
 freeman, ... 187
 Joseph, freeman, ... 206
 Nathaniel, ... 144, 166, 168
 Samuel, freeman, ... 186, 206
 Samuel, Sen., of Taunton, freeman, ... 206
 Samuel, Sen., of Yarmouth, freeman, ... 206
 William, freeman, ... 205
 Hallett, Hallott, Hollet, Hollett, Hellot, Hellott,
 Andrew, freeman, ... 184, 185
 Andrew, Sen., ... 194
 Andrew, Jun., ... 194
 John, ... 190, 199
 freeman, ... 183
 Joseph, ... 119, 120, 124, 127, 129
 Josias, ... 107
 freeman, ... 179
 Samuel, ... 194
 Holloway, Hallowey, Hollway, Jane, ... 126, 128
 Timothy, ... 107—109, 111, 113, 116, 195
 freeman, ... 187
 William, ... 195, 196
 freeman, ... 176
 Hamblin, Hamblen, Hamblene, Eliezer, free-
 man, ... 207
 James, ... 193, 200
 freeman, ... 177, 207
 James, Sen., freeman, ... 206
 James, Jun., freeman, ... 207
 John, freeman, ... 207
 Hammon, John, ... 191
 Hamond, Benjamin, ... 194
 Robert, freeman, ... 183
 Hanbury, Peter, ... 192
 William, ... 187
 freeman, ... 174
 Hanford, Thomas, ... 190
 Hanmore, Hanmor, Isaac, ... 151, 152
 John, ... 199
 Harding, John, ... 190
 Joseph, ... 136
 freeman, ... 184, 208
 Martha, ... 158
 Harlow, Samuel, freeman, ... 203
 William, ... 100, 197
 freeman, ... 184, 202
 William, Jun., freeman, ... 203
 Harmon, Harman, John, ... 187
 freeman, ... 181
 Harper, Harpper, Robert, ... 93, 96—99, 102, 103
 and wife, ... 103
 Thomas, ... 105
 Harris, Arthur, ... 121, 130, 190, 202
 Isaac, ... 157
 Harrison, Arthur, freeman, ... 182
 Hart, Nicholas, ... 195
 Hartopp, William, ... 189
 Hartub, William, ... 190
 Harvey, Thomas, ... 195
 Thomas, Sen., freeman, ... 206
 Thomas, Jun., freeman, ... 206
 William, ... 121, 130, 145, 199
 freeman, ... 186, 205
 on committee to take Treasurer's account, 127
 Hatch, Jeremiah, ... 155, 199
 freeman, ... 180, 204
 John, ... 192
 Jonathan, ... 131, 133, 136
 freeman, ... 179
 Thomas, ... 193
 freeman, ... 180, 185
 Walter, ... 191, 199
 freeman, ... 180, 204
 William, ... 191
 freeman, ... 175, 204
 William, Jun., freeman, ... 183
 Hathaway, Hathewey, Hathawey, Hathwey, Ar-
 thur, ... 197
 freeman, ... 181
 John, ... 108, 110, 113, 128, 130
 freeman, ... 179, 187, 205
 John, Jun., freeman, ... 206
 See Hadaway.
- Hatherley, Timothy, ... 198
 freeman, ... 173, 175
 Mr., ... 210
 Haward, George, freeman, ... 179
 John, freeman, ... 181, 185
 Robert, ... 190
 Thomas, freeman, ... 185
 Thomas, Sen., ... 202
 Thomas, Jun., ... 202
 See Heyward.

Hawes, Edmund, ...	200	Hoar, Hezekiah, freeman, ...	186
on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-		John, ...	190
count, ...	93, 141	freeman, ...	183
freeman, ...	176, 182, 206	Richard, ...	194, 200
John, freeman, ...	206	freeman, ...	176, 185
Mr., on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-		Hodges, Hodgis, Henry, freeman, ...	206
count, ...	110, 113	Nicholas, ...	100, 187
Hawkes, Ludowick, freeman, ...	180	freeman, ...	181
Hayle, William, ...	196	William, ...	195
Hedge, Abraham, 109, 111, 113, 133, 136, 139, 140, 161		Hodgkine, Hoskins, Hoskine, Ann, ...	109
Elisha, ...	107, 112, 132, 162	William, ...	109, 188, 197
William, ...	132, 133	freeman, ...	174
See Edge.		wife of, ...	111
Heeks, Robert, freeman, ...	173	Holbrooke, John, ...	152, 153
See Hicks.		Holly, Hollye, Joseph, ...	192
Hewes, John, ...	191, 198	freeman, ...	184
freeman, ...	175, 183	Holman, Edward, ...	100, 188, 210
Hewett, Humphry, freeman, ...	181	Holmes, Abraham, freeman, ...	208
John, freeman, ...	207	Isaac, freeman, ...	208
Heyward, John, ...	188, 190	Israel, freeman, ...	208
Thomas, freeman, ...	175, 182	John, ...	100, 188
Thomas, Sen., ...	190	freeman, ...	174, 181
Thomas, Jun., ...	190	Josiah, ...	142, 143, 145
See Haward.		freeman, ...	204, 208
Hick, Thomas, freeman, ...	183	Nathaniel, freeman, ...	203
Hicks, Hickes, Daniel, freeman, ...	180	William, ...	190, 201
Ephraim, ...	188	freeman, ...	174
Lydia, ...	103	William, Sen., freeman, ...	182
Samuel, ...	188, 197	—, fined, ...	136
freeman, ...	174, 177	Hopkins, Hopkens, Caleb, ...	165, 188
See Heekes.		Giles, freeman, ...	185
Higgins, Higen, Alexander, freeman, ...	181	Stephen, freeman, ...	173, 208
Jonathan, ...	153	Howe, Thomas, ...	194
freeman, ...	184, 208	Howell, Thomas, ...	196
Richard, ...	189, 201	Howes, House, Jeremiah, freeman, ...	206
freeman, ...	174	Jeremiah, Jun., freeman, ...	206
Higgenson, Richard, freeman, ...	177	Joseph, ...	200
Hiland, Thomas, freeman, ...	180	freeman, ...	206
See Hyland.		Samuel, ...	198
Hill, Thomas, freeman, ...	174	freeman, ...	175
Ralph, freeman, ...	181	Thomas, ...	106, 200
Hillier, William, ...	189	freeman, ...	176, 185, 186
alias Tilly, Hugh, ...	194	on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-	
alias Tillie, Hugh, freeman, ...	185	count, ...	140, 145
Hills, Hercules, freeman, ...	183	Howland, Arthur, ...	100, 196
Hinckley, Hinckly, John, freeman, ...	207	and wife, ...	95, 99
Samuel, ...	193, 200	Arthur, Jun., ...	119, 120, 124, 127
freeman, ...	175, 177, 207	freeman, ...	207
Thomas, ...	193, 200	Henry, ...	98, 103, 104, 189, 198
freeman, ...	177, 183, 206	freeman, ...	174
Thomas, Jun., freeman, ...	207	wife of, ...	95
Mr., ...	128, 145, 154	Jabez, ...	119, 120
allowance to, ...	137	John, ...	94, 197, 200
Hincksman, Edmund, freeman, ...	178	freeman, ...	173, 207
William, of Marshfield, ...	133	John, Sen., ...	187
Hoar, Hoare, Hore, Hezekiah, ...	195	John, Jun., ...	187

- Howland, John, Jun., freeman, ... 178
 Joseph, ... 121
 freeman, ... 202
 on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-
 count, ... 149
 Samuel, ... 107, 110, 113
 Zoeth, freeman, ... 181
 and wife, ... 95, 99
 Hubburt, Israel, freeman, ... 205
 Huckens, Thomas, on committee to take the Treas-
 urer's account, ... 127—129, 132, 133, 136
 Huckings, Thomas, ... 130, 133, 193, 200
 Hughes, Thomas, ... 131
 Hull, Joseph, freeman, ... 176
 Tristram, ... 104, 194, 200
 Hunt, Edmund, ... 189
 freeman, ... 182
 Enoch, freeman, ... 209
 John, freeman, ... 209
 Peter, ... 201
 freeman, ... 209
 Samuel, freeman, ... 204
 Lieutenant, on committee to take the Treas-
 urer's account, ... 124
 Hunter, Rebekah, ... 154
 William, ... 154
 Hurst, James, ... 188, 197
 freeman, ... 174
 William, freeman, ... 184
 Hussey, Robert, ... 190
 Hyland, Thomas, ... 191
 freeman, ... 182
 See Hiland.
- I**NDIAN HOKEN, ... 143
 Indian Will, ... 133
 Indian marshal, ... 165
 Indian squaw, witnesses and charges about, ... 165, 166
 Indians, ... 111, 113, 124, 134
 Ingham, Thomas, ... 109, 111, 113
 freeman, ... 180
 Irish, John, ... 189
 Iyde, Iyd, Nicholas, ... 100, 121, 201
 freeman, ... 209
 Nicholas, Sen., freeman, ... 209
- J**ACKSON, ABRAHAM, ... 115, 116, 120, 197
 freeman, ... 178, 202
 Samuel, ... 121, 124, 128, 130, 193, 198
 freeman, ... 177, 183
 Jacobbs, Captain, ... 166
 James, an Indian, ... 122
 James II., King of England, &c., proclamation of, 165,
 166, 168
- Jenkins, Jenkens, Jenkin, Jenkine, Jenckens, Ed-
 ward, ... 98, 112, 192, 198
 freeman, ... 175, 183, 204
 daughter of, ... 132, 133
 John, ... 93, 96, 97, 103, 187, 189, 200
 freeman, ... 174, 177, 206
 Thomas, ... 152, 153
 freeman, ... 204, 205
 Jenney, John, freeman, ... 173
 John, Sen., ... 188
 John, Jun., ... 188
 Samuel, ... 148, 188
 Johnson, Humphrey, ... 140, 199
 John, ... 192
 Thomas, ... 99, 102, 105, 192
 Jones, Joanes, Mary, ... 132
 Ralph, ... 187
 freeman, ... 179
 Robert, freeman, ... 178
 Teague, ... 103, 105, 148, 157
 Thomas, ... 103, 139, 140, 141
 freeman, ... 187
 Jordaine, Jordane, Jourdain, Baruch, freeman, ... 203
 John, ... 188
 freeman, ... 181, 203
 Joyce, John, ... 193, 194
 freeman, ... 184
 Judkin, Job, ... 118
- K**ANUDAH, ALEXANDER, ... 139
 Kemp, Kempe, William, freeman, ... 175, 182
 Kempton, Kemton, Ephraim, Sen., ... 191
 freeman, ... 183
 Ephraim, Jun., ... 191
 freeman, ... 183
 Manasseh, ... 189, 197
 freeman, ... 173
 Kennebeck, ... 93, 98
 Kenricke, Kenericke, Kennerick, Kinricke, George, 192,
 209
 freeman, ... 175, 178, 209
 Thomas, freeman, ... 209
 Kerby, Kerbey, John, ... 188
 Richard, ... 192
 freeman, ... 184
 Richard, Sen., ... 103
 Richard, Jun., ... 93, 95—98, 103
 King, Kinge, Clement, freeman, ... 208
 Philip, freeman, ... 206
 Samuel, ... 187
 Thomas, ... 191, 198
 freeman, ... 183, 204
 Thomas, Jun., freeman, ... 180, 204
 Kinsman, William, ... 132
 Knapp, Aaron, ... 195

Knapp, Aaron, freeman, ...	186	Lichfeild see Leichfeild.	
Knott, George, ...	193	Lillye, —, ...	196
freeman, ...	184	Lincon, Linkolne, Linkorn, Linkorne, Samuel, ...	111
Knowles, John, ...	107, 110, 113	Thomas, ...	112, 199
Richard, ...	188	freeman, ...	186, 205
Knowlman, John, ...	140	Lindell, Lyndall, James, ...	189
		freeman, ...	182
L AKE, RICHARD, freeman, ...	186	Linnell, Robert, freeman, ...	183
Lapham, Thomas, ...	191	Linnett, Linnitt, Linit, David, ...	193
Latham, Lathame, Robert, ...	152, 153	freeman, ...	179, 207
freeman, ...	178	Hannah, ...	157
William, ...	196	Robert, ...	193, 200
Laud, Edward, ...	119	freeman, ...	176
Launder, Thomas, ...	192	See Lennett.	
freeman, ...	184	Lists of names of freemen and others, ...	187—210
William, ...	196	Little, Litle, Ephraim, ...	207
Laurance, Robert, ...	129	Isaac, on committee to take the Treasurer's	
William, ...	190	account, ...	167
—, ...	196	freeman, ...	207
Lawrance, an Indian, fined, ...	122	Samuel, freeman, ...	208
Laws, book of, money to be raised to pay for print-		Thomas, ...	114, 116, 189
ing, 1671, ...	134	Little Compton rates, ...	160, 162, 164, 167, 169
expense of printing, ...	168	Lothrop, Lothrope, Lothorp, Lathrope, Laythorp,	
Lee, Robert, ...	187, 197	Laythorpe, Lothropp, Barnabas, ...	165
freeman, ...	174	on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 143,	
Leich, Giles, Sen., wife of, ...	143	147, 149, 155, 161, 163, 167	
Leichfeild, Experience, freeman, ...	180	freeman, ...	206
See Lichfeild.		Barnabas, Jun., freeman, ...	207
Lennett, James, freeman, ...	187	Benjamin, ...	194
See Linnett.		John, ...	193
Leonard, Lenard, Lenner, Leonard, Benjamin, ...	155	freeman, ...	175
James, Jun., freeman, ...	206	Joseph, ...	121, 193, 200
Philip, freeman, ...	186	on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-	
Rise, freeman, ...	179	count, ...	119, 145, 167
Solomon, ...	189	freeman, ...	206
Thomas, on committee to take the Treasurer's		Mark, freeman, ...	185
account, ...	155	Melatiah, freeman, ...	207
freeman, ...	205	Samuel, ...	193
Lettice, Lettis, Thomas, ...	188, 197	Thomas, ...	193, 200
Leverich, William, ...	193	freeman, ...	207
freeman, ...	175	Lieutenant, ...	133
Lewis, Lewes, Edward, freeman, ...	207	on committee to take Treasurer's account, 124	
George, ...	188, 193	Mr., freeman, ...	176
freeman, ...	175, 177, 207	Low, Loe, Anthony, ...	94
George, Sen., ...	200	John, ...	137
George, Jun., ...	200	fined, ...	127, 129, 136, 137
James, ...	200	Lucas, Lukas, Benoni, freeman, ...	203
freeman, ...	179	Samuel, freeman, ...	203
John, ...	191	Thomas, ...	97, 103, 104, 114, 116, 131
freeman, ...	175	Lumbard, Lambert, Barnard, ...	193, 200
Samuel, freeman, ...	207	freeman, ...	175, 177, 206
Thomas, ...	200	Benjamin, ...	127, 128
freeman, ...	179, 207	freeman, ...	207
Leyhorne, Rowland, freeman, ...	182	Caleb, ...	127
Lichfeild, Laurence, ...	193	freeman, ...	179
		Jabez, ...	138, 140

- Lumbard, Jedidiah, ... 125, 127, 128
 Joseph, freeman, ... 179
 Joshua, freeman, ... 207
 Thomas, ... 193
 Thomas, Sen., freeman, ... 179
 Thomas, Jun., freeman, ... 179
 Lumpkin, Lumpkine, Lumpken, William, 119, 120,
 194
 freeman, ... 185
 Luse, Harke, ... 191
- M**ACALL, JAMES, freeman, ... 208
 Macey, Macye, Macie, George, ... 195, 199
 freeman, ... 186, 205
 Magistrates, salary of, 118, 128, 130, 134, 137, 155,
 159
 Magistrates' table, money raised to defray the ex-
 pense of the, 118, 128, 130, 134, 137, 159,
 166, 167.
 Major, the, ... 133
 allowance to, ... 121, 137
 salary of, ... 128, 130, 134, 137
 Makepeace, William, ... 138, 139, 141, 143, 145, 147
 Maker, James, ... 126, 127
 Males, able to bear arms, names of, ... 187—210
 Mann, Richard, freeman, ... 183
 Mannamoyett, Mannamoie, Manamoy, ... 154, 161
 rates, ... 156, 158, 160, 162, 164, 167, 169
 Mantah, John, freeman, ... 184
 Marchant, Abishai, ... 132
 and wife, ... 139
 Marshal, the, ... 94
 allowance to, ... 94
 See Under Marshal.
 Marshfield, ... 145
 rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 142, 144, 146,
 149, 150, 154, 156, 158—160, 162, 164, 167,
 169.
 names of freemen and others, 177, 178, 195, 196,
 201, 204
 Martin, Abraham, freeman, ... 178
 Mason, Henry, ... 192
 Noah, freeman, ... 209
 Mathews, Mathewe, Mathewes, James, ... 194, 200
 freeman, ... 176, 185, 206
 John, ... 125, 143
 freeman, ... 178
 Marmaduke, ... 194
 freeman, ... 176, 185
 Samuel, ... 135
 Maycomber, Maycumber, John, ... 195
 freeman, ... 187
 William, ... 142, 189
 freeman, ... 178
 Maynard, John, ... 190
- Mayne, Ezekiel, ... 104
 Mayo, James, ... 158
 John, ... 193
 freeman, ... 176, 184, 208
 Nathaniel, ... 194, 202
 freeman, ... 184
 Samuel, ... 193
 Mendame, Robert, freeman, ... 182
 Merrick, Merricke, Merick, Henry, freeman, ... 182
 William, ... 190, 202
 freeman, ... 182, 208
 Merrite, Henry, ... 191
 John, ... 191
 Middleborough, ... 154
 rates, 135, 138, 142, 144, 156, 158, 160, 162, 164,
 167, 169
 Miller, John, ... 130, 200
 on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 147,
 163
 of Yarmouth, freeman, ... 185, 186, 206
 of Rehoboth, freeman, ... 178
 John, Sen., of Rehoboth, freeman, ... 178
 John, Jun., of Rehoboth, freeman, ... 178
 Mitchell, Michell, Michelle, Mihell, Experience, 96, 97,
 189, 198, 210
 freeman, ... 174, 203
 Richard, ... 132, 157
 and wife, ... 109
 Mr., preacher of God's word at Scituate, ... 158
 paid for election sermon, ... 165
 Mockenney, Daniel, ... 96
 Mokene, Daniel, freeman, ... 186
 Monchassucke, an Indian, fined, ... 122
 Moore, George, ... 191
 Morey, Jonathan, freeman, ... 203
 Morton, Ephraim, ... 189, 197
 on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 133,
 140, 155, 161, 163
 freeman, ... 202
 George, freeman, ... 202
 John, ... 106, 189, 197
 freeman, ... 203
 Nathaniel, ... 189, 197, 202
 freeman, ... 174, 202
 Robert, freeman, ... 179
 Thomas, ... 189, 197
 freeman, ... 202
 Lieutenant, on committee to take the Treas-
 urer's account, ... 124, 132, 136
 Moses, John, freeman, ... 181
 Moses, an Indian, fined, ... 122
 Mote, Nathaniel, ... 190
 Mount Hope, ... 165
 Mullens, William, ... 190
 Myles, Mr., ... 122, 124, 128
 Mynor, John, freeman, ... 182

NAMES OF FREEMEN and others, 187—210
 Nanquaquatt, Nunnaquaquatt, . . . 162, 163
 Nannaquaquett, Nanaquaquett, Nunnaquaquatt, Nun-
 naquaquett, Nannaquaquat, Nunnaquaquat,
 Nonaquaquett, Nannquaquat, Nunnaqua-
 quatt, Nonoquoquitt, Anaquakett, Neck, 155,
 161, 163, 166, 168.
 rates, . . . 156, 158, 160, 162, 164, 167, 169
 Nash, Samuel, . . . 189, 198
 freeman, . . . 174
 Lieutenant, . . . 111, 130, 155
 Marshal, . . . 147, 150
 Nauset, Indian sachem of, fined, . . . 123
 Nawsett, names of freemen of, . . . 177
 Negus, Negers, Hannah, . . . 154
 Isaac, . . . 140, 154
 Nelson, William, . . . 161, 188, 197
 freeman, . . . 181
 Newland, Jeremiah, . . . 96
 freeman, . . . 187
 John, . . . 95—98, 103, 193
 and wife, . . . 103
 William, . . . 95, 96, 99, 103, 193, 199
 wife of, . . . 95, 103
 freeman, . . . 176, 184
 Newman, Samuel, . . . 201
 freeman, . . . 177, 196, 209
 Samuel, Jun., freeman, . . . 179
 New Plymouth, see Plymouth.
 Nicarsen, Joseph, . . . 148
 Nicholas, freeman, . . . 186
 Robert, . . . 161
 freeman, . . . 186
 Ruhamah, . . . 148
 Samuel, . . . 148
 Nichols, Nicolls, Thomas, . . . 139, 192
 General, . . . 122
 Nicholson, Nicholsons, William, . . . 194
 freeman, . . . 176
 Nickerson, Nicarsen, William, 119, 120, 122, 124, 127
 freeman, . . . 185
 Norcutt, William, . . . 194
 Norkett, William, . . . 109
 Norman, Hugh, . . . 194
 Samuel, . . . 114, 116, 120, 131
 Northcoate, William, freeman, . . . 185
 Noy, Benjamin, . . . 193
 Nye, Benjamin, freeman, . . . 179
 John, . . . 192
 Jonathan, freeman, . . . 205

OATH OF FIDELITY, persons fined for re-
 fusing to take, . . . 103
 Officers, salary or wages of, 130, 134, 138, 147, 150,
 153, 155, 156, 159, 160, 166, 168

Okillia, David, freeman, . . . 186
 Oldum, Ouldame, Thomas, . . . 189
 freeman, . . . 180
 Ormsbey, John, freeman, . . . 209
 Otis, Ottis, John, . . . 135
 freeman, . . . 180, 207
 Joseph, freeman, . . . 205
 Stephen, freeman, . . . 205

PACKER, SAMUEL, . . . 157
 Samuel, Sen., of Bridgewater, . . . 137
 Samuel, Sen., fined, . . . 136
 Thomas, . . . 140
 Paddocke, Robert, . . . 188
 Paddy, William, . . . 188
 freeman, . . . 174
 Paine, Payne, James, freeman, . . . 207
 Samuel, freeman, . . . 209
 Stephen, . . . 201
 freeman, . . . 177, 196, 209
 Stephen, Jun., freeman, . . . 178
 Thomas, of Eastham, freeman, . . . 184, 202, 208
 of Yarmouth, . . . 176, 194
 Thomas, Jun., of Eastham, freeman, . . . 209
 Mr., on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-
 count, . . . 110, 113, 116
 Palmer, Pallmer, John, . . . 110
 John, Sen., freeman, . . . 180
 John, Jun., . . . 107, 119
 John, Jun., freeman, . . . 180
 Jonah, freeman, . . . 178, 209
 Josias, . . . 136
 Samuel, . . . 111
 Thomas, freeman, . . . 204
 Walter, . . . 201
 freeman, . . . 177, 196
 William, . . . 165, 194, 210
 freeman, . . . 176, 185
 Parker, Elisha, freeman, . . . 179
 John, . . . 195
 freeman, . . . 176
 Mary, . . . 154
 Robert, . . . 94
 freeman, . . . 178
 William, . . . 99, 103, 105, 154, 190, 195, 199
 freeman, . . . 176, 182
 and wife, . . . 95
 —, of Scituate, . . . 155
 Partrich, George, . . . 100, 190, 198
 freeman, . . . 175, 182, 203
 Ralph, . . . 198
 freeman, . . . 174
 Patrick, fined, . . . 152
 Paul, Paule, Richard, . . . 195
 freeman, . . . 186

- Paul, William, ... 108, 110
 Paybody, John, freeman, ... 175
 William, ... 111, 114, 189, 198
 freeman, ... 203
 on committee to take the Treasurer's account, ... 132, 133, 161
 Peakes, Pakes, William, ... 191
 freeman, ... 183
 Pearce, Peirse, Pierce, Abraham, ... 187, 190, 198
 freeman, ... 174, 175, 204
 Benjamin, freeman, ... 205
 Joseph, ... 151, 152
 William, ... 193, 194
 Peck, Pecke, John, freeman, ... 178, 209
 Joseph, ... 178, 209
 freeman, ... 209
 Joseph, Jun., freeman, ... 179
 Nicholas, ... 201
 freeman, ... 209
 Samuel, freeman, ... 209
 Perram, Abraham, freeman, ... 209
 John, freeman, ... 209
 Perren, John, freeman, ... 178
 Perry, Perrey, Perrie, Anthony, freeman, ... 178, 209
 Edward, ... 93, 96—98, 105
 Ezra, freeman, ... 179
 John, ... 195
 Thomas, ... 126
 William, ... 190
 freeman, ... 182, 205
 Phelps, Thomas, ... 114, 116, 120
 Phillips, Phillipps, Benjamin, freeman, ... 208
 James, freeman, ... 186
 John, ... 100, 189
 freeman, ... 182
 Mary, of Taunton, ... 126, 128, 130, 133
 Thomas, freeman, ... 186
 William, ... 195
 —, ... 139
 Phitte, John, freeman, ... 179
 Pickle, Jonas, freeman, ... 180
 Pinchen, Thomas, ... 199
 Pinson, Pynson, Pencen, Thomas, ... 191
 freeman, ... 182, 204
 Pitcocke, George, freeman, ... 180
 Pittney, James, ... 196
 Pitts, Peter, ... 195, 199
 freeman, ... 186, 205
 Plymouth, ... 145
 rates, 117, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144, 146, 149, 150, 153, 155, 156, 158—161, 164, 167, 169.
 names of freemen and others of, 173, 181, 187, 197, 203
 Plymouth Colony: houses and land belonging to, 105
 names of freemen and others, ... 173—210
 Plymouth Colony: salary of the Governor and magistrates, see Governor and magistrates.
 See Treasurer.
 Taxes, see Rates.
 Treasurer's accounts, see Treasurer.
 Pocassett, ... 161—163
 and Punkateest, ... 163
 Poganatowam, an Indian, ... 110
 Pontus, William, freeman, ... 174
 Poole, Captain William, ... 195, 199
 freeman, ... 176
 Pope, Thomas, ... 97, 109, 111, 113, 116, 131, 188
 freeman, ... 181
 Potter, Vincent, freeman, ... 184
 Powell, William, ... 195
 Pratt, Benajah, ... 197
 Jonathan, ... 197, 198
 freeman, ... 202
 Joshua, ... 188
 freeman, ... 174, 203
 Phinehas, ... 187
 freeman, ... 174
 Marshal, salary of, ... 147
 Preble, Abraham, freeman, ... 183
 Prence, Thomas, ... 188, 201
 freeman, ... 173, 177
 Presberry, Dorcas, ... 111
 Presbury, John, ... 192
 Prichard, Richard, freeman, ... 176, 185
 Prichett, Richard, ... 194
 Printing, money to be raised to pay for, ... 134, 168
 Privateers, the, charges about, ... 165, 166
 Provision, prices of, 117, 123, 125, 131, 134, 138, 142, 144, 146, 153, 156
 Pryor, Joseph, ... 190
 Thomas, freeman, ... 182
 Punkateest, Punkatest, Puncateest, Puncateast, 162, 163, 166, 168
 rates, ... 158, 160, 162, 164, 167, 169
 Purchase, Oliver, ... 195
 freeman, ... 176
 Purchasers' names, ... 210
 Pursevall, James, ... 132
 Putle, —, ... 196
 QUACHEVENETT, fined, ... 103
 Quakers, ... 95
 Quakers' meetings, twenty-five persons fined for attending, ... 103
 Quequequantest, an Indian, fined, ... 122
 RAMSDEN, JOSEPH, ... 135, 189
 freeman, ... 181

Randall, Randle, Job, ...	157	Robinson, George, freeman, ...	178, 209
John, ...	158	Isaac, ...	200
William, ... 112, 129, 130, 151, 191, 198		freeman, ...	175, 177
freeman, ...	180, 183	Isaac, Jun., and wife, ...	118
William, Sen., ...	142	John, freeman, ...	207
Ransom, Ransome, Robert, ...	109, 157	Samuel, freeman, ...	209
freeman, ...	181	Thomas, ...	191
Rates ordered by the Court, and levied, 112, 115, 117,		freeman, ...	183
123, 125, 126, 128, 130, 131, 134, 137, 138,		Rocester, Hugh, freeman, ...	186
141, 142, 144, 146, 147, 149, 150, 153—162,		Roger, John, ...	190
164, 166, 167, 169.		Rogers, James, freeman, ...	184
Rawlins, Nathaniel, freeman, ...	180	John, ...	121, 191, 198
Thomas, Sen., ...	191	freeman, ...	182—184, 207, 208
Thomas, Jun., ...	191	John, Sen., freeman, ...	203
Read, Reed, Reade, Benjamin, ...	190	John, Jun., freeman, ...	178
Daniel, freeman, ...	209	Joseph, ...	108—110, 190, 201
John, freeman, ...	178, 205, 208	freeman, ...	174, 177
John, Sen., freeman, ...	209	Thomas, freeman, ...	208
Thomas, freeman, ...	196, 209	William, ...	132
Goodman, ...	191	Rollox, William, freeman, ...	205
Rehoboth, ... 106, 108, 120, 145, 147, 154		Rose, Roes, Joseph, freeman, ...	178
rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 142, 144, 146,		Thomas, freeman, ...	204
149, 150, 154, 156—160, 162, 164, 167, 169		Rouse, John, ...	201
names of freemen and others, 177, 178, 196, 201,		freeman, ...	207, 208
	204	Rowe, John, freeman, ...	182
See Seacunck.		Rowley, Henry, ...	193, 200
Renell, James, ...	188	freeman, ...	175, 177
Renolds, William, freeman, ...	182	Moses, ...	94
Rew, Edward, ...	195	freeman, ...	179
freeman, ...	187	Rowse, John, ...	196
Reynor, John, ...	188	Royle, Gabriel, ...	189
freeman, ...	173	Ruckman, John, freeman, ...	184
Richmond, John, ... 121, 125, 145		Russell, George, ... 129, 139, 191, 201	
freeman, ...	186, 205	freeman, ...	183, 204
—, of Taunton, ...	139	John, ...	193, 195, 201
Rickard, Rickett, Esther, ...	109	freeman, ...	177
Gyles, ...	111, 113	Mr., ...	168
freeman, ...	174, 203	—, ...	196
Giles, Sen., 100, 104, 109, 114, 135, 188, 197, 202		Ryder, Rider, John, freeman, ...	206
Giles, Jun., ...	188, 197	Joseph, freeman, ...	206
freeman, ...	202, 203	Mary, ...	127
John, ... 109, 142, 188, 197		Samuel, ...	194, 197
freeman, ...	203	freeman, ...	185, 202
John, Jun., ...	142	Samuel, Sen., freeman, ...	185
Goodman, ...	102	Samuel, Jun., freeman, ...	181
Riddaway, James, freeman, ...	178	Zechariah, freeman, ...	206
Rider, see Ryder.			
Ridman, Thomas, fined, ...	104, 107		
Ring, Ringe, Andrew, ...	188, 197	SABINE, SABIN, JOSEPH, freeman, ...	209
freeman, ...	174, 202	Samuel, freeman, ...	209
Eleazer, freeman, ...	203	William, ...	115, 201
William, freeman, ...	203	freeman, ...	209
Roberts, Thomas, ...	188, 196	Saconett, ...	161
Robins, John, freeman, ...	181	rates, ...	158
Th:	190	Sampson, Samson, Abraham, 107, 121, 128, 189, 198	
Robinson, George, ...	121	freeman, ...	182, 204

- Sampson, Abraham, Jun., ... 126
 George, and wife, ... 154
 Henry, ... 189, 198, 210
 freeman, ... 175, 203
 Isaac, freeman, ... 203
 Stephen, freeman, ... 204
 —, ... 155
 Sanford, Robert, ... 139
 Sandwich, ... 101, 116
 names of freemen and others, 175, 179, 183, 192,
 199, 204
 rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144, 146,
 149, 150, 154, 156, 158—160, 162, 164, 167,
 169.
 Saquatam, an Indian, ... 103
 Sarjeant, William, ... 200
 Saunders, Sanders, Christopher, freeman, . . . 209
 Henry, ... 164
 freeman, ... 179
 Tobias, ... 195
 —, of Sandwich, ... 163
 Saunderson, Henry, ... 192
 Savory, Anthony, freeman, ... 174
 Joseph, ... 109, 111, 113
 Thomas, ... 97, 102, 105, 117, 138, 188
 —, ... 106, 118, 128
 Scadding, William, freeman, ... 186
 Scituate, ... 116, 145, 165
 rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144, 146,
 149, 150, 154, 156, 158—160, 162, 164, 167,
 169.
 names of freemen and others, 175, 180, 182, 183,
 190, 198, 204
 Scudder, John, ... 193, 200
 freeman, ... 207
 Seacunc, alias Rehoboth, freemen of, ... 196
 Seares, Saeres, Sares, Seeres, Sayer, John, Jun.,
 freeman, ... 208
 Paul, freeman, ... 186, 206
 Richard, freeman, ... 185, 194, 200
 Silas, freeman, ... 206
 Sephen, Henry, ... 192
 Secretary, to be paid for writing over the new laws, 166
 Seward, William, ... 195
 Shaw, Shawe, James, ... 187, 197
 John, ... 197
 freeman, ... 174
 John, Sen., ... 187
 John, Jun., ... 187
 Jonathan, ... 197, 198
 freeman, ... 202, 203
 Thomas, ... 193
 freeman, ... 179
 Shelley, Shelly, Shilley, John, ... 108, 114
 Robert, ... 193, 200
 freeman, ... 182, 206
 Sherley, James, ... 210
 Shepherd, William, freeman, ... 187
 Sherman, John, freeman, ... 208
 Samuel, freeman, ... 208
 William, ... 189
 freeman, ... 182
 —, ... 196
 Shiffericke, Samuel, ... 151, 152
 Shillingsworth, Shillingworth, Shillinsworth, Thom-
 as, ... 193, 195
 freeman, ... 177, 184
 See Chillingworth.
 Shirliffe, Shirlife, Shercliffe, William, . . 98, 99, 189
 Shove, George, freeman, ... 205
 Nathaniel, freeman, ... 206
 Showamett lands, money received for, . . . 148
 Shreeve, Thomas, ... 189
 Sillis, Richard, freeman, ... 175
 Silvester, Dinah, ... 122, 124
 John, ... 119
 freeman, ... 208
 Joseph, freeman, ... 204
 Richard, ... 151
 freeman, ... 178
 Simons, Simmons, Symons, John, ... 119
 Moses, ... 189
 Thomas, ... 191
 —, ... 161—163
 Simonson, Simmonson, Symonson, John, freeman, 204
 Moses, ... 198, 210
 freeman, ... 175, 203
 Skiffe, James, ... 192, 199
 freeman, ... 176, 184
 James, Sen., freeman, ... 205
 James, Jun., freeman, ... 205
 Stephen, freeman, ... 180, 205
 Slawson, George, freeman, ... 184
 Slocum, Slocome, Anthony, ... 195, 199
 Smalley, Smaley, Smaleley, John, ... 188, 201
 freeman, ... 174, 177
 Smith, Smyth, Daniel, ... 201
 freeman, ... 184, 209
 on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 136,
 141, 143, 145, 147, 149, 161, 163
 Deborah, ... 103
 Francis, freeman, ... 187, 205
 Henry, freeman, ... 179
 John, ... 100, 188, 193, 200
 freeman, ... 207
 and wife, ... 103
 John, Sen., ... 189
 freeman, ... 181
 John, Jun., ... 95, 99
 freeman, ... 181
 John, the younger, ... 98
 Joshua, freeman, ... 209

Smith, Josiah, ...	155	Sprague, Samuel, freeman, ...	207
Ralph, ...	105, 113	Squa Sachem, of Saconett, ...	140
freeman, ...	173, 184	Stacye, Richard, ...	195
Richard, ...	188	freeman, ...	187
freeman, ...	180, 186	Stakenbery, Peter, freeman, ...	187
Samuel, freeman, ...	205	Standish, Alexander, ...	190, 198
Sarah, ...	122, 124	freeman, ...	203
Shuball, freeman, ...	205	Josiah, ...	198, 202
Mr., ...	168	freeman, ...	203
Snow, Anthony, ...	189, 196, 201	Miles, freeman, ...	173, 174
freeman, ...	207	Captain, ...	190
Jabez, and wife, ...	132	Standlocke, Richard, freeman, ...	180
John, freeman, ...	209	Stanford, Robert, ...	121
Josiah, of Eastham, freeman, ...	208	freeman, ...	208
of Marshfield, freeman, ...	208	Stanton, Joseph, freeman, ...	208
Mark, ...	189, 202	Starr, Comfort, ...	190
freeman, ...	208	freeman, ...	175
Nicholas, ...	189, 201	John, ...	190
freeman, ...	174, 177	Thomas, ...	107, 110, 113, 115, 125, 129, 194
Stephen, freeman, ...	208	freeman, ...	185
William, ...	188	Stedman, Isaac, ...	191
freeman, ...	185	freeman, ...	183
Somers, Thomas, ...	112	Stevens, Francis, freeman, ...	179
Soule, Elizabeth, ...	107, 110	Richard, freeman, ...	206
George, ...	189, 198, 210	Simon, ...	122
freeman, ...	174, 175	Williams, freeman, ...	208
wife of, ...	95	Stockbridge, Charles, freeman, ...	180
John, ...	95, 99, 103, 155	John, ...	192
Nathaniel, ...	126, 128, 135, 136	freeman, ...	183
Zechariah, ...	189, 198	Stoddard, Simeon, ...	168
Southworth, Southwood, Constant, 94, 100, 102, 190,	198	Street, Streete, Francis, freeman, ...	186
freeman, ...	175	Nicholas, freeman, ...	186
Edward, ...	121, 133	Mr., ...	195
freeman, ...	204	Stronge, John, ...	195
Nathaniel, freeman, ...	202	freeman, ...	176
Thomas, ...	100, 101, 188, 197	Studson, Stutson, Steedson, Benjamin, freeman, ...	205
on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-		John, freeman, ...	204
count, ...	93	Robert, ...	192, 198
freeman, ...	174	on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-	
Captain, ...	121	count, ...	119
Lieutenant, ...	101, 197	freeman, ...	183, 204
Mr., ...	137	Samuel, freeman, ...	205
Sowams, rates, ...	118, 123	Cornet, ...	153, 157
Sowther, Nathaniel, ...	188	on committee to take Treasurer's account, ...	110
freeman, ...	173	Stukeley, John, freeman, ...	184
Sparrow, Jonathan, freeman, ...	184, 208	Sturgis, Sturges, Edward, ...	110, 130, 194, 200
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 163,	168	freeman, ...	185
Richard, ...	188, 202	Edward, Sen., ...	108
freeman, ...	174	freeman, ...	206
Spooner, William, ...	187, 197	Edward, Jun., ...	132, 133
Sprague, Francis, ...	190, 198, 210	Samuel, ...	107
freeman, ...	175	Thomas, freeman, ...	206
John, ...	98, 111, 130, 131, 132, 133	Sturtivant, Stertevant, Samuel, ...	99
Samuel, ...	168, 210	Sucquatamacke, an Indian, ...	110
		Summers, Sumers, Thomas, ...	120, 122, 124
		Sutcliffe, Abraham, ...	122, 124

- Sutcliffe, Abraham, freeman, ... 180, 205
 Sutton, George, ... 191
 freeman, ... 183
 John, ... 132, 133, 136, 199
 freeman, ... 180
 Simon, ... 191
 freeman, ... 183
 William, ... 118, 120
 —, of Scituate, ... 163, 164
 Swansey, ... 136
 rates, 126, 131, 134, 138, 142, 144, 149, 150, 156,
 158, 159, 162, 164, 167, 169
 Swift, Swyft, Jone, ... 103
 William, ... 130, 133, 192
 freeman, ... 179, 205
 Symkins, Nicholas, ... 193, 194
 freeman, ... 185
- T**ABOR, PHILIP, freeman, ... 176
 Tanner, Mr., ... 122, 124
 Tart, Tarte, Edward, ... 191
 Thomas, ... 191
 freeman, ... 183
 Taunton, ... 104, 107, 111, 145, 147, 148, 165
 rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144, 146,
 149, 150, 154, 156, 158—160, 162, 164, 167,
 169.
 names of freemen and others, 176, 186, 195, 199,
 204
 Taylor, Tayler, Henry, freeman, ... 179
 Joseph, freeman, ... 208
 Lydia, ... 131
 Richard, ... 132, 194
 freeman, ... 185, 186
 Temple, Richard, ... 194
 Templer, Richard, freeman, ... 185
 Thacher, Anthony, ... 194, 200
 freeman, ... 176, 185
 John, freeman, ... 206
 on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-
 count, ... 127, 155, 163
 Rodolphus, freeman, ... 204
 Thatcher, Captain, ... 164
 Thorne, Joseph, ... 151, 152
 Thomas, John, ... 196
 freeman, ... 178, 208
 Nathaniel, ... 125, 145, 153, 195, 196, 201
 on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-
 count, ... 163
 freeman, ... 177, 207
 Nathaniel, Jun., freeman, ... 208
 Samuel, freeman, ... 208
 William, ... 127, 128, 130, 195, 210
 freeman, ... 173, 177
 Captain, ... 99, 104
- Thrasher, Christopher, ... 195
 freeman, ... 186
 Israel, freeman, ... 206
 Thresher, Joseph, freeman, ... 206
 Thurstone, Charles, ... 187
 Tilden, Joseph, ... 191
 freeman, ... 183
 Nathaniel, ... 132
 Stephen, freeman, ... 180
 Thomas, ... 191
 freeman, ... 178
 Mr., ... 100
 Tiley, Thomas, ... 189
 Till, James, ... 191
 Tilly, Tillie, William, ... 193
 alias Hillier, Hugh, ... 194
 freeman, ... 185
 Tilson, Edmond, ... 188
 freeman, ... 174, 181
 Edward, ... 197
 Ephraim, ... 113, 114
 freeman, ... 202
 John, ... 129
 Tilton, John, ... 191
 Tinkham, Ephraim, ... 144, 189
 freeman, ... 181
 Tisdale, Tisdall, James, freeman, ... 205
 John, ... 125, 190, 199
 freeman, ... 175, 182
 John, Jun., ... 121
 Titus, John, Sen., freeman, ... 209
 John, Jun., freeman, ... 209
 Tobey, Thomas, freeman, ... 180
 Tompkins, Samuel, ... 189, 202
 freeman, ... 182
 Tompson, John, ... 189
 on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 136,
 140
 Torrey, James, ... 105, 106, 108, 198
 freeman, ... 204
 William, freeman, ... 204
 Lientenant, on committee to take the Treas-
 urer's account, ... 113
 Totman, Thomas, ... 112, 114, 116, 120, 124, 127, 129
 Toute, Richard, ... 191
 Tracy, John, ... 198
 freeman, ... 204
 Stephen, freeman, ... 174
 Treasurer, the, ... 101, 133
 allowance to, ... 108, 121
 salary of, 94, 101, 102, 105, 106, 108, 111, 114,
 117, 121, 125, 128, 130, 133, 137, 139, 141,
 143, 145, 146, 148, 155, 159, 165, 166, 168
 Treasurer's account, 93, 104, 106, 107, 110, 113, 116,
 119, 120, 124, 129, 132, 133, 136, 139, 141,
 143, 145, 146, 148, 154, 160, 163, 164, 167

Treat, Samuel, freeman, ...	208
Trope, William, freeman, ...	207
Truant, Treuant, Morris, or Maurice, ...	189, 201
freeman, ...	182, 207
Trumle Ralph, ...	196
Tubbs, Dorothy, ...	143
William, ... 109, 110, 113, 143, 189, 198	
freeman, ...	175, 204
Tupper, Tuper, Thomas, ...	99, 192, 199
freeman, ...	176, 180, 184, 205
Goodman, ...	101
Turner, Daniel, ...	190
freeman, ...	180
Humphrey, ...	191, 198
freeman, ...	175
John, ...	191
freeman, ...	187
John, Sen., ...	199
freeman, ...	180, 204
John, Jun., ...	199
freeman, ...	180, 204
Joseph, ...	122, 124
freeman, ...	205
Michael, ...	192
freeman, ...	184
Nathaniel, freeman, ...	180, 205
Ruhamah, ...	112, 114
Susanna, ...	137
Thomas, ...	98
freeman, ...	180
Twineing, Twyning, William, ...	194
freeman, ...	185
Twisden, John, freeman, ...	175

U NDER MARSHALL, ...	165
salary of, ...	130, 134, 168
Ure, see Ewer.	
Usher, Mr., ...	120
Utle, Samuel, freeman, ...	180

V ASSELL, JOHN, ...	191
William, ...	191
freeman, ...	182
Vaughan, George, ...	108, 133
freeman, ...	178
Vinall, John, ...	199
Stephen, ...	199
freeman, ...	180, 204
Vincent, Henry, freeman, ...	179, 206
John, ...	193, 199
freeman, ...	175, 206
Vixon, Robert, ...	202
freeman, ...	208
Vobes, Voabes, John, ...	189

Vobes, John, freeman, ...	182
William, ...	168

W ADE, NICHOLAS, ...	191
freeman, ...	182
Thomas, ...	155
freeman, ...	204
Wadfield, John, ...	191
Wadiloue, Nicholas, ...	194
Wadsworth, Waddesworth, Christopher, ...	190, 198
freeman, ...	174
John, freeman, ...	204
Joseph, ...	121, 198
freeman, ...	182, 204
Walker, James, ... 106, 121, 130, 195, 199	
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 110,	
119, 124, 129	
freeman, ...	205
James, Sen., ...	136
John, ...	196
freeman, ...	170, 208
Philip, ...	201
freeman, ...	178, 209
Samuel, freeman, ...	209
William, ...	135, 202
freeman, ...	208
Waller, Ralph, freeman, ...	174
Wamant, an Indian, fined, ...	122
Wanton, Edward, ...	151, 152
Warren, James, freeman, ...	203
Joseph, ...	189
freeman, ...	181, 203
Nathaniel, ... 105, 108, 158, 189, 197	
on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-	
count, ...	110, 113
Washborne, Washbourne, Washburne, Washbourn,	
John, ...	165
freeman, ...	175
John, Sen., ...	190, 198
freeman, ...	182
John, Jun., ...	190, 198
Philip, ...	190
Waterman, Joseph, ...	133
Robert, ...	195, 196
freeman, ...	174, 177, 182
Watson, George, ...	188, 197
freeman, ...	174, 202
Watters, Anthony, ...	196
Weatherden, see Witherden.	
Webb, George, fined, ...	94
Weesunka, an Indian, fined, ...	110
Wells, Isaac, ...	193
freeman, ...	182
West, Francis, ...	189, 198
freeman, ...	204

West, Peter, freeman, ...	204	Williams, Nathaniel, freeman, ...	205
Thomas, ...	133	Richard, ...	195, 199
Twyford, ...	196	freeman, ...	176, 205
Weston, Edmund, ...	189, 198	Samuel, ...	194
freeman, ...	182, 203	freeman, ...	205
Elnathan, freeman, ...	204	Thomas, ...	189
Samuel, freeman, ...	204	freeman, ...	181, 208
Weyburne, Thomas, freeman, ...	182	Timothy, ...	196
Whale, payment from Barnstable on account of a, ...	165	Ensign, ...	109
Wheaton, Robert, freeman, ...	178	Mr., ...	133
Wheildon, Henry, ...	194	Williamson, Timothy, ...	201
Wheldon, Gabriel, freeman, ...	185	Willington, Thomas, freeman, ...	187
Whetcomb, Whetcombe, Whetcome, Whitcombe, ...		Willis, Willes, Wills, John, ...	190, 202
John, ...	191	freeman, ...	182
freeman, ...	183	on committee to take the Treasurer's account, ...	124
Robert, ...	104, 114	Joseph, freeman, ...	205
freeman, ...	180	Lawrence, ...	192, 202
Whetstone, John, freeman, ...	183	freeman, ...	185
Whilden, John, freeman, ...	186	Nathaniel, ...	192
Whippoo, James, freeman, ...	207	freeman, ...	184
Whiston, John, freeman, ...	180, 205	Richard, ...	109, 111, 116
Whistons, John, ...	191	William, ...	118, 191, 198
White, Daniel, freeman, ...	208	freeman, ...	183, 204
Ebenezer, freeman, ...	208	Wilmott, Wilmonth, Willmouth, John, freeman, ...	209
Emmanuel, ...	194, 200	Jonathan, freeman, ...	209
freeman, ...	176, 185	Thomas, freeman, ...	178, 209
Gowen, ...	190	Wilson, Benjamin, ...	195
Joseph, ...	155	John, ...	107
Nicholas, ...	147	Richard, ...	190
freeman, ...	187	Wing, Winge, Daniel, ...	93, 95, 97, 98, 192
Peregrine, ...	106, 201	John, ...	192
freeman, ...	207	freeman, ...	185
Resolved, ...	191, 199	Stephen, ...	97, 192
freeman, ...	183	freeman, ...	180
Timothy, ...	155	Win: man, Mr., ...	196
young, of Bristol, ...	161	Winslow, Winslowe, Edward, ...	195, 196
Whitney, Jeremiah, ...	189	freeman, ...	173, 177
freeman, ...	179	Isaac, freeman, ...	208
Thomas, ...	188	John, ...	120, 187
freeman, ...	181	freeman, ...	173
Whittacare, Richard, freeman, ...	209	Josiah, ...	100, 101, 105, 128, 130, 195, 196, 201
Wickson, Robert, ...	187	freeman, ...	173, 177
Wilbor, Joseph, freeman, ...	186, 206	on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-	
Wilbore, Shadrach, freeman, ...	186, 206	count, ...	93, 101
Will, an Indian, ...	132	gratuity of £10 ordered to, ...	95
Willerd, George, ...	190	Governor, the colony debtor to, ...	145
freeman, ...	182	Josias, Sen., ...	126, 133, 136, 201
Willett, Willet, Thomas, ...	188, 197	on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-	
freeman, ...	174	count, ...	101
Captain, ...	98, 100, 102, 105	Josias, Jun., ...	100, 101
Williams, Alexander, ...	196	Joseph, ...	196
Edward, ...	191	Kenelme, ...	110, 195, 196, 201
John, freeman, ...	175, 204	freeman, ...	173, 177, 206
John, Sen., ...	191, 198	Kenelme, Jun., ...	107, 113, 116, 120
John, Jun., ...	118, 191, 198	Nathaniel, freeman, ...	207
Joseph, freeman, ...	205	Nathaniel, Jun., freeman, ...	208

Winslow, Major, ...	101, 106	Woodfeild, John, freeman, ...	183
Captain, ...	94	Woodward, Walter, freeman, ...	175
See Major ; see also Governor.		—, of Taunton, ...	155, 160
Winsor, Winsor, Joseph, ...	192	Woodworth, Isaac, ...	153
freeman, ...	184	Joseph, freeman, ...	204
Walter, fined, ...	135	Walter, ...	191, 198
Winter, Christopher, ...	108, 110, 113, 191	freeman, ...	204
freeman, ...	183	of Taunton, ...	162, 163
John, ...	191	Woomham, an Indian, ...	110
freeman, ...	183	Worden, Peter, ...	119, 194
Obadiah, freeman, ...	180	freeman, ...	185
Wiswall, Ichabod, freeman, ...	203	Wormall, Esther, ...	127
Witherden, Weatherden, John, ...	191	Joseph, ...	198
freeman, ...	183	Wright, Anthony, ...	192
Witherell, Wetherell, Wetherrell, Weatherell,		freeman, ...	184
Samuel, freeman, ...	204	Nicholas, ...	192
Theophilus, freeman, ...	204	Peter, ...	192
William, ...	111, 133, 195, 198, 199	freeman, ...	184
freeman, ...	182, 187, 204, 205	Richard, ...	188, 197
Mr., ...	191	freeman, ...	174, 202
Witherley, Mr., ...	136	Wyatt, Wyate, James, ...	195, 199
Wood, Henry, ...	188, 197	Wyborne, Thomas, ...	191
John, ...	188, 197		
freeman, ...	181		
Samuel, ...	144		
freeman, ...	205		
Stephen, ...	188, 202		
freeman, ...	181, 208		
Thomas, freeman, ...	208		
William, ...	192		
freeman, ...	176		
Woodcock, Woodcocke, John, freeman, ...	178		
John, Sen., freeman, ...	209		

YARMOUTH, ... 101, 106, 150, 161
rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144,
146, 149, 150, 154, 156, 158—160, 162, 164,
167, 169.
names of freemen and others of, 176, 185, 194,
200, 204
Yeonge, John, ... 178
Younge, John, freeman, ... 184

